FOR THE PEOPLE
FOR EDUCATION
FOR SCIENCE

LIBRARY
OF
THE AMERICAN MUSEUM
OF
NATURAL HISTORY
"It will flourish, if naturalists, chemists, antiquaries, philologers, and men of science in different parts of Asia, will commit their observations to writing, and send them to the Asiatic Society at Calcutta. It will languish, if such communications shall be long intermitted; and it will die away, if they shall entirely cease."  

SIR WM. JONES.
LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

Alcock, Alfred:—An Instance of the Natural Repellant Effect of "Warning Colours" ................................................................. 539
— Description of a new species of Branchipus from Calcutta. (Plate X) ................................................................. 538
— Materials for a Carcinological Fauna of India. No. 2. The Brachyura Oxystoma. (Plates VI–VIII) ................................. 134

— Natural History Notes from H. M. Indian Marine Survey Steamer 'Investigator,' Commander C. F. Oldham, R. N., commanding. Series II. No. 23. A Supplementary List of the Marine Fishes of India, with Descriptions of 2 New Genera and 8 New Species ...................................................... 301


Bhaduri, Jyotibhusan;—Note on the Decomposition of Mercurous Chloride and Estimation of Free Chlorine ........................................ 84

— On the Transformation of Hypochlorites to Chlorates: being the Elliott Prize Essay for 1895. (Plates III–V) ................................................................. 66

Finn, F.;—Contributions to the Theory of Warning Colours and Mimicry, No. II. Experiments with a Lizard. (Calotes versicolor) ................................................................. 42

— List of the Birds collected by the Afghan-Baluch Boundary Commission of 1896 ................................................................. 566


King, George;—Descriptions of some New Indian Trees .......... 114

— Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula 339

— Notes on the Indian Species of Vitis, Linn ............................ 108
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Contributions</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>King, George, and Pantling, R.</td>
<td>A second series of New Orchids from Sikkim</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———, and Prain, D.</td>
<td>On Croftia, a new Indo-Chinese genus of Scitamineae. (Plate IX)</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nag, Nagendra Chandra</td>
<td>Notes from the Chemical Laboratory of the Presidency College, Calcutta. Notes on New Salts of Cobalt and Nickel</td>
<td>548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pedler, A., and Bhaduri, Jyotibhusan</td>
<td>Notes on the action of Nitric Oxide on Alkalis.</td>
<td>545</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prain, D.</td>
<td>Novicise Indice X. Some additional Fumariaceae</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———</td>
<td>Novicise Indice XI. Two additional species of Lagotis. (Plates I and II)</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———</td>
<td>Novicise Indice XII. Description of a new genus of Orchidaceae</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———</td>
<td>Novicise Indice XIII. Further Notes on Indian Convolvulaceae; with descriptions of three additional species</td>
<td>536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———</td>
<td>Novicise Indice XIV. Some additional Solanaceae</td>
<td>541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ranking, G. S. A.</td>
<td>A Note on the Nature of the Substance formed during fermentation, from which Indigo Blue is eventually formed in Indigo Manufacture; and on Indigo Brown</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ray, P. C.</td>
<td>On Mercurous Nitrite</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

No. I.—Containing pp. 1–56, was issued on May 1st, 1896.

II.—Containing pp. 57–300, with Plates I–V and IX, was issued on July 21st, 1896.

III.—Containing pp. 301–544, with Plates VI–VIII and X, was issued on October 1st, 1896.

IV.—Containing pp. 545–567, with Plates XI–XV, was issued on April 12th, 1897.
LIST OF PLATES.

No. Ⅰ.— *Lagotis pharica.*

Ⅱ. — " *crassifolia.*

Ⅲ. — " *crassifolia.*

Ⅳ. — { On the Transformation of Hypochlorites to Chlorates.

Ⅴ. — " *On the Transformation of Hypochlorites to Chlorates.*

Ⅵ. — { Calappa *pustulosa.*

— " *wood-masoni.*

— *Pseudophilyra masoni.*

— *Leucosia coralicola.*

— " *sima.*

— " *truncata.*

— *Pseudophilyra blanfordi.*

— *Philyra coralicola.*

— " *sexangula.*

— *Ebalia wood-masoni.*

— " *diademena.*

— *Nursia blanfordi.*

— " *nasuta.*

— " *persica.*

— *Heteronucia vesiculosa.*

— *Pariphiculus rostratus.*

— *Actaeomorpha morum.*

— *Tlos patella.*

Ⅶ. — " *Croftia spectabilis.*

Ⅷ. — " *Branchipus bengalensis.*

Ⅸ. — { Map showing roughly the route traversed by the Baluch-

— *Afghan Boundary Commission of 1896.*

Ⅹ. — " *Phrynocephalus euptilopus.*

Ⅺ. — " *Scaptira aporosceles.*

Ⅻ. — " *Lytorhynchus maynardi.*

ⅩIV. — " *Eristicophis macmahonii.*
On Mercurous Nitrite.—By P. C. Ray, D. Sc.
(Read December, 1895.)

Preliminary.

Having recently had occasion to prepare mercurous nitrate in quantity by the action of dilute nitric acid in the cold on mercury, I was rather struck by the appearance of a yellow crystalline deposit. At first sight it was taken to be a basic salt, but the formation of such a salt in a strongly acid solution was contrary to ordinary experience. A preliminary test proved it, however, to be at once a mercurous salt as well as a nitrite. The interesting compound promised thus amply to repay an investigation.

Historical.

Lefort, Gerhardt and Marignac, especially the last, have studied and described in detail the action of nitric acid on mercury under varying circumstances. We have to labour here under the serious disadvantage of not having access to the original memoirs of these French chemists. Fortunately, a complete resumé of Marignac's work is to be found in Fremy's Encyclopédie Chimique. The information as regards mercurous nitrite, however, is scarcely worth anything.* Roscoe and

* The words which have a direct bearing on the present subject are quoted here: "L'azotite mercureux se forme .. en même temps que l'azotate mercureux, d'après Lefort, chaque fois que l'on attaque du mercure par de l'acide nitrique. D'autre part, Gerhardt n'admet pas l'existence de l'azotite mercureux et il considère les produits obtenus comme de l'azotate mercuroso-mercureux." Tome III., p 240. J. II. 1
Schorlemmer in their well-known treatise do not so much as mention this compound, nor is there any reference to it to be found in the latest edition of Watt's Dictionary of Chemistry.

Method of Preparation.

Yellow nitric acid, sp. gr. 1·410, is diluted with water in the proportion of 1 to 3 in a flask or beaker. A large excess of mercury is at once poured into the liquid. The heat of solution of the acid in water helps to start the reaction. A gentle effervescence of gases at once takes place, and in the course of about an hour yellow needles, resembling prismatic sulphur, begin to appear on the surface of mercury. After a few hours the liquid together with the mercury is carefully decanted off, and the salt shaken out of the vessel over porous tiles to remove the adhering mother-liquor.

For purposes of analysis, etc., it is preferable to collect the first day's or at most the second day's crops only, partly because minute globules of mercury get entangled among the mass of the crystalline deposit, which it is tedious to get rid of, and partly because the composition of the salt varies on standing in the liquid. Thus it is found that if the salt instead of being removed is allowed to remain in contact with the mercury and the mother-liquor, it gradually disappears and in its place transparent, perfectly colourless, crystals are formed, which grow in size with time. These latter will be described under the name of "Marignac's salt," which is a basic mercurous nitrate.

Qualitative tests.

The new compound among others answers to the following tests:—

1. Dilute sulphuric acid slowly evolves nitrous fumes: more readily on heating.

2. On warming with a large excess of water, globules of mercury separate out. In the cold the decomposition is only partial.

The perfectly clear mother-liquor, decanted off the mercury, gives the following reactions:—

(a) Boiled with an excess of pure caustic soda solution, it yields a black dense precipitate, the filtrate from which, after acidification with dilute sulphuric acid, rapidly decolorizes potassium permanganate solution and instantly sets free iodine from potassium iodide.

(b) Sodium chloride throws down a copious white precipitate; after removal of the calomel, the filtrate is now divided into several portions; to one is added caustic soda and a yellow precipitate is the result, another portion treated with potassium iodide gives an orange precipitate; whilst a third portion on addition of hydrochloric and phosphorous acids yields a further quantity of mercurous chloride.
It is thus evident that in the clear solution we have both a mercurous and a mercuric salt as well as a nitrite. Urea does not give the faintest opalescence to the liquid, showing the absence of mercuric nitrate.

Quantitative Analysis.

A. Estimation of Mercury.

In determining the composition of the salt, the amount of mercury in it will have the predominating voice, on account of its high atomic weight; the nitrogen playing only a minor part. The estimation of this metal will therefore be described somewhat in detail.

It has already been shewn that when the salt is heated with a large bulk of water, metallic mercury separates out, leaving in solution both an *ous* and an *ic* salt. The mercury thus liberated sometimes collects readily into a single globule; sometimes it remains as a grey powder, the whole of which it is difficult to aggregate into globules, even after continued heating with hydrochloric acid. For estimation, the mercury is now transferred to a tared crucible and kept under a dessicator. The mercury weighed in this form will be termed "free" mercury all along.

The solution decanted off the mercury with the rinsings of the vessel is considerably diluted with water and an excess of hydrochloric and phosphorous acids added to it. The mixture is now allowed to stand overnight and the precipitate of mercurous chloride weighed in the usual way. When, however, it is desired to estimate the *ous* and the *ic* salts separately, treatment with sodium chloride is resorted to previous to the addition of hydrochloric and phosphorous acids, and the calomel then weighed in two instalments. Although this method yields accurate results, it often proves a very tedious one. After removal of the calomel by HCl + H₃PO₃, and further dilution of the filtrate with water, a small quantity of precipitate, varying from a few centi- to milligrams is generally obtained the succeeding day, and so on. Probably it was the nitrous acid necessarily present in the liquid which caused this kind of retardation in the precipitation of calomel.*

In a few cases the mercury in the *ic* salt was estimated as the sulphide. But this method is almost equally troublesome on account of the large quantity of sulphur set free. The pores of the filter-paper get choked up and the filtration, though carried on under reduced pressure with the aid of Bunsen's pump, proceeds very slowly. Moreover the precipitate has to be digested with a strong solution of sodium sulphide.

* In the estimation of mercurous nitrate no such retardation occurs.
sulphite, thoroughly washed with hot water, dried and re-washed with carbon bisulphide, purified by being kept over mercury and re-distilled. Unless the precipitate is treated once more with carbon bisulphide, the result is apt to be too high. There is thus not much to choose between these methods. Both, however, give satisfactory results when conducted with care and patience.

Preparation I.—0·8695 gram. substance gave 0·274 gram. "free" mercury = 31·5 per cent. "free" mercury. 1·1895 gram. substance kept over $H_2SO_4$ in the desiccator; July 27th 1895. July 30th, wt. = 1·184 gram.; after a month's stay in the desiccator, the wt. was constant = 1·184 gram. 1·184 gram. substance gave 0·3485 gram. "free" Hg, = 29·43 per cent. "free" Hg; 0·246 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ous salt in solution = 17·7 per cent. Hg.; and 0·422 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ic salt = 30·27 per cent. Hg.

Preparation II.—1·2865 gram. substance gave 0·3957 gram. "free" Hg, = 30·76 per cent.; 0·25 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ous salt = 16·5 per cent. Hg; and 0·4645 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ic salt = 30·69 per cent. Hg. 1·224 gram. substance gave 0·3575 gram. "free" Hg, = 29·2 per cent.; 0·243 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ous portion = 16·86 per cent. Hg; and 0·437 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ic portion = 30·31 per cent. Hg.

Preparation III.—1·611 gram. substance gave 0·5025 gram. "free" Hg, = 30·62 per cent.; 0·348 gram. $Hg_2Cl_2$ from the ous salt = 17·8 per cent. Hg; and 0·5965 gram. $HgS$ from the ic salt = 31·33 per cent. Hg.

The results are presented here in a tabulated form for convenience of reference.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No</th>
<th>&quot;Free&quot; Mercury</th>
<th>Mercury in the ic Salt</th>
<th>Mercury in the ous Salt</th>
<th>Total per cent. of Mercury</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>31·5</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>[29·43]</td>
<td>30·27</td>
<td>17·7</td>
<td>78·67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>30·76</td>
<td>30·69</td>
<td>16·5</td>
<td>77·95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>[29·2]</td>
<td>30·31</td>
<td>16·86</td>
<td>77·87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>30·62</td>
<td>31·33</td>
<td>17·8</td>
<td>79·75</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The percentage of "free mercury" in analysis (2) and (4) respectively comes out too low. The cause of this has been already explained.
Whenever the mercury separates out as fine grey powder it is difficult to collect the whole of it into globules; during the decantation of the liquid a part of it is carried off, and during the process of boiling with hydrochloric acid to induce coagulation another portion is lost by volatilisation. As Fresenius himself remarks: "in general a little mercury is lost." In analysis (5) the percentage of mercury in the ic salt is a little too high, because this was estimated as HgS (see ante p. 4). It would be safe to take 30.7 as the percentage of mercury both in the "free" state as well as in the ic salt, and this number has been actually taken in calculating the percentage in (2) and (4).

B. Estimation of Nitrogen.

The salt was boiled with water and after separation of "free" mercury, the clear liquid was made up to a definite volume and generally 4 c.c. of it treated in the nitrometer. In the case of very dilute solutions of alkaline nitrites and nitrates it is generally the custom to take a larger volume of the liquid, evaporate it to dryness and then dissolve the residue in the minimum quantity (say 2 c.c.) of water. But unfortunately this could not be done in the present case, as thereby insoluble basic salts were formed. In dealing with small quantities any experimental errors would no doubt be highly magnified and thus tend to vitiate the result; but the method is one which admits of rigorous exactitude, as was proved by blank experiments with dilute solutions of protassium nitrate.*

Preparation IV. (a) Substance=0.2554 gram.; Volume of solution =65 c.c.
4 c.c. Sol. =1.5 c.c. NO ; t=33°C ; p=760 mean (mean of 4 cocordant estimations).

Whence NO =11.46 per cent.

(b) Substance =2.008 gram.; Vol. of Sol. =226 c.c.
4 c.c. Sol. =3.5 c.c. NO (mean of 3 estimations); t=31° C; p =760 m.m.

Whence NO = 11.87 per cent.

(c) Substance =2.299 gram.; Vol. of Sol. =234 c.c.
4 c.c. Sol. =3.9 c.c. NO (mean of 4 estimations); t=32°C ; p =760 m.m.

Whence NO = 11.93 per cent.

* One who has made the estimation of nitrites and nitrates almost his lifelong study testifies as regards the Crum-Frankland process, "that in the absence of organic matter and with proper manipulation in the shaking tube, the method is one of great accuracy, and capable of determining extremely small quantities of nitrates or nitrites." Warington—Chem. Soc. Jour. 1879, page 387.
Evidence as to the salt being a nitrite pure and simple.

As the Crum-Frankland does not enable us to discriminate between the nitrate and the nitrite, use was made of the well known reaction between urea and nitrous acid.*

It was found that the solution of the ous and ic salt was only slowly and imperfectly acted upon by dilute sulphuric acid, it was therefore treated with pure caustic soda and warmed. In this way the nitrite was converted into an alkaline salt.

Substance = 0.7285 gram.; Vol. of Sol. = 100 c.c.

After absorption of CO₂ by strong lye:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Substance (c.c.)</th>
<th>Solution Volume (c.c.)</th>
<th>p (m.m.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>2.85</td>
<td>32°C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 do.</td>
<td>= 3.55 do.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 do.</td>
<td>= 7.10 do.</td>
<td>p = 756 m.m.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Whence NO = 11.7 per cent.

As the urea also gives up the whole of its nitrogen according to the equation given below, the experimental error is thus diminished by half.

2 HNO₂ + CON₂H₄ = CO₂ + 2N₂ + 3H₂O.

Dunstan and Dymond's method of estimating nitrites was also applied; but in this case it is extremely difficult to prevent leakage of traces of air. The result in general was rather high.

The mean of the several estimations of nitric oxide is 11.74.

Discussion of the Results and Theoretical Considerations.

The results accord well with the formula:

\[ \text{HgNO}_2 + \frac{1}{2} \text{H}_2\text{O} \]   

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Theory</th>
<th>Found</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>H₂N₂O₄</td>
<td>200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NO₂</td>
<td>30.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O</td>
<td>16.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1/2H₂O</td>
<td>9.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>255.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

On dilution with a sufficiently large quantity of water, the salt moreover undergoes dissociation; thus:

\[ \text{Hg}_2(\text{NO}_2)_2 = \text{Hg} + \text{Hg(NO}_2)_2 \]


† While correcting the proofs I may as well mention here that the salt has the formula Hg₂NO₂. Since the memoir was presented to the Society, I have made repeated analyses of it, the mercury being estimated as sulphide, as phosphorous acid gives very low results in presence of nitrous acid. The percentage of "free" mercury has been found to be 31.41, that in the ic salt, 31.41 and that in the ous salt, 17.8; total 89.62. Theory for Hg₂NO₂ requires 81.3.
The amount of mercury set free being equal to that contained in the \( i.e. \) salt, quantitative proof of which has been given above. The dissociation of mercurous nitrite is analogous to that of calomel:*

\[
\text{Hg}_2\text{Cl}_2 = \text{Hg} + \text{HgCl}_2.
\]

Diminution of pressure in one case playing the rôle of dilution in the other; nearly 22 per cent. of the salt, however, dissolves as such, and dilution has no further effect in increasing the proportion of dissociation. (Vide table, p. 4).

The present compound throws additional light on the action of nitric acid on the copper-mercury group of metals. It is now admitted by chemists that "in their relation to nitric acid metals must be divided into two classes." To the former belong those which produce ammonia and hydroxylamine from it; e.g. Tin, Zinc, Cadmium, Iron, Aluminium, Potassium, &c., while the latter includes Copper, Silver, Mercury and Bismuth. These seem to enter into direct union with the nitrogen of the acid, instead of displacing its hydrogen. The formation of the nitro compounds of the fatty series by V. Meyer's method lends additional support to this theory. This nitronic constitution of nitrous acid, as Divers puts it, also explains the advantage of red or yellow nitric acid in dissolving metals of the silver-mercury class.†

\[
\text{AgNO}_2 + \text{H} | \text{NO}_2 + \text{H}_2\text{O} = \frac{\text{AgNO}_2 + \text{HO}}{\text{AgNO}_2}.
\]

Indeed, the presence of nitrous acid seems to be sine quâ non for the dissolution of metals like silver, mercury, &c., as was first pointed out by Russell.‡ This chemist also showed that when silver dissolves in nitric acid, "silver nitrite is formed in quantity, partly in solution in the silver nitrite liquor, partly as crystals." The stability of silver nitrite in presence of strong nitric acid is noteworthy, as ordinary nitrites are decomposed even by the weakest acids. The nitronic nature of silver nitrite affords a ready explanation of this apparent anomaly.

Acworth and Armstrong in their classical researches found "that the amount of gas \([\text{NO}]\) obtained by decomposing silver nitrite by nitric acid varies according to the strength of the acid, being greater "the weaker the acid" (the italics are ours)......again "no amount of

* Harris and V. Meyer's recent experiments fully bear out the conclusion arrived at by Odling years ago. See "Ueber den Molekularzustand des Calomedampfers" Berichte: 27 (1892) p. 1482.


heating will effect this [decomposition] if the acid be concentrated."* Mercurous nitrite seems to behave exactly like silver nitrite.

The traces of nitrous acid, present in the yellow nitric acid, no doubt, start the reaction, but how to account for the continued formation of mercurous nitrite? For, this small quantity is soon used up according to the equation given above. There must be a parallel reaction going on to keep up the supply of nitrous acid. Acworth and Armstrong thus explain the action of copper on nitric acid.†

\[
\begin{align*}
Cu + 2 \text{HNO}_3 &= 2 \text{H} + Cu(\text{NO}_3)_2 \\
2 \text{H} + \text{HNO}_3 &= \text{HNO}_3 + \text{OH}_2 \\
3 \text{HNO}_2 &= 2 \text{NO} + \text{HNO}_3 + \text{OH}_2.
\end{align*}
\]

Adopting this view, the mercurous nitrite would continue to be formed for some time, and being insoluble in the menstruum, would be precipitated, whilst mercurous nitrate would remain in solution. The strength of the acid also would go on diminishing, till a time arrives when mercurous nitrite is no longer stable in this liquid, the nitrous acid decomposing according to the equation:

\[
3 \text{HNO}_2 = 2 \text{NO} + \text{HNO}_3 + \text{OH}_2
\]

and Marignac’s salt begins to be formed. The transformation of the nitrite into nitrate is however very slow, the process extending over weeks.

During the initial stages of the reaction the reverse change seems to take place; for, on the surface of the mercury somewhat brisk effervescence goes on, but proportionally very little nitric oxide escapes. During its upward ascent most part of it is absorbed, thus:—

\[
2 \text{NO} + \text{HNO}_3 + \text{H}_2\text{O} = 3 \text{HNO}_2.
\]

A strong proof in favour of this view seems to be the fact that as soon as the superincumbent liquid is poured off, torrents of red fumes appear on the surface of mercury.‡

† Whether NO is formed through the agency of nascent hydrogen, or by the direct action of the metal on nitric acid must be left at present an open question. Cf. Deville: De l’état naissant, Compt. Rend., 1870, LXX., 22, 550.
‡ Veley also arrives at this conclusion. "If the conditions are such that these metals [Copper, Mercury and Bismuth] dissolve, it would appear that the "metallic nitrite is at first formed, together with nitric oxide. The former is decomposed by the excess of nitric acid to liberate nitrous acid, whilst the latter "reduces the nitric acid to form a further quantity of nitrous acid.”

"Eventually the net result is the product of two reverse chemical changes "represented by the equations —

\[
\begin{align*}
(1) \quad 2 \text{NO} + \text{HNO}_3 + \text{H}_2\text{O} &= 3 \text{HNO}_2 \\
(2) \quad 3 \text{HNO}_2 &= 2 \text{NO} + \text{HNO}_3 + \text{H}_2\text{O}.
\end{align*}
\]

The place of mercury in the Periodic System would naturally justify the expectation that it would yield the analogue of silver nitrite, and the present compound is a realisation of it.

Although the compounds of monatomic mercury resemble the corresponding ones of silver, there is a sharp distinction between them. Silver never gives basic or hydrated salts, whilst the compounds of mercury with nitric or nitrous acids seem to be almost invariably basic or hydrated or both.

It has already been said that for purpose of analysis the first or second day's crop should be collected; after a longer time a granular mass of yellow rhombic tabular prisms (?) is obtained, which is rather richer in the percentage of mercury and at the same time much less stable. When this salt, after being dried on the porous tile, is kept in the bottle, it constantly evolves nitrous fumes.

Temperature also seems to have important bearing on the formation of the present salt. The ordinary temperature of the Laboratory in the summer season, 31° to 30° C., seems to be very favourable for the growth of the needles.

The different mercurous nitrites and nitrates and mercuric nitrite, as also an attempt to prepare nitro-ethane with the aid of the compound now described, will form the subject of subsequent communications.
Novicæ Indicæ X. Some additional Fumariaceœ.—By D. Prain.

[Read 4th December, 1895.]

The remarks made at the commencement of the ninth contribution of species new to the Indian Flora apply to the present one also.

The Fumariaceœ form in reality only a suborder of Papaveræceœ. The limitation of genera here has given even greater trouble than in the case of Papaveræceœ proper, while of late years systematists have had to contend with a complicated synonymy due to a well-meant but, the writer believes, too rigid application of the rules regarding priority of nomenclature. As in the present paper the writer adheres both to the generic limits and the generic names of the Flora of British India, and as no new genera belonging to the group have been reported from India, no new generic key is required.

1. HYPECOUm TOURNEff.

Key to the Indian species.

* Leaf segments linear; flowers yellow; fruits pendulous thickish ... ... ... ... 1. H. parviflorum.
** Leaf segments oblong; flowers pale purple or white with purple streaks, rarely yellow; fruits ascending narrow ... 2. H. leptocarpum.


Add to localities of F. B. I.:—N.-W. Himalaya; Gilgit, Giles!
Substitute for distrib. of F. B. I.:—Beluchistan, Afghanistan, Western Persia, Turkestan, Yarkand, Soongaria.

This species comes just within the western border of the Indian region. It is a plant with precisely the habit of Hypecoum pendulum, with which species M. Boissier has identified it but differs so markedly in certain respects that Sir J. D. Hooker and Dr. Thomson, in both their treatises on the Indian species, have preferred to include it in H. procumbens. It does not agree in habit with this latter species nearly so well, but its fruits, being more decidedly dehiscent into joints than those of true H. pendulum are, agree better with those of H. procumbens. It will be noted that Hooker and Thomson include the plant in a species that has 3-lobed outer petals, while Boissier includes it in one that has entire outer petals. Both courses are justifiable because in the Indian plant this character breaks down; some of the specimens have entire, others have 3-lobed petals. The original Soongarian specimens on which Karelin and Kirilow's species was founded have entire outer petals as in H. pendulum; the characters on which they have relied in distinguishing their plant are the greater tendency to dehiscence of capsule seg-
ments and the fact that the epidermis remains entire after the segments have fallen away. This is characteristic of the Indian specimens also, whether the outer petals be lobed or entire, and it is on this account that the writer makes the identification noted above. Thus considered the plant is seen to be a very distinct geographical form occupying the eastern portion of the Mediterranean and Central Asian region. The differences implied by their fruit-characters are however so decidedly only differences of degree, that in a monographic review of the genus it would probably be preferable to unite H. parviflorum with H. pendulum as M. Boissier has proposed. For the purposes of a local Flora it is obviously better to follow Sir J. D. Hooker and Dr. Thomson in separating them.

2. **Hypecoum leptocarpum** H. f. $^{&}$ T. Flor. Ind. 276 (1855); Flor. Brit. Ind. i. 120 (1872); Franchet, Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. xxxiii. 391 (1886); Maxim., Flora Tangut. 37; Enum. Mongol. 36.

Add to localities of F. B. I. — Badakshan, Giles! Pangi, Heyde! Kamaon, Duthie! Bootan, Chumbi and Phari, Dr. King’s Collectors! DISTRIB. E. Tibet (Thorold!) S. E. Tibet (King’s Collectors!) N. Tibet (Przewalski!) China; Kansu (Potanin!) Szechuen (Pratt!) Yunnan (Delaway!)

This very distinct species comes just within the northern border of the Indian region. Its area lies to the east of that occupied by the preceding but without overlapping it. Very nearly related to this and perhaps only varietally distinct is *H. chinense* Franchet, [Fl. David, i. 27 (1884)]. This differs somewhat from *H. leptocarpum* in foliage and differs moreover in having yellow petals. The colour noted for the petals of *H. leptocarpum* are “pale purple” (Hooker) and “pink,” “rose,” “slate-coloured,” “bluish-white,” “white with purple-streaks” (various collectors sent by Dr. King); in one gathering from Chumbi, the petals have been noted as “yellow.” This gathering therefore, agrees with M. Franchet’s plant, which comes from the neighbourhood of Pekin, as to flowers; at the same time it has the foliage of the other specimens and could not be separated, even as a variety, from *H. leptocarpum*. The existence of this form strongly supports M. Franchet’s suspicion (loc. cit.) that *H. chinense* is merely a variety of *H. leptocarpum*. In Northern Tibet and Mongolia the flowers, Mr. Maximowicz says, are always pale-yellow, never blue.

**DICENTRA Borkh.**

**Key to the Indian species.**

* Bracts elongate, capsules narrow linear, coriaceous:—
  † Bracts as long as pedicels; capsules torulose, seeds opaque ... ... ... ... ... 1. *D. torulosa.*
  ‡ Bracts shorter than pedicels; capsules not torulose, seeds shining ... ... ... ... ... 2. *D. Roylei.*

** Bracts very small, capsules broad (seeds shining):—
  † Capsule membranous, acute at both ends, early dehiscent ... ... ... ... ... 3. *D. Macrocarpas.*
  ‡ Capsule fleshy, ovate-cordate, tardily or not dehiscent 4. *D. scandens.*
In habit, the Himalayan Dicentras differ widely from all the North American and
North American forms; in this respect they agree with the American plant known
as Adlumia cirsosha, which, differing as it does from Dicentra only in having its 4
petals united, scarcely deserves generic rank.

1. Dicentra torulosa H. f. & T., Flor. Ind. 272 (1855) ; Flor.
Brit. Ind. i. 121 (1872). Khasia ; Griffith! Mann! Collett! Burma;
Mynola, Anderson! Distrib. Yunnan (Delavay!)

M. Franchet has shown the writer Chinese specimens of this species recently
received at Herb. Paris.

xxxiii. 391 (1886) ; Pl. Delavay. 44 (1889) nec Spreng.

Kamaon: Simla, Lady Dalhousie! Mussoorie Royle! Falconer!
Dippi, 8,000 ft. Brandis 3272! Bootan: Griffith! Khasia: Griffith!
Robertson! Distrib. Yunnan (Delavay!)

This is the second of the scandent group of Dicentras characteristic of the
Himalayan region that extends to South-west China. M. Franchet in referring
the whole genus Dicentra to Corydalis adopts a course with which the writer is
much inclined to agree, but which in a paper like the present it is not advisable to
follow. The step is only a reversion to the view advocated by Sprengel. By a
lapsus calami the specific name of another North-west Himalayan plant has been
given in the Plantae Delavayanae; Delavay's specimens show that the Yunnan plant is
D. Roylei.

3. Dicentra macrocapnos Prain. Dicentra scandens H. f. & T.
Flor. Ind. 273 (1855) ; Gen. Pl. i. 55 (1862) ; Flor. Brit. Ind. i. 121
(1872) nec Walp. Dactylicapnos thalictrifolia Wall. Cat. n. 1426/2
tantum (1829) nequaquam Tent. Flor. Nepal. Macrocapnos Royle
ex Lindl. Nat. Syst. ed. ii. 439 (1836) ; Royle Ill. 68 (1839).

Garhwal: Edgeworth! above Kinoli, Duthie n. 3820! above Ghát,
7-8,000 ft. Duthie n. 3821! Kamaon: Dwarahat and Sobah, Saharan-
pur Collectors! near Kala-oolgi, etc., Davidson! Blinkworth (Wall. Cat.
n. 1426/2)! Royle!

Nepal is also given as a locality for this species both in Flor. Ind. and Flor. Brit.
Ind. This is the result of Dr. Wallich having, in the distribution of the E. I. C.
Herbarium, mixed specimens of this species sent him by Blinkworth, with his own
Dactylicapnos thalictrifolia from Nepal. But though Wallich erred in his identifi-
cation he did not issue Blinkworth's plant as a Nepalese one, the original tickets as
well as the lithographed catalogue alike indicate carefully that Blinkworth's
plant (which is Wallich's n. 1426/2) came from Kamaon. Wallich's n. 1426/1, which
he himself collected in Nepal, is not a mixture of two species; it is his own Dacty-
licapnos thalictrifolia and is the only Dicentra that he obtained in Nepal. The
Wallichian error was pointed out by Royle (Ill. 68) in 1839, but his remarks were
unfortunately ignored by Walpers (Report. i. 118) when in 1842 he revised the
D. Prain—Some additional Fumariaceae.


**NEPAL:** Noakote, Wallich n. 1426/1! Sikkim; very common. Bootan; Griffith! Khasia; very common. Mishmi: Yeu, in woods, Griffith!

There is little doubt that this species is quite distinct from the preceding in spite of their having been considered identical by Wallich. The bibliographical confusion that has prevailed as the result of this identification has been discussed above under the Kamaon species.
3. Corydalis DC.

Key to the Indian species.

* Base of stem naked; rootstock short (unknown in C. lathyroides) capsules not inflated:
  † Stem arising from apex of a solitary tuber; leaves 3-nately divided:
    ‡ Tuberc globose; stem leaves opposite:
      §§ Leaves sessile or subsessile, spur wide infundibuliform, (spur recurved, tip incurved) ... ... 1. C. diphylla.
      § Spur slightly recurved, tip straight
      ¶ Spur much recurved throughout its length, (flowers horse-shoe shaped, twice as large as in the two preceding species) ... ... ... ... 2. C. persica.
      ‡ Tuberc obconic; stem leaves alternate ... ... ... ... 3. C. cyrtocentra.
  †† Stem arising from apex of a rootstock with fasciculate roots some at least of which are tuberous (doubtful in C. lathyroides):
    ‡ Flowers subumbellate, blue:
      § Canine leaves subsessile, palmately divided, bracts laciniate
      §§ Canine leaf distinctly petioloed, 3-foliolate, bracts entire ... ... ... ... 5. C. cachemiriana.
    †† Flowers in elongated racemes, yellow:
      § Canine leaves divided:
        §§ Stems slender branching; leaves simply pinnate, lobes ovate, obtuse ... ... ... ... 7. C. lathyroides.
        ‡ Stems simple or only branched in the inflorescence; leaves primarily but unequally ternately divided, lobes acute:
          × Canine leaves 2, close under inflorescence, segments very long linear ... ... ... ... 8. C. graminea.
          × Canine leaves numerous, scattered along stem, segments oblong ... ... ... ... 9. C. polygalina.
      §§ Canine leaves entire lanceolate; radical leaves equally ternate ... ... ... ... 10. C. junccea.
  ** Base of stem surrounded by old leaf sheaths:
    † Stem arising from apex of short rootstock with fasciculate roots; leaves ternate, stems branched:
      ‡ Capsules narrow linear, seeds 1-serial (unknown in No. 13):
        §§ Leaves unequally ternate, (i.e. lateral segments manifestly smaller than terminal); canine sessile, (i.e. lateral segments arising at base of petiolo) ... ... ... ... 11. C. flaccida.
        §§ Leaves equally ternate, (i.e. lateral segments not manifestly smaller than terminal); canine long petioloed, petiolo vaginate at base:
          § Leaves twice ternately divided ... ... ... ... 12. C. leptocarpa.
          ¶ Leaves three times ternately divided ... ... ... ... ... 13. C. tritermata.
      ‡ Capsules oval, seeds 2-serial, leaves equally 2-3 times ternately cut, caniline petiolo very long, with much expanded basal sheaths ... ... ... ... ... 14. C. Laelia.
    †† Stem arising from apex of elongated, cylindric, or fusiform rootstock:
      ‡ Capsules not inflated, leaves much divided:
§ Leaves primarily ternately divided, (i.e. only 1 pair of lateral segments or, if more than 1 pair, the lowest pair opposite, more subdivided and manifestly larger than any subsequent pair):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stems simple:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>x Cauline leaves 0, or casually 1; petals not winged ... ... ... 15. C. erithmifolia.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x x Cauline leaves 2, opposite; petals winged ... ... ... 16. C. Falconeri.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stems branched:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>x Dwarf, very small, slightly branched plants with numerous close-set leaves, the leaf segments almost always mucronate, the petioles winged throughout their length, the flowers in dense corymbs partly, and the fruits completely, hidden amongst large foliaceous bracts:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x x Elongated, diffusely branched plants with slender stems and scattered leaves with narrow petioles, the flowers in elongated racemes, the bracts very small:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

22. C. filicina.
Key to the Indian species—Corydalis—Continued:

** ++ † † † § q q x x |||| ○ Continued.
++ a. Continued:
   a. Primary lateral segments hardly exceeding secondary next above; spur slender tapering, slightly recurved, the staminal process attached to its anterior wall for three-fourths of its length ... 23. C. crispa.
   b. Primary lateral segments much exceeding secondary next above; spur stout cylindric straight, tip obtuse slightly incurved ... 24. C. Kingii.
   b. Terminal leaf-segment pinnatisect, the primary lateral segments considerably exceeding the secondary segments next above; spur slender straight:
      a. Ultimate leaf-segments rounded; seeds opaque, punctulate ... ... ... ... 25. C. cornuta.
      b. Ultimate leaf-segments linear or oblong; seeds shining, smooth ... ... ... 26. C. ramosa.
○○ Leaf-segments once to twice completely divided; ultimate segments decurrent;—
   + Racemes dense-fld., bracts entire, small, shorter than pedicels 27. C. chaerophylla.

§§ Leaves pinnatisect, (i.e. the lowest pair of segments not exceeding the others;—
   ● Stems simple:—
   × Cauline leaves none, or one to two low down on the stem:—
      || Leaf-segments much divided, ultimate lobules lanceolate or linear acute;
         (bracts broadly concave, deeply incised) ... ... ... 20. C. Govaniana.
      |||| Leaf-segments little divided, ultimate lobules ovate or orbicular, obtuse:—
         ○ Leaves simply pinnate, lobes large; bracts broad entire ... 30. C. elegans.
         ○○ Leaves pinnatisect, lobes small; bracts narrow entire or incised ... 31. C. tibetica.
   × × Cauline leaves several, disposed throughout the stem:—
      || Leaf-segments much divided, ultimate lobules very small, ovate, discrete;
         stem leaves 2–4 alternate, bracts broad usually incised ... 32. C. Duthiei.
      |||| Leaf-segments little divided, ultimate segments large, oblong, concolor;
         stem leaves 4, in 2 subopposite pairs, bracts broad entire ... 33. C. Clarkei.
   ●● Stems branched:—
   × Spur of upper petal tapering towards point, or if obtuse then not saccate:—
      || Branching confined to region of inflorescence only:—
         ○ Leaf-segments simply pinnatisect, lobules ovate:—
            + Petals uncrested:—
               a. Branches few, bracts all large leafy ovate-lanceolate incised or upper entire ... 34. C. Franchetiana.
               b. Branches numerous, bracts narrow linear ... 35. C. Hookeri.
+ + Petals winged:——
  a. Branches few, bracts all large leafy lanceolate:——
    a. Bracts entire; stem often unbranched ... 36. C. Moirostiana.
    b. Bracts incised 
  b. Branches numerous, lowest bracts large ovate leafy
    much incised, the rest all linear entire small; flowers
    and fruits smaller than in the 2 preceding species ... 38. C. thyrsiflora.

○○ Leaf segments 2-3-times pinnatisect lobes linear:——
  + Petals broadly winged; branches numerous; spur very short 39. C. meifolia.
  + + Petals uncrest; branches few, spur nearly as long as
    lamina; lower leaves opposite ... 40. C. dubia.
  || Branching not confined to region of inflorescence; leaves much divided:——
    ○ Culamine leaves and branches opposite, flowers subumbellate; spur
    very short, wings of petals very broad ... 41. C. latiflora.
    ○○ Culamine leaves and branches alternate, flowers in racemes:——
    + Stem branching near base only, racemes lax, bracts very
      large, foliaceous, laciniate to near their bases ... 42. C. pulchella.
    + + Stem branching throughout:——
      a. Racemes lax, bracts small; long, diffuse brancing
        plants ... ... ... 43. C. Stracheyi.
      b. Racemes dense, bracts large cuneate laciniate to their
        middle; usually dwarf plants with stems sometimes
        unbranched and culamine leaves often subopposite ... 44. C. nana.

×× Spur of upper petal distinctly saccate:——
  || Stems branched in inflorescence only or casually simple ... 45. C. stricta.
    ○ Stems branched throughout:——
      ○ Capsule ovate, seeds 2-seriate, leaves 2-3-pinnatisect ... 46. C. rupestris.
      ○○ Capsules linear, seeds 1-seriate:——
        + Capsules tortuons; leaves 2-3 pinnatisect ... 47. C. ophioearpa.
        + + Capsules straight:——
          a. Leaves 2-3-pinnatisect ... ... ... 48. C. aduncu.
          b. Leaves simply pinnate:——
            a. Pinnae flabellate, broad; pedicels very short:——
              1. Bracts small, shorter than the buds ... 49. C. flabellata.
              2. Bracts setaceous, exceeding the buds ... 50. C. adenticifolia.
            β. Pinnae narrowly cuneate; pedicels conspicuous ... 51. C. Schelessono-
                ana.
  ||| Capsule inflated, leaves reniform, subentire or 3-5-lobed to -partite; stems simple, or branched in
  region of inflorescence only ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 52. C. croscifolia.
Since 1872, when the account of this genus in the *Flora of British India* was published, the number of species reported from the Indian area has been doubled. For our acquaintance with eight of the newly reported species from the north-west Himalayan region, we are indebted to the exertions of Mr. Duthie of Saharanpur; ten more are due to the extensive exploration of the provinces of Sikkim and Chumbi conducted by Dr. King during the past twenty years. Four others from the north-west and north-east frontiers have been obtained by Dr. Aitchison, Mr. Ellis, Mr. Lace and Dr. Watt. The remaining species, recognised in this paper as separate, are plants known at the time of publication of the *Flora of British India*, but in that work referred to other species. In nearly every case they had already received the rank of varieties; in every instance not only their existence but the fact that they exhibit characters deviating from those of the species to which they have been tentatively referred, has been pointed out by Sir Joseph Hooker and Dr. Thomson; their present recognition as species apart is due to the communication since 1872 of more extensive material for study.

In the foregoing Key, which has been prepared principally with a view to the assistance of field botanists, palms has been taken to avoid as far as possible the use of floral characters. The characters derived from the flowers do not in the writers' experience assist one greatly in classification. The relative length of spur and lamina of the larger outer petal is not quite a reliable character; though in the majority of cases this relationship remains fairly uniform, there are some in which it does not, there being considerable variability in the absolute length of spur within the limits of some at least of the species here recognised, without any corresponding alteration of dimensions on the part of the lamina. The presence or absence of wings to the petals is another character that, taken by itself, appears to fail; at all events among Indian species it has been found necessary to include in at least two, *C. cachemiriana* and *C. tibetica*, that are widely divergent, forms which save for the complete absence of wings to the petals cannot be distinguished from their respective types. Nor is colour of material assistance. In the large majority of Indian species the flowers are some shade of yellow, in one instance (*C. ophiocarpa*) so faint that the flowers are almost white; in the remaining species the flowers are mauve or purple. But one species with usually purple flowers (*C. flaccida*) sometimes has yellow petals, and two species usually with yellow flowers (*C. meifolia* and *C. crispa*) sometimes have them mauve.

That good characters for purposes of classification are likely to be obtained from the fruit and seed is very probable. But in a considerable number of cases ripe fruits and seeds are still unknown; it is very difficult to obtain the fruits of autumn flowering species owing to the necessity that collectors are under of hurrying away, before their fruits are fully ripe, from the inclement altitudes that many of the species affect. In the meantime, therefore, it has been deemed advisable to use for purposes of arrangement and, as far as possible of specific diagnosis also, the more general characters derived from habit and foliage.

It may be mentioned that it has been found impossible in drawing up the Key to retain unbroken the section of species with fibrous roots and 1-seriate seeds proposed in the *Flora of British India*. One of the three species included in that section proves to be possessed of a fusiform rootstock and to be more nearly allied to *C. jubellata* and *C. adiantifolia*, two species with also 1-seriate seeds though already placed in the other section. On the other hand *C. Laelia*, a new species from Sikkim, has fascicled fibrous roots and oval capsules with 2-seriate seeds. The sec-
tions recognised in the most recent revision of the natural order* seem already to require reconsideration on account of the enormous accession during recent years of Chinese species; the writer therefore refrains for the present from giving names to, or even from attempting to define, the limits of the more or less natural groups that occur in the genus. It is however only just to those who may consult this Key, to explain that it has been made to adapt itself to as natural a serial arrangement of the Indian species as it has been possible to draw up; in no single instance has a species been intentionally removed from the vicinity of its nearest allies to suit the exigencies or to facilitate the construction of an artificial Key.

Of the species in the list the first three and the forty-sixth (C. rupestris) belong to the flora of the Orient, the remainder of the north-west Frontier and almost all the north-west Himalayan ones are species whose affinities are with the Altaian and Siberian flora; those of the Central and Eastern Himalaya, with very few exceptions, show on the other hand Chinese affinities.

The number exhibited within brackets after the serial number of each species in the list indicates to the student the serial number it bears in the Flora of British India.


This species has a globose tuber; the “long slender root” (De Candolle) or “slender rootstock” (Hooker & Thomson) ascribed to it is in reality that part of the stem between the deeply buried tuber and the surface of the soil.

The species is easily distinguished from its nearest allies, *C. rutaefolia, C. Ledebouriana, C. persica, C. cyrtocenta, C. darwasica, C. macrocentra* and *C. Sewertzovii* by its long-petioled leaves.

Dr. Aitchison, in reaffirming M. Boissier’s contention that the Afghan plant united to this by Drs. Hooker and Thomson is different from *C. rutaefolia*, has not called attention to the fact that, while this is the case, the Afghan plant to which Boissier and he refer is even more distinct from the Himalayan one than it is from true *C. rutaefolia*. In any case Dr. Aitchison’s synonymy is slightly at fault; granting *C. Griffithii* to be the same as *C. rutaefolia H. f. & T.* (not of Sibth.), which is what he claims (*Journ. Linn. Soc.* xix. 151), the name *C. diphylla* Wall., which is about 30 years prior to Boissier’s, ought to have been used. Not only however are the two species quite distinct, they are not even representative forms growing in distinct areas; quite recently Mr. Duthie’s collectors have obtained true *C. diphylla* as well as *C. persica* (C. Griffithii) in the Kurram Valley, while Genl. Gatacre on the other hand has collected *C. persica* in the Ziarat Valley.


North-West Himalaya: Ziarat Valley, 7,000 feet, Gatacre! Kurram Vally, Aitchison! Duthie’s Collectors! DistriB. Afghanistan; Northern Persia.

Near the preceding species, but hardly, as Aitchison suggests, the same. Here the leaves as in C. rutaefolia may either be sessile or shortly petioled but even if petioled they are easily distinguished from the leaves of C. diphylla by having the primary petiolules longer than the petioles. The flowers too are quite different, the differences being not at all badly shown even in the indifferent reproductions of Griffith’s drawing.

Mr. Boissier has himself expressed the belief that his own C. Griffithii does not differ sufficiently from C. persica. Dr. Regel has gone further and has identified C. persica with C. verticillaris DC.; had this been justifiable then M. de Candolle’s, as being the older name, is the one that should have been used. But it seems better in the mean time to keep C. verticillaris, which has flowers with straight spurs, more like those of C. rutaefolia proper, apart from C. persica. The specimens from Turkestan referred to C. persica by Dr. Regel (Act. Hort Petrop. viii. 694 t. 16) have flowers with broad explanate lips to the outer petals, in this way differing rather markedly from all the remaining opposite-leaved members of this section. Among the material of the genus kindly lent the writer for study by Dr. Batallon from the Imperial Herbarium, St. Petersburg, is one specimen which shows that originally Dr. Regel had thought of separating the broad-lipped plant under the name C. darwasica Regel; this name the writer proposes to sustain. The figure given by Dr. Regel does not show clearly the character of the lips.

3. (—.) Corydalis cyctocentra Drain; leaves opposite, sessile, twice ternately cut, petiolules very long; spur very long, not infundibuliform much recurved throughout, erect from the base and overarchig the lamina of its lip; inner petals projecting beyond outer.

North-West Himalaya: Chitral, Young husband!

Habit of C. Ledebouriana and the other sessile-leaved members of this group. Flowers 1 in. long, twice as large as in the two preceding species, spur not incurved at tip. Bracts large ovate entire, longer than the pedicels.

This very closely approaches C. macrocentra Regel, from which however it differs in having smaller leaves, entire bracts, shorter pedicels, purple or pink, not yellow flowers, and ovules more numerous and in 2-rows. The spur of C. macrocentra is moreover at first straight and horizontal as in C. Sewezszi, not erect from the base as in this species. As regards leaves and bracts it more resembles C. Sewezszi; more closely still does it approach C. Ledebouriana, of which it may ultimately prove to be an extreme large-flowered form. The spur in C. Ledebouriana is however in most cases very different, having usually an incurved tip, and being generally somewhat inflated; there are however some specimens of C. Ledebouriana from Tur-
kestan with flowers that, though much smaller, a good deal resemble those of C. macrocentra.

That the species of the opposite leaved group do not essentially differ from the bulbous-rooted Corydalis with alternate leaves, is evident from the fact that occasionally the leaves (as already pointed out by M. de Candolle for C. rutafolia) may be sub-opposite only. Moreover even when patently opposite not infrequently one of the leaves exceeds the other in size and then it is very usual to find, especially in C. diphylla and in C. macrocentra, in the axil of the larger leaf a branch that may be a leafy shoot only or may be an inflorescence. Sometimes branches occur in the axes of both leaves; this however is rare: more rare still is it to find that these two branches alone are present, the central axis remaining undeveloped.


Kashmir: Musjid Valley, 13-14,000 feet, *Duthie* n. 13238! Distr. Caucasus and (fide Regel) eastward to Kamtschatka and Alaska.

Rootstock a short solid conical scaly tuber dividing below; stems 1½-4 in., not or hardly longer than the 2-4 scattered cauleine leaves in the axils of which arise small leafy shoots, and with 2-3 lanceolate scales between tuber and lowest leaf; petioles 2-3 in., blades ½ in. diam., segments ½-1½ in. lobules ½ in. wide; radical leaves 1-2 similar to cauleine but smaller; bracts ½ in. long ½ in. wide; flowers ½ in. long.

A very interesting addition to the Indian Flora, one of the results of Mr. Duthie’s journey of 1893. By Dr. Regel, M. Boissier, and Mr. Maximowicz, Dr. Meyer’s species has been reduced to C. pauciflora Pers. [Synops. ii. 269 (1807)]. But there is little doubt that Dr. Meyer and Mr. Ledebour were justified in treating this as a species. There are tangible differences in the flowers and in the leaves —differences which both Regel and Boissier admit; even however if these possessed but the trivial value assigned them, there remains the character of axillary branches, which, though neglected by Ledebour and Regel, nevertheless exists in the Caucasus specimens of the plant presented to Herb. Calcutta by Dr. Radde, and is also figured and commented on by Mr. Maximowicz. Other alternate-leaved species of Corydalis (§ Capnites) have it is true the normally simple stems casually branch-ed. But in the writer’s experience not only is branching in these species a purely occasional feature, the branches when they occur appear not in the axils of the leaves as in C. alpestris, but in the axils of the leaf-scales below the lowest stem-leaf.

That C. pauciflora var. latiloba Maxim. and C. pauciflora var. parviflora Regel differ as varieties, the writer quite believes. He believes further that the present plant might perhaps to be considered varietally distinct from both. But while this is the case, he is convinced that all three are to be considered “varieties” of one species, C. alpestris, which it is much better to separate from C. pauciflora, and which is well characterized by the presence of leafy shoots in its axils.

The true C. pauciflora has been very excellently figured by Ledebour in *Ic. Pl.*
Fl. Att. t. 450. The usually-quoted figure by Delessert in *Ic. Select.* ii. t. 9, fig. A. is either a very bad representation or has been drawn from another species; the drawing shows flowers with the spur much shorter than the petals. The citation of this plate as representing Persoon's plant should be abandoned by botanists.


*var. typica:* outer petals subequal, both crested; spur slightly curved, as long as lower lip, almost as long as lamina of upper lip; bracts rarely more than 3-fid.

**North-West Himalaya:** Kashmir; *Royle!* *Duthie!* to Western Nepal, *Duthie!*

*Stems* 4-12 in. (in Mr. Duthie's most recently collected Kashmir specimens); spur 11 mm. long, lower petal 11 mm., lamina of upper petal 12 mm. long.

*var. brevicornu* Prain: outer petals subequal, both crested, spur straight, shorter than the lamina of upper lip; bracts often 4-6 fid.

**Eastern Himalaya:** Sikkim, rare. Chumbi and Phari, very common.

*Stems* 4-10 in. (often 10 in. in Chumbi specimens); spur 5-6 mm. long; lower petal 11 mm., lamina of upper petal 12 mm. long.

*var. ecrisata* Prain: outer petals devoid of crests, lower longer than upper; spur much curved, longer than lamina of upper lip; bracts much divided.

**Eastern Himalaya:** Sikkim, in Jongri and on the Nepal Frontier, common.

*Stems* 2-4 in. always dwarf; flowers usually much larger than in the preceding varieties, the extreme measurements being—minimum, spur 10 mm., lower outer petal 10 mm., lamina of upper petal 8 mm.; maximum, spur 15 mm., lower outer petal 12 mm., lamina of upper petal 10 mm.

It is not improbable that this last very distinct variety may prove to be a species apart. Though reported as often as eight times it has unfortunately not yet been collected in fruit. The species most nearly related to the group of forms included under *C. cashmeriana* are the next described, which differs in the points noted in its diagnosis and *C. oxypetala* Franchet, from Yunnan, which differs in having all its bracts entire, in having more flowers arranged in an elongated not a subumbellate inflorescence, in having shorter and thicker pedicels, and in having longer and narrower capsules. It is also nearly related to *C. pachycentra* Franchet, from Yunnan and *C. curviflora* Maxim. from Kansu; along with these it helps to form a very natural group of closely allied forms.

6. (—.) *Corydalis trifoliolata* Franch. *Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr.* xxxii. 392 (1886); radical leaf solitary 3-5-sect, cauline solitary 3-folio-
ate long petioled, flowers subumbellate, bracts entire ovate longer than the short pedicels, spur straight shorter than the upper petal. *Plantae Delavayanae* 46 t. 14 a. (1889).

**SIKKIM**: Natong, *Dr. King’s Collectors*! Too-ko-la *Cummins*! *DISTRIIB. YUNNAN.*

**Rootstock** small, emitting from base a fascicle of fusiform tubers. *Stems* solitary 6-10 in. *Radical leaves* long petioled early withering, petioles 1-2 in. blade \( \frac{1}{4} \) in. across, *cauline* near top of stem, petiole \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. long, lobes \( \frac{3}{4} \) in. long, \( \frac{1}{4} \) in. wide; flowers \( \frac{4}{4} \) in. long, yellow and purple; racemes terminal 2-4 fld.; bracts \( \frac{6}{6} \) in. long, \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. across; *sepals* minute. *Capsule* linear-oblong.

Very nearly related to *C. oxyptaln* and to *C. cashmeriana*; from the former it differs in having subumbellate flowers, from the latter in having entire bracts; from both it differs in having a solitary, petioled cauline leaf.

7. (—.) *Corydalis lathyroides* *Prain*; erect very slender, radical leaves 0, stem-leaves two rather wide apart in upper half of stem, each with an axillary leafy branch; racemes at ends of stem and branches 3-5-fl., bracts very small ovate entire; flowers small yellow.

**N.-W. HIMALAYA**: Kumaon; Rālam Valley, 10-11,000 feet, on rocks, *Duthie* n. 2708!

**Rootstock** not collected, the stems rigid, with a subopposite pair of very small leaf scales at its base. *Stem* 4-8 in., branches 3-4 in. *Cauline leaves* 2\( \frac{1}{2} \) in. long, sessile, simply 3-jugate pinnate, the pinnae ovate obtuse \( \frac{3}{4} \) in. long by \( \frac{1}{4} \) in. across, glaucous beneath entire or slightly 2-, rarely 3-lobed. *Bracts* very small, \( \frac{1}{2} \) in., pedicels \( \frac{1}{2} \) in., capsules \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. narrowly oblong, style persistent, stigma 2-lobed; *seeds* very small black shining.

This is such a very distinct plant that it is impossible to refrain from providing a description in spite of its having been incompletely collected. The flowers are reported by Mr. *Duthie* as yellow, they are unfortunately in so advanced a state that they do not admit of satisfactory examination; the length of spur relatively to lamina cannot be made out and the presence or absence of crests on the petals cannot be determined. But by their small size, not much exceeding that of the corolla in *C. claviculata*, the flowers differ much from those of all Asiatic species except the Chinese *C. racemosa* Pers., which in other respects this in no way resembles. The absence of rootstock makes it impossible to assign the species with certainty to its true section. Obviously however, in spite of its much smaller size, its nearest ally is *C. paeoniasfolia* Pers., concerning the sectional position of which also some dubiety still exists.

8. (—.) *Corydalis graminea* *Prain*; erect slender, radical leaves very long-petioled segments narrowly lanceolate 3 (terminal), or 5 (three terminal with a pair opposite lower down), stem-leaves two near the apex and close together the lower short petioled with 5 segments, the upper sessile with 3 segments, each with axillary racemes; racemes 5-10 fld. bracts all linear entire much shorter than pedicels, upper petal as long as the straight cylindric spur.
Sikkim: Peykiongla, 13,000 feet, King's Collectors! near Pemberingo, Cummins!

Stem 6-8 in. Radical petioles 7-9 in. segments 1½-3 in. long, 1/4-1 in. wide, lower cauline petiole ¼ in., 4-1 in. below upper sessile leaf; cauline leaf-segments similar to radical but shorter and narrower; bracts ¼ in., pedicels ½ in.; flowers yellow ½ in. long, both outer petals winged.

Very near to C. linearoides Maxim. from Kansu and C. Prattii Franch. from Szechuen which resemble each other in racemes and bracts, but have different spurs and radical leaves. Of the present species the rootstock has not as yet been collected so that in this respect it cannot be compared with either. From both, however, it differs in having larger flowers and entire, not laciniate, bracts as well as in having secondary racemes in the axils of the two cauline leaves. Of Indian species it most closely approaches C. polygalina, of which it has much the flowers and which also sometimes has axillary racemes. In C. polygalina however the foliage is quite different, while the cauline leaves are numerous and scattered along the stem.

9. (6.) Corydalis polygalina H. f. & T.
Add to description of F. B. I.:—

Stems simple or with axillary racemes, several from a stoutish rootstock with scaly tip, which emits numerous lateral and basal much elongated narrowly fusiform roots; radical leaves 2-4, long-petioled, 3-sect with always the terminal petiolulate, and occasionally the lateral sessile segments again trisect, lobules all oblong-lanceolate subequal.

Add to localities:—Chumbi; Sham-chen Dungboo! Syam-chu-chen King's Collectors!

Nearly related to C. graminea, the characters of which species serve to indicate that this also, in spite of its numerous stem-leaves, is really a member of the same group as the various 2-foliate species referred to in the preceding note. Its most intimate ally is however C. Delavayi Franch. [Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. xxxiii. 393 (1886); Plant. Delavay. 46, t 14 b. (1889)] from Yunnan, which differs from this species in having the radical leaves more divided, the crest on the upper petal smaller, and the rootstock smaller with the roots more slender. No single one of these characters would be sufficient to separate the two plants specifically; perhaps even their combination only entitles the Yunnan plant to varietal rank.

10. (7.) Corydalis Juncea Wall.
Add to description of F. B. I.:—

Radical leaves solitary very long petioled, 3-sect, segments long petiolule again 3 sect, lobes sessile 3-partite, ultimate divisions ovate acute to (rarely) linear-lanceolate. Seeds brown, arillate, very minutely pitted, occasionally 1-seriate.

Two very distinct forms of this species occur in Sikkim; one, exactly like the original plant from Nepal, with rather long slender pedicelas much exceeding the bracts and with the petiole of the radical leaf shorter than the stem. This form extends eastward to Phari, Chumbi and Bootan. The other form, confined to Eastern Sikkim and East Nepal has flowers nearly twice as large, pedicels not exceeding the bracts and a radical leaf with petiole as long as the stem. But intermediate forms occur and it is not possible to treat the two forms even as distinct varieties.
11. (2.) Corydalis flaccida H. f. & T.

In one gathering, from Cho-la in Sikkim, the Native Collector records the flowers as “yellow;” in all the others the flowers are said to be “purple,” “dark-purple,” or “reddish-blue.”

12. (3.) Corydalis leptocarpa H. f. & T.

Add to localities of F. B. J.;—ASSAM: Naga Hills, at Kohima and Jotsoma Prain! on Japvo, Colomb! MANIPUR: Khongwi Valley, Watt! UPPER BURMA: Myenla, Anderson!

13. (—.) Corydalis triternata Franch.?

Tall, leaves thrice ternate and ultimate segments again 3-partite to -sect, the lobules spathulate.

MANIPUR: Chingsow, at 7-8,000 feet, Watt n. 6314!

Stems 1-2 ft. roots tufted; radical petioles 8-10 in., cauline 3-4 in., primary petiolules 2 in., secondary $\frac{1}{2}-\frac{3}{4}$ in., lobules glaucous beneath $\frac{3}{4}$ in long, $\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{3}$ in. across.

This plant, very distinct from any other Indian species, may possibly prove to be the same as M. Franchet’s C. triternata of which it closely imitates the foliage. It also, however, resembles somewhat C. Davidii Franchet, from E. Tibet and C. Balansa Prain,* from Tonkin; this latter, however, rather belongs to the group containing C. ophiocarpa. Till flowers and fruits are reported, the identity or non-identity of the present species with any of these cannot be vouched for. Its tufted roots indicate that its natural alliance is with C. leptocarpa, with which species it has in fact been by Dr. Watt tentatively placed.

14. (—.) Corydalis Laelia Prain; erect, quite glabrous, leafy, leaves equally ternate, segments again ternate, lobes 2-jugately pinnati-partite, ultimate lobules lanceolate 2-3-fid, radical petioles very long, all broadly vaginate in lower third; racemes in large wide-spreading panicles, lowest bract leafy incised the remainder linear as long as the pedicels.

EASTERN HIMALAYA: Sikkim; Linttoo, Natoot, Patangla, King’s Collectors! Chumbi; Lu-ma-poo, Kungboo, King’s Collectors! Bootan; in Upper Dichu Valley, Cummins!

* Corydalis Balansa Prain; tall, leaves glaucous beneath, 2-pinnatisect, the lobules ovate unequally 3-5-lobed; racemes lax many-fid terminal and axillary, flowers white, bracts small ovate-acute pedicels very short; outer petals spathulate apex obcordate mucronulate, dorsal wings very small, upper lamina 4 times as long as accurate incurved spur; inner petals with projecting apical wing; capsules narrow subfalcate apex acute; seeds 1-seriate compressed black, minutely punculate and with large strophiole.

TONKIN: Langson, “à l’entrée des grottes,” Balansa n. 1557!

Stems 12-18 in. petioles 3-4 in. long, pinnae 8-jugate in subopposite pairs, petioles 1 in., segments $\frac{1}{3}-1$ in. by $\frac{1}{2}-\frac{3}{4}$ in. lobes shallow. Flowers $\frac{3}{4}$ in. Capsules 1$\frac{1}{2}$ in. long.

Perhaps nearest to C. ophiocarpa but with larger flowers and very different foliage and fruits.

J. ii. 4
Roots numerous tufted from sides and base of very short stock. Stems 2-3 feet high. Radical petiolules 1-1\(\frac{1}{2}\) feet, cauleine 6 in., petiolules \(\frac{1}{2}\) in., laminae 3 in. across. Flowers \(\frac{3}{4}-1\) in. bright yellow, the upper petal equaling the straight spur, both outer petals broadly winged. Capsules ovate.

This very fine species much resembles C. thyrsiflora (C. Gortschakowii H. f. & T., vix Schrenk); it has very similar flowers and fruits. But though in general habit these two agree so closely they are in reality extremely different; C. thyrsiflora has pinnate, not ternate leaves, and has a long fusiform rootstock, not a dense tuft of fibrous roots.

15. (8.) Corydalis crithmifolia Royle.

16. (9.) Corydalis Falconeri H. f. § T.

17. (—.) Corydalis mucronifera Maxim. Flor. Tangut. 51, t. 24 f. 19; stem short breaking into diffuse cespitose branches from the base, leaves petioled 3-sect, segments shortly stalked 3-partite, ultimate lobes linear oblong obtuse; racemes few-fld., flowers hidden among the large rhomboid flabellate-multifid bracts.

Eastern Himalaya: Phari, at Ting, Dr. King's Collectors! Distrib. Tibet.

Glaucescent; rootstock cylindric \(\frac{1}{16}\) in. diam. 2-3 in. long; stems 1\(\frac{1}{2}-2\) in.; radical leaves numerous with flattened winged petiolules \(\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{4}\) in. long, narrower than the leaf-segments. Flowers yellow \(\frac{1}{4}\) in., sepals small laciniate, spur slightly incurved shorter than the upper lip which is uncrested or has only a slight crest near middle; ovary oval 4-5-ovuled rather longer than style; fruit oblong usually 2-seeded twice as long as persistent style, sharply deflexed and buried amongst the bracts by an abrupt curvature of the apex of pedicel; seeds black, shining.

The only difference between the plant from Phari and that of North Tibet is that the leaf-segments and the tips of the laciniae of the bracts are not mucronate in the southern locality. However, as Mr. Maximovich's figures and description explain, they are not always mucronate even in the original locality.

18. (—.) Corydalis Hendersoni Hemsley, Journ. Linn. Soc. xxx. 109 (1894); small, stoutish, glabrous, slightly branched, leaves long petioled 3-fld, radical many withering, cauleine numerous close-set, segments long stalked 3-sec, ultimate lobes also long stalked and twice tripartite lobules oblong obtuse very small with or without a very short terminal mucro; racemes congested few-fld., flowers almost hidden among the large foliaceous bracts. C. tibetica Henderson. Lahore to Yarkand, p. 309 nec H. f. § T.

N.-W. Himalaya: Zo-gi-la, Stewart! Taglang Pass, Heyde! Distrib. Yarkand (Henderson!) ; Tibet (Thorold!).

Glaucescent; rootstock cylindric \(\frac{1}{16}\) in. diam. 2 to 3 in. or more long; stems 2-3 in.; all the leaves with flattened winged petiolules 1 in. long \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. across, their margins beset with very small glandular hairs, petiolules \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. ultimate lobules narrowly spatulate mucronate or not. Flowers yellow \(\frac{3}{4}\) in. long, sepals small obliquely triangular subentire, subpersistent; spur straight almost as long as upper lip which is boat-shaped with slightly reflexed margins and uncrested; ovary oval 10-ovuled.
only ½ as long as style; fruit oblong 8-9 seeded, twice as long as persistent style, sharply deflexed and buried amongst the bracts by a sharp curvature of the much elongated pedicel; seeds reniform-orbicular, minutely puncticulate, strophiolate.

Resembles generally C. mucronifera Maxim, and C. Boweri Hemsl. but differs from the former in having petioles much broader than its leaf-segments, from the latter in having its leaves equally ternate. Like C. mucronifera it differs also from C. Boweri in not having its leaf-segments, even when mucronate, which they by no means always are, prolonged into a setaceous tip. From both species C. Hendersonii differs in having flowers three times as large and seeds three times as numerous.

19. (—.) CORYDALIS BOWERI Hemsl. Journ. Linn. Soc. xxx, 108; stem short breaking into diffuse cespitose branches from the base, leaves very long petioled primarily 3-sect, lateral segments short-stalked 3-partite, terminal long-stalked 2-jugate pinnate, ultimate lobes linear-lanceolate terminating in a very long setaceous tip; racemes congested few-fl., flowers almost hidden among the large rhomboid flabellate-multifid setaceo-mucronate bracts.

N.-W. Himalaya: Kamaon, Nipchang Valley, 13-14,000 feet, Shibu in Darma, 12-13,000 feet, and near Naihil, in Kutti Yangti Valley, Byans, at 11-12,000 feet, Duthie n. 2703! Distr. Tibet (Thorold?).

Glaucous; rootstock cylindric ½ in. diam. 2 to 3 in. or more in length; stems 2-3 in.; radical leaves numerous, with flattened winged petioles 2 in. long ½ in. across at length disappearing, petiolules ½ in., ultimate lobules narrowly spatulate and ending in a long setaceous tip. Flowers yellow ½ in., sepals small laciniate, persistent; spur slightly incurved rather longer than upper lip which is uncrested or has only a slight crest near middle; ovary oval 4-5-ovuled two-thirds length of style; fruit oblong usually 2-seeded, twice as long as persistent style, sharply deflexed and buried amongst the bracts by an abrapt curvature of the apex of the somewhat elongated pedicel; seeds strophiolate.

Except for the longer spur and the much longer style, this in flower much resembles, and in fruit almost repeats the characters of C. mucronifera. The foliage, however, is very different, more resembling that of C. Hendersonii though the leaves differ in not being equally ternate and in having long setaceous tips, while the flowers are one-third the size of the flowers of C. Hendersonii.

20. (sub 16.) CORYDALIS CASIMIRIANA Duthie & Prain; sub-glaucous, much branched slender, leaves long-petioled equally twice ternate, segments 3-5 oblong deeply cut, racemes lax few-fl. terminating long slender branches; bracts small, the lower cut into lobes, the upper entire; outer petals winged the lower not saccate the upper with long slender recurved spur; capsule linear, seeds 1-seriate. C. longipes Wall. Tent. Flor. Nep. 53 t. 42 fig., partly only in text; Cat. n. 1433 in part; Maxim. Flor. Tangut. 51 not of DC.

Himalaya: Kashmir, Kolahir above Liddarwat, on wet rocky, 11-12,000 feet Duthie n. 13521! Kamaon, frequent, Duthie nn. 2713! 5312! 5314! Nepal; Wallich n. 1433 (mixed with C. diphylla and with C. longipes)! Scully n. 290! Sikkim; Tongloo, and Saudakpho
10,000 ft. Gamble n. 22! Jongri, Anderson 366! 369! Gammie! King's Collectors! Lachung, Hooker (the Sikkim "sibirica" of Herb. Ind. Or.)! Gammie n. 372! Kapoop and Cho-le-la, King's Collectors! Chumbi; very common, King's Collectors! Phari; Dungboo n. 4544! Distrib. S. Tibet (Lama Ujjey Gyatsko n. 344).

Stems weak, much branched, leafy. Leaves membranous. Flowers yellow ½ in. long; posticous petal shorter than the slender spur. Capsule varying from ½ in. in Chumbi, Sikkim and Nepal specimens to ½ in. in Kashmir and Kamaon ones; the style 2-lobed.

This and the next species, taken together, constitute the Corydalis sibirica of Indian authors. The only character which this plant has in common with C. sibirica is its 2-lobed stigma; it differs in habit, foliage, floral structure and fruit. The seeds though similar are a little smaller. In habit it almost exactly repeats the characters of the next species (C. longipes) which has flowers extremely like those of C. sibirica; the double confusion resulting from the union first of C. Casimiriana and C. longipes because they are identical in habit though totally different in flower and fruit, and again of C. longipes and C. sibirica because, while of different habit, their flowers and fruits are identical, has led to the belief that C. sibirica is a very variable species. The examination of specimens of C. sibirica collected by Turczaninow near Lake Baikal and elsewhere, and at the river Kolyma by Angustinovicz, leads me to doubt whether the genuine C. sibirica is a variable species. And the careful analysis of flowers and examination of fruits from 28 different gatherings of C. Casimiriana and from 31 different gatherings of C. longipes shows that neither of these is in the least degree variable, at all events in the direction of passing into each other. An apparent exception to this is a solitary gathering from Chumbi which, with flowers exceedingly like those of C. Casimiriana, has unripe capsules like those of C. longipes. But the evidence that we have in this plant an intermediate between C. Casimiriana and C. longipes is far from complete. Its flowers instead of being intermediate in form between those of the other two have a spur with an exaggerated curvature. The stigma too differs from that in either C. Casimiriana or C. longipes and resembles that of C. tongolensis Franchet from Szechuen, another nearly related but nevertheless quite distinct species.

21. (sub 16.) Corydalis longipes DC. Prodr. i. 128; sub-glaucons, much branched, slender, leaves long-petioled equally twice ternate, segments 3-5, ovate deeply cut, racemes lax few-flod. terminating long slender branches, bracts small all cut into narrow lobes; outer petals crested, the lower potted at base, the upper with stout or slender straight or slightly recurved spur; capsule oval, seeds 2-seriate. Wall. Tent. Fl. Nep. 53 in part and excluding fig.; Cat. n. 1433 in part. C. sibirica Maxim. Fl. Tangut. 51 as to spp. from Kamaon and Khásia. C. filiformis Royle, Ill. 68.

Clarke n. 12585! 12710! Khasia; Shillong, etc., Hooker and Thomson! Clarke n. 7830! n. 44266! Mann! Gallathy! Murdoch!

Stems weak, much branched, leafy. Leaves membranous, flowers yellow ½ in. long; posticous petal as long as its spur. Capsule ⅔ in., style as in C. Casimiriana.

On Dr. Royle's original sheets of C. filiformis this is the plant distributed. And it would appear as if Dr. Royle had distinguished this from the preceding species for, though he does not mention C. Casimiriana under any name in Ill. Him. he has named it C. longipes in Herb. Saharanpur. Dr Wallich's n. 1433 is a mixture of this, of C. Casimiriana and of his own C. diphylia; the latter fact probably explains the use of the name C. longipes by Don to designate C. diphylia. This is also the plant from Kamaon and Khasia referred by Mr. Maximowicz, doubtfully as to itself, and to the exclusion of C. longipes Maxim. not of DC. (C. Casimiriana Duthie & Prain), to C. sibirica. When preparing the present paper the writer came to the same conclusion as Mr. Maximowicz, viz:—that the species with capsules in which the seeds are 1-seriate must be C. longipes DC., since M. de Candolle has described C. longipes as having linear capsules. This view possessed the great advantage of enabling the use of Royle's name C. filiformis—regarding which, owing to the existence of authentic specimens, there was no dubiety possible—for the plant with ovate capsules. And when duplicates were distributed from Calcutta to the great European Herbaria, the species with linear capsules was issued as C. longipes and that with ovate capsules as C. filiformis. But before publishing this paper, the writer took the liberty of referring the matter for final decision to Mr. C. de Candolle. He and Mr. Buser have most kindly compared specimens of both plants with the type specimen of C. longipes in the Prodromus Herbarium. The result of their examination is that the original description of the capsules of C. longipes does not accord with their actual condition; the true C. longipes is in reality the same as C. filiformis Royle. In consequence of this the plant with linear capsules is still unnamed and Mr. Duthie and the writer have named it C. Casimiriana as a slight recognition of the obligation under which Mr. C. de Candolle's kindness has placed them. Students of the genus should therefore note that sheets issued from Calcutta as C. longipes are in reality C. Casimiriana; those issued as C. filiformis should be known as C. longipes, that being the oldest name.

These two species, along with C. tongolensis and C. gracilis, form a very natural group of species that perhaps only differ from each other as species of secondary rank.*

* This is not the only instance in Corydalis where two species repeat practically every vegetative character and only differ slightly in flower and more consider- ably in fruit. A good example of the same parallelism among Eastern Asiatic species is exhibited by the well-known Eastern Chinese and Japanese species C. incisa Pers. and a species from Central China which has been named in Herb. Paris and Herb Calcutta by M. Franchet and the writer; the following is a brief diagnosis.

**Corydalis Hemsleyana** Franchet & Prain; rootstock rather slender dividing at apex, crowned with radical leaves and emitting numerous slender flexuous stems; leaves alternate long-petioled, twice ternate, segments ovate-oblong acutely incised; bracts oblong-cuneate incised shorter than the pedicels; sepals laciniate; outer petals both crested, and with explanate margins; fruit wide-ovate acute at both ends.

**Central China:** Hupeh, Henry n. 3729!

Very near C. incisa Pers. from which it differs in its smaller size (stems 8 instead of 20 in.), larger flowers with spur rather longer than lamina, and shorter wider fruits.
22. (—.) **Corydalis filicina Prain**; glaucous, very slender, branched at the base only, leaves long petioloed, 3-nate, the lateral segments again twice ternate; the terminal 2-jugate pinnate its lobes ternate, ultimate lobules all very small widely oblong irregularly lobed, racemes rather dense few-fld., bracts incised shorter than pedicels, spur straight.

**Sikkim**: Ney-go-lah, on the Singalelah range, *Dr. King's Collectors!*

**Rootstock** thin wiry, stems filiform 4-6 in. cauline leaf solitary, short-petioloed, sometimes 0, radical petioles 2 in. secondary petioles 1/2 in., lobules 1/2 in. across. **Flowers** yellow 3/4 in. upper petal slightly ridged near middle but not truly winged, spur as long as lamina, attached to inner petals by a projecting marginal tooth.

A very distinct species. The capsules unfortunately are not yet ripe.

23. (—.) **Corydalis crispa Prain**; stems short rather slender, diffusely branching from the base and freely branching throughout, leaves all short petioloed, radical withering, unequally ternate, the lateral lobes again ternate the central longer-stalked and twice ternate, the petioles expanded to the first division, segments irregularly 3–5-lobed, racemes dense many-fld. terminating stems and branches, lower pedicels very long exceeding the long linear bracts; upper outer petal winged, with a much recurved slender blunt spur as long as lamina; capsules oblong small, seeds shining.

**Eastern Himalaya**: Chumbi; at Perm-la, near Chum-la-ri, and at Syam-po, *King’s Collector! Phoep, etc., Dungboo! Distr. S. Tibet (Lama Ujyen Gyatso n. 325).

**Rootstock** rather slender 10-12 in. long, breaking at crown into many again diffusely branching heads, stems 6-8 in., leaves 1 1/2-2 in. petioles 1/2 in. ultimate segments 1/2 in. across. **Flowers** 1/2 in., blue and white, or yellow with purple tips, the wing of upper petal extending half-way along the much recurved spur. **Capsule** 1/2 in.

A very distinct species, of the same group as *C. longipes* which it resembles in its recurved spur and *C. ranosa* which it resembles in habit, but unlike any other Indian species in having the process from the upper staminal phalanx not free inside the spur but attached to its anterior wall for 3/4ths of its length.

24. (—.) **Corydalis Kingii Prain**; sub-glaucous, stems slender branching; cauline leaves 1–3 scattered, unequally ternately divided, lateral segments sub-opposite arising close to stem long-petiololed and again ternately divided, terminal very long-petiololed and again twice ternately divided with distinct secondary petioles, ultimate segments all 3-fid to -sect, lobules obovate acute, radical leaves vanishing; racemes lax-flowered, terminating slender branches, bracts large obovate acute; pedicels long; sepals obliquely cordate acuminate subentire; outer petals shortly narrowly winged near tips, limb of upper broad; spur cylindric straight except at the obtuse slightly incurved tip, 1/2 longer than lamina; young capsule long very slender; seeds 1-seriate.
PHARI; Lama Ujyen Gyatsko, n. 100!

Rhizome very slender, \( \frac{1}{3} \) in. diam. clothed toward apex with numerous lanceolate scales, and emitting from tip slender stems much attenuated at point of origin from axes of scales; stems 6-12 in.; leaves 3 in. long, 2 in. across; petiole \( \frac{1}{2} \) in.; primary lateral petiolules 1 in.; central petiolule 1 ½ in., its secondary petiolule \( \frac{1}{2}-\frac{3}{4} \) in.; lower bracts \( \frac{1}{4} \) in. long, \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. across, entire, upper smaller; pedicels \( \frac{1}{4}-\frac{3}{4} \) in. Flowers purple \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. long, spur \( \frac{3}{4} \) in.

A very distinct species in habit recalling the C. juncea group but with very different rootstock and flowers, and in foliage somewhat resembling C. flaccida but again with very different flowers and rhizome. As regards flowers it most closely resembles C. decumbens Pers. from Japan, but it has a relatively longer spur and its lip-margins are not explanate; its rootstock too is altogether different, that of C. decumbens being tuberous. C. Kingii is not very nearly related to any Indian species.

25. (17.) Corydalis cornuta Royle.


26. (15/2.) Corydalis ramosa Wall. Cat. 1434; stem erect or procumbent branched, leaves twice ternately divided, ultimate segments ovate lanceolate, racemes terminal lax many-fld., bracts leafy incised.

var. typica; stems erect; habit and foliage of C. sibirica Pers., from which the plant is only distinguishable by its different flowers. Wall. Cat. 1434; partly. C. chaerophylla Royle in Herb. N. W. Ind. not of Wall. C. erecta Falc. MSS. in Herb. Saharanpur.

North-West Himalaya: Kamaon, Blinkworth in Herb. Wall. (n. 1434 partly)! Royle! Strachey and Winterbottom n. 11! Reid! Garhwal; Falconer! Duthie n. 944! Gamble n. 24300! Simla; Thomson! Brandis! Gamble n. 4299! n. 6201! Duthie n. 7247! n. 7248! n. 8754! Bashahr; Lace n. 905! Pangi; Stoliczka! Ellis n. 382! n. 1276! n. 1516! Brandis! n. 3271! n. 3610! Dalhousie; Clarke n. 22514!

* Nearly related to this species and to the next is a species from Szechuen of which, as it has not yet been described, an account is now given.

Corydalis Drakeana Prain; stems erect branching, leaves twice ternately-divided ultimate segments ovate incised racemes terminal lax, flowers very few distant, bracts large leafy spatulate entire.

China: Szechuen, near Tachien-lin, Pratt n. 464!

Habit of C. ramosa and C. cornuta, foliage most resembling that of the latter. Flowers \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. yellow, racemes 6-8 in. but only 4-5 fld. Bracts large \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. to 1 in. much exceeding the short pedicels. Capsules linear to narrow oblong \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. to 1 in long, seeds 1- or irregularly 2-seriate shining

Very near to C. cornuta but with shining seeds. Easily distinguished from C. ramosa by its different foliage, its longer narrower capsules and its very large entire bracts.
n. 22517! Kashmir; at Gund in Sind Valley *Gammie*! near Shishna Nág, at 12,000 feet, in Liddar Valley, *Duthie* n. 14131! Nowbeg, at 6,500 feet, *Clarke* n. 31249 (issued as *C. sibirica*)!


**North-West Himalaya:** Kunawar, at Kanum, *Royle*! Lahul, *Jaeschke* n. 255! *Thomson*! Pangí; *Stoliczka*! Bashahr; *Lace* n. 408! Garhwal; *Duthie* n. 946! n. 5320! Simla; *Gamble* n. 1402! Kashmir; near Sonamurg, *Falconer*! *Clarke* n. 30879! *Duthie*, n. 13593! Kumaon; *Blinkworth* in Herb. Wall. (n. 1434 partly)!

A good deal of confusion has taken place regarding this species, probably owing to the fact that the Wallachian types were collected by Blinkworth and, not being numerous, are therefore not well represented in Herbaria. In the type Herbarium at the Linnean Society, however, both the erect and the lax plants, which do not differ except in habit, are represented. The species happens to be a very easily recognised and distinct one; the only Indian species that can be confounded with it is *C. cornuta* and a diagnosis is at once effected by the seeds. To help in removing the confusion, all the localities and all the numbered sheets present in Herb. Calcutta and in Herb. Saharanpur are cited for the convenience of students elsewhere.

The plant described as *C. vaginans* by *Royle* is the one of *lax* habit; the original specimens described in *Ill. Him.* (from Kanum in Kunawar) are at Saharanpur and have been examined by the writer. Both in Herb. Saharanpur and in his distributed herbarium Dr. *Royle* consistently named the erect one *C. chaerophylla*, he having mistaken it for Dr. Wallich's plant of that name; Dr. *Falconer* having discovered Dr. *Royle's* mistake, but not having ascertained that the erect plant was included in Dr. Wallich's *C. ramosa* named it at Saharanpur *C. erecta*, but has noted his doubt as to its being different specifically from Dr. *Royle's* *C. vaginans*. In the *Flora Indica* and the *Flora of British India*, *C. ramosa* var. *vaginans* is exactly equivalent to *C. ramosa* Wall. (Cat. 1434), i.e., it includes both *C. vaginans* *Royle* and *C. erecta* Falp. The species does not occur in Sikkim or in Nepal. The Sikkim plant included in *C. ramosa* in the *Flora of British India*, as var. 1. *glancia*, and which forms var. a of *C. ramosa* in the *Flora Indica*, has pinnate leaves and is *C. Stracheyi*, a form very considerably removed from the present species. The small species included as var. *nana* is *C. nana* *Royle*; it also has pinnate leaves and is equally far removed.

*C. ramosa* is much more nearly related to *C. sibirica* Pers. than is the *C. sibirica* of Indian authors. It has exactly its habit and foliage (even imitating *C. sibirica* in its variations), has the same inflorescence and the same fruits and seeds. The solitary difference is in the flower; in *C. sibirica* the spur is slightly recurved, in this species it is distinctly incurved and longer.

27. (18.) *Corydalis chaerophylla*, DC.

28. (sub 18.) Corydalis geraniifolia H. f. § T. Flor. Ind. 269 (1855); stem sub-erect leafy branched, leaves deltoid decompound, racemes terminal simple or sparingly branched, bracts all large leafy ovate-acute laciniate or only 3-fid rarely entire, spur very slender longer than the lamina, incurved at the tip. C. chaerophylla H. f. § T. Flor. Brit. Ind. i. 126 (1872) nec DC.

Sikkim Himalaya, frequent, 8-9,000 feet Hooker! Thomson! Clarke! etc.

Very near C. chaerophylla, with which it is associated in the Flora of British India, but with very different bracts and flowers; the bracts of C. chaerophylla being all (including the lowest) small while those of this species are all large. The spur is here much longer and is incurved at the end in place of being, as it is in C. chaerophylla, straight or recurved from the middle. No intermediates occur.

29. (11.) Corydalis Govaniana Wall.

30. (10.) Corydalis elegans Wall.

Recent collections of this species are:—Near the Nipchung glacier, Darma, 15-16,000 feet, Duthie n. 2710 ! Raham Valley, 14-15,000 feet, Duthie n. 2711! Kutti Yangti Valley, 15,000 feet and Lebung Pass, 16-17,000 feet, Duthie n. 5322 !

The species seems strictly confined to Kamaon. The plant from Deotsu added to the species in the Flor. Brit. Ind., but not included in the earlier account of the Flora Indica, belongs to a very distinct species.

31. (12.) Corydalis tibetica H. f. § T.

Mr. Duthie's n. 11,933 from Shingo Valley, Baltistan, on rocks at 10-11,000 feet may be only a lax state of this species but may equally well prove specifically distinct. The same indefatigable collector's n. 11,818 from Marpu Nullah, Baltistan, at 11-12,000 feet has somewhat different foliage from the types of C. tibetica; it also has uncrested outer petals. But this is the case with Dr. Thomson's specimens of C. tibetica issued in Herb. Ind. Or H. f. § T. T. and with Mr. Duthie's n. 12005 from Satpur Nullah, Baltistan at 12-13,000 feet. Our other Calcutta and Saharanpur examples are crested as described in Flora of British India.

32. (—.) Corydalis Duthiei Maxim. Flor. Tangut. 49, t. 25. fig. 12-17; medium, tufted, diffuse, green, glabrous; radical leaves oblong 4-5-jugately pinnate, ultimate lobules numerous, small, ovate-acute; stems simple leafy; racemes ovoid dense many-fld.; flowers yellow subvertical, outer petals winged, the wing of upper extending as far as tip of the straight conical spur slightly shorter than lamina.

var. typica; lobes of leaves imbricately overlapping; bracts broad, entire except the lowest; stem leaves 1-2.

North-West Himalaya; Sanch Pass, 14,000 feet, Ellis n. 1682!

var. sikkimensis; lobes of leaves discrete; bracts all incised; stem leaves 3-4.

Sikkim; Tholoong, “very high, near the snow,” Dr. King's Collector! J. ii. 5
Stems 4-6 in. not exceeding radical leaves. *Flowers* \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. winged very like those of *C. meifolia* but with a much larger spur, which is more like that of *C. dubia*. In foliage this much resembles *C. conspersa* Maxim. which has however very different flowers.

Mr. Maximowicz quotes Dr. Watt as the original collector of the species. This is a mistake arising from Mr. Ellis the actual collector, having used field tickets supplied him by Dr. Watt, with Dr. Watt's name left unobliterated. The matter is not of much moment, but is mentioned in case the citation should lead to dubiety on the part of any one unacquainted with the actual circumstances.

33. **Corydalis Clarkei** Prain; medium, tufted, diffuse, glaucous, glabrous; radical leaves oblong 4-5-jugately pinnate, ultimate lobules few large decurrent acute; stem simple, cauline leaves 4 in 2 subopposite pairs; racemes oblong dense many-fl., flowers light yellow subvertical, outer petals winged the wing of the upper extending half way down the straight obtuse spur; capsule very broadly ovate, obtuse.

*Kashmir*: Alimalikimat and Deotsu, *Falconer*! Barjila, 12,000 feet, *Clarke*! above Tilail, 13-14,000 feet, *Duthie* n. 13922!

Stems 10 in. Radical leaves 6-8 in. petiolos 3 in. vaginate, cauline leaves 2-3 in. *Flowers* \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. long. *Capsules* \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. long nearly \(\frac{1}{4}\) in. across.

The foliage of this species recalls that of *C. Noorcroftiana* which it also resembles in having at times branches in the region of the inflorescence; one of Dr. Falconer's Alimalikimat specimens is so branched. But it differs in having its stem leaves, in all the specimens, subopposed in 2 pairs; its fruits moreover are very different, being much shorter and broader and being obtuse instead of acute. Its very broad flowers are almost identical with those of *C. elegans* with which, in the *Flora of British India*, though not in the *Flora Indica*, it has been associated. Its altogether dissimilar leaves, very differently disposed, make it however impossible to treat it as a variety of that species.

34. **Corydalis Franchetiana** Prain; radical leaves numerous 2-pinnatisect, segments lanceolate, cauline leaves alternate numerous passing into bracts; raceme terminal many-fl.; bracts broad lower 3-5-fl., hardly equalling the very long pedicels.

*Eastern Himalaya*; Chumbi; at Sham Chen, *Dungboo*!

Stem 10-16 in. rather stout, flexuous. 5-10-leaved; radical leaves 6-8 in. long petiole 4 in. long, lamina 1-1\(\frac{1}{2}\) in. across, pinnae 2-1-paired sub-orbicu'lar \(\frac{1}{4}\) in. across lobes 2-3-jugate, ultimate segments oblong-lanceolate acute; radical leaves pinnatifidite, petiolos short, winged. *Flowers* \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. long, yellow with purple tips; *racemes* lax, 4 in. long; in one specimen axillary racemes occur in the axils of the 3 uppermost stem leaves; bracts 1 in., pedicels 1 \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. long. *Posticus* petal vaulted, acute, nearly as long as the slender spur. *Pedicels* recurved in fruit, capsules immature.

Very near the preceding species, but distinguished by its numerous scattered stem-leaves and its flowers with uncrested petals.

35. **Corydalis Hookeri** Prain; medium, diffusely branching, stems numerous ascending; radical leaves numerous 2-pin-
natisect, segments narrowly ovate 2–3-fid, cauline leaves alternate 3–5-jugate; racemes numerous terminal and in axes of the upper stem-leaves, many-fld.; bracts all narrow the lowest incised the rest all linear longer than the pedicels; petals without crests, spur of upper rather shorter than the lip; ovary ovate obtuse.

**Nepalese Tibet**; *Hooker! S.-E. Tibet*; Tsang, Lama Ujjyan Gyatsko, n. 162!

**Stems** 3–8 in. rather slender, flexuous; radical leaves 3–4 in. long, including petiole $1\frac{1}{2}$–2 in. narrowly vaginate, cauline 3–5 short-petioled $1\frac{3}{4}$–2$\frac{1}{2}$ in., segments $\frac{3}{4}$ in. by $\frac{1}{2}$ in., lobules $\frac{3}{4}$ in.; pedicels short, flowers yellow $\frac{4}{6}$ in. Spur slender conical very slightly incurved; capsules $\frac{1}{4}$ in. long, $\frac{1}{2}$ in. diam.

This is the plant from Nepalese Tibet referred to under *C. Gortschakovii* in *Flor. Ind.* 267 and *Flor. Brit. Ind.* i. 123. The inflorescences and bracts do much resemble those of *C. thyrsiflora*, to which the descriptions of *C. Gortschakovii* cited apply. But the outer petals are entirely without crests and in this respect resemble those of *C. Franchetiana*. A fine suite of specimens of the same plant from South-East Tibet shows however that this plant is quite distinct from any other Indian species and that it approaches most nearly to *C. straminea* Maxim., from which it differs in having a longer, more slender spur; it has been named in honour of its distinguished discoverer.


37. (—.) **Corydalis Gortschakovii** Schrenk.

An examination of the many Yarkand, Hindu Khush and Kashmir specimens in Herb. Calcutta, and of over two hundred specimens from Turkestan, Soongaria and Altai, kindly lent to the writer for study from Herb. St. Petersburg by Dr. Batalin, shows that this is undoubtedly the plant described as *C. Moorcroftiana* by Boissier [*Flor. Orient.* i. 131] and indicates that probably this is the original *C. Moorcroftiana* of Wallich. Should this prove to be the case, Schrenk’s name must give place to Wallich’s. Whether a new name must be given to designate the species with entire bracts—the *C. Moorcroftiana* of the *Flora of British India*—is somewhat doubtful; its flowers are exactly those of *C. Gortschakovii* and, in the writer’s opinion, the differences between the two plants are hardly specific. *C. Gortschakovii* H. f. & T., as described, is not Schrenk’s plant but the next species.


Distinguished from the preceding by its thyrsoid panicles, its bracts all linear except the lowest, not progressively diminishing in size upwards, its smaller flowers and its smaller obtuse, not acute, capsules.

This species imitates the appearance and habit of, and has almost identical flowers and fruits with, Corydalis Laelia which, however, differs in having ternate leaves and tufted roots. It has also the habit and leaves of Corydalis Semenovii Regel and Corydalis straminea Maxim., but has very different flowers from either of these; its inflorescence is very like that of C. Hookeri.

39. (21.) Corydalis meifolia Wall.

Exclude from synonymy of F. B. L., C. Hoffmeisteri Klotzsch Reis. Pr. Waldem, 129 t. 35.

var. typica; stems erect, ultimate leaf-segments linear; posticus petal with lamina usually three times as long as spur; flowers usually yellow (Wallich), deep yellow (Duthie), or lemon-coloured (Duthie); occasionally reddish-yellow (Duthie); stems 6-18 in.


var. violacea; stems erect, ultimate leaf-segments linear; posticus petal with lamina usually only twice as long as spur; flowers deep mauve (Duthie) or a “beautiful purple” (Vicary); stems 12-18 in. C. violacea Vicary MSS. in Herb. Calcutta.

North-West Himalaya: Garhwal; Vicary n. 50! Duthie n. 956! Rotang Pass, Edgeworth! Brandis n. 3270! Lahul, Jueschke!

var. sikkimensis; stems flexuous, ultimate leaf-segments usually narrow lanceolate (one half broader and much shorter than in the two preceding varieties); posticus petal with lamina usually three times as long as spur; flowers yellow with purple tips (Hooker); yellow and brown (Gammie); orange yellow, red and yellow, greenish yellow, or outside yellow and inside red, (various native collectors); stems 4-6 in.

Eastern Himalaya: Sikkim, Chumbi, Phari and South-East Tibet; very common.

Corydalis violacea Vicary, at first sight seems very distinct. It must however be recollected as regards the colour-character that the flowers are variously purple or yellow in several other species. Among Indian species Corydalis flaccida, usually purple but at times yellow; Corydalis crispa, usually yellow but at times blue, may be cited as parallel examples. Then Duthie n. 2704 with reddish-yellow flowers forms a connecting link in the North-West Himalaya; all stages of “intermediates,” though no specimens with uniformly purple flowers have been reported from Sikkim and Chumbi. Again, as regards the character derived from length of spur, Lace n. 557 with yellow flowers has this organ as long as it is in var. violacea; and while all the Sikkim and Chumbi specimens have a short spur as in var. typica those from South Tibet (Lama Ujjen Gyatsko n. 231) have spurs nearly, though not quite, as long as in var. violacea. Var. sikkimensis is not a very good variety, the differences in habit mentioned are differences of degree only, not differences of kind.

40. (—.) Corydalis dubia Prain; stems short flexuous simple, or branched in the inflorescence, leaves 4–5-jugately pinnate, radical
numerosus longer than stems, cauline lowest pair opposite, upper scattered 
passing into bracts; flowers few racemose, bracts leafy incised; outer 
petals without crests, the upper with a long incurved spur two-thirds the 
length of lamina.

**Eastern Himalaya:** Phari; Tern-la, **Dzungbo!** South Tibet, **King’s Collector!**

*Rootstock* very slender, 8 in. long, scaly; *stem* 4-6 in., radical leaves 8 in. (petioles 5 in. long); pinnae imbricately overlapping ultimate pinnules oblong or linear very 
small numerous; *flowers* whitish-yellow, 1 in. long.

The rootstock is like that of *C. latiflora* which it also resembles in having its 
lowest pair of stem leaves opposite. But its leaf-segments are many times more 
numerous and smaller, its stems are stouter and, instead of giving off two leafless 
lateral branches in the axils of a solitary pair of opposite cauline leaves each stem is 
prolonged beyond the pair as a leafy sometimes branching stem with alternate leaves; 
it has, too, incised in place of linear bracts and racemose in place of subumbellate 
flowers; these yellow, not blue, are without crests and have a long spur.

41. (19.) **Corydalis latiflora** H. f. § T.

42. (—.) **Corydalis pulchella** Aitch. § Hemsl. *Journ. Linn. Soc.* xix. 151, t. 4.; *stems* rather short, erect, branching only at the base, 
leaves glaucous, 4-6-jugately 3-pinnatisect, ultimate lobules narrowly 
lanceolate, radical numerous almost as long as stems, cauline few scattered; 
flowers in lax racemes, pedicels shorter than the ovate large 
pinnatisect bracts; outer petals without crests, the upper with a slender 
slightly incurved spur rather longer than the lip; capsules linear-oblong, 

**Afghanistan:** Safed Koh range, 9-11,000 feet, Aitchison n. 201! 289! 789! *Duthie’s Collector!*

*Rootstock* of several plant fibrons bundles; *stems* 10 in. rather slender; *leaves* 
6-9 in. long (petioles 4-5 in.); segments ½ in. across, ultimate lobules very narrow; 
bracts ½-⅝ in., *pedicels* ½ in.; *flowers* yellow, narrow, ⅛ in. long; *capsule* ⅜ in. long.

A very distinct species, hitherto only obtained in the Kurram Valley.

It may be noted that the name of this species dates from 1882 and is therefore 
much anterior to the name *C. pulchella* Franch. [*Pl. Delavay.* 45. t. 13 b (1889)]
applied to a species from Yunnan with leaves and flowers resembling those of 
*C. nana* Royle but with a leafless stem and a very different rootstock. A new 
name has therefore to be provided for the Yunnan plant; as there is already a 
*C. Franchetiana*, it might be known as *C. Adrienii.*

43. (15/1.) **Corydalis stracheyi** Duthie; glaucous, stems pro-
cumbent weak branched, leaves 5-6-jugately pinnatisect, segments 
2-4-jugately pinnatifid, lobes 3-5-fid ultimate lobules linear to nar-
rrowly ovate; racemes terminal lax many-fld., lowest bracts large incised, 
the rest 3-fid or entire, small. **C. ramosa** H. f. § T. *Flor. Ind.* 267; 
*Flor. Brit. Ind.* i. 125 not of Wall.
VAR. typica; outer petals crested.

NORTH-WEST HIMALAYA: Kamaon; Pindari, 12,000 feet, Strachey and Winterbottom n. 9! Ralam Valley, Duthie n. 2712! near Lebung glacier, 15–16,000 feet, Duthie n. 5317! Garhwal, in Damdar Valley, 11–12,000, feet, etc. Duthie n. 949a! and n. 949d! Kuari Pass, 11–12,000 feet Duthie n. 3822! and n. 3824! CENTRAL HIMALAYA: Nepal, Scully, n. 158! EASTERN HIMALAYA: Sikkim; Singlelah range 13,000 Thomson! Anderson n. 370! Kurz! Jongri, about 15,000 feet, common; Dr. King's collectors! Lachoong; Dungboo! Tankra, 13,000 feet, Gummie! Tangkala, King's collector! Chumbi; Ko-poop King's collector!

VAR. ecristata; outer petals without wings.

EASTERN HIMALAYA: South Tibet, Lama Ujyen Gyatsko, n. 256!

Rootstock dividing below, 3–6 in. long. Stems 8–15 in. leafy, very flexuous. Radical leaves very few long petioled. Flowers ½ in. long, yellow, or yellow with brown or purple tips; racemes 1-2 in.; upper lamina rather longer than the straight spur. Capsules obovate-oblong obtuse, pedicels deflexed.

A very distinct species, most nearly related to C. meifolia; not very nearly allied to C. ramosa. The uncrested "variety" is not improbably a quite distinct species.

44. (15/3.) Corydalis nana Royle, Ill. 68 (1839); small, often dwarf, stems ascending, cauline leaves usually 3, with or without short axillary branches, leaves 4-5-jugately pinnatisect segments 2-3-jugately pinnatipartite, lobes many-fid.; racemes terminal congested many-fld., flowers partially hidden among the large cuneate flabellate multipartite bracts. C. ramosa var. nana H. f. & T. Flor. Ind. 267; Flor. Brit. Ind. i. 125. C. Hoffmeisteri Klotzsch, Reis. Pr. Wald. Bot. 129 t. 35 (1862).

NORTH-WEST HIMALAYA: Kamaon; Strachey and Winterbottom n. 13! 14! 17! Duthie n. 2701! 2702! 2703! 5316! 5318! Garhwal; Duthie n. 949 b.! 949 c.! 951! 951 a.!

Rootstock rather stout, dividing below, 3–6 in. long. Stems 1–4 in. leafy, usually the lowest 2 leaves subopposite the third close under the inflorescence; radical few, long-petioled, cauline subsessile. Flower ½ in. long, blueish-grey tipped with green; racemes ¼ in. or less; upper lamina rather longer than straight spur, outer petals with short crests. Capsules obovate-obtuse, partially buried among the bracts, pedicels very abruptly recurved.

Also a very distinct species, though nearest to the preceding. The writer has been able to ascertain the identity of this species with C. Hoffmeisteri owing to the great kindness of Prof. Engler and Dr. Urban, who very generously sent an example of Dr. Hoffmeister's original plant to the Calcutta Herb. from the Royal Herb., Berlin.

45. (20.) Corydalis stricta Steph.

46. (—.) Corydalis rupestris Kotschy, Boiss. Diagn. ser. 1, vi. 8; glaucous, stem flexuous branched, leaves all long-petioled 2-pin-
natisect, lobes 4-5-jugate, ultimate segments 1-3-jugately 3-partite, lobules subacute, radical rather few not larger than scattered cauline; racemes simple laxly 12-20-fl., bracts linear-lanceolate entire half as long as pedicels; capsules widely elliptic compressed; seeds 2-seriate. Boiss. Flor. Orient. i. 131.


Rootstock stout woody, crowned with withered sheaths. Stems 4-12 in. branched from base. Leaves 6-8 in. (petioles 4 in.), lobes remote. Flowers ½-2 in. long, lower pedicels ½ in.; sepals ovate acuminate; petals without wings, yellow, upper three times as long as obtuse spur, lower distinctly saccate at base. Capsule ½ in. long ½ in. wide.

Nearest among Indian species to *C. adunca* with which it agrees in habit and foliage, but differing from the other Indian members of the group by its wide capsule. M. Boissier has inadvertently described the outer petals as broadly winged. Through the kindness of M. Barbev the writer has been able to examine flowers of the type specimens in Herb. Boissier; in all of them the outer petals are without wings precisely as in the Beluchistan plant.


This species has a saccate spur; as, moreover, recent specimens collected by Mr. Pantling have an elongated rootstock, it seems to be more naturally located alongside of *C. adunca*, *C. flabellata* and *C. adiantijolia* which, like itself, have 1-seriate seeds. Mr. Pantling reports the flowers as white. Mr. Maximowicz's species the writer cannot differentiate from this.


N.-W. Himalaya: Kamaon; exposed dry rocks near Nabhi in Kotti Valley, 12,000 feet, *Duthie* n. 2707! Distr. Kansu, Mongolia, Tangut, Turkestan.

Rootstock stout woody, crowned with withered sheaths. Stems 6-18 in. branched from base. Leaves 5-6 in. (petioles 2½-3 in.) lobes remote. Flowers ¾ in., lower pedicels ½ in.; sepals ovate-acuminata; petals yellow, upper three times as long as obtuse spur. Capsule ½-¾ in. long ½ in. wide.

Of Indian species this is nearest to *C. flabellata* and *C. adiantijolia* but differs from both in its foliage, which more resembles that of *C. rupestris*. *C. albicaulis* Franch.
[Pl. David, i. 30 t. 8] is, Mr. Maximowicz thinks, only a variety of this species; the two plants certainly are very closely allied.

Mr. Maximowicz has also reduced to his C. adunca the form named C. Schelesnowiana by Dr. Regel. So far as the rather meagre examples in London and Paris went, the writer was prepared to accept the reduction. But Dr. Batalin having kindly lent him for study many excellent specimens of Dr. Regel's species, the writer has been able to ascertain that Mr. Maximowicz's reduction cannot be sustained and has found on the contrary that the true C. Schelesnowiana is identical with a plant collected in Gilgit by Dr. Giles that has been issued, erroneously, from Herb. Calcutta, as C. adiantifolia.

49. (22.) Corydalis flabellata Edgeworth.

The true C. flabellata, i.e., the species of this group with flabellate leaves and very minute bracts, extends to Kashgar, where it was collected by Bellew. The only recent gathering the writer has seen is one made by Heyde in Pangi in 1879.


It is now considered doubtful whether this form, which resembles in foliage the preceding and only differs in having subacute bracts exceeding the buds, can be separated as a species from C. flabellata. Mr. Clarke has collected in the Karakoram (Clarke n. 30115) specimens that are exactly identical with the Zanskar specimens of Dr. Thomson on which C. adiantifolia was founded; these specimens have been issued by Mr. Clarke as C. flabellata and Mr. Maximowicz (loc. cit.) has expressed his agreement with Mr. Clarke's identification. In Herb. Calcutta, too, Mr. Kurz, Mr. Brace and others have always identified C. adiantifolia with C. flabellata with the result that when C. Schelesnowiana was first reported it was assumed to be C. adiantifolia and issued under that name. Recently Capt. Hunter-Weston, R. E., has again obtained the long-bracted plant of Zanskar and the Karakoram at Chorbat in Baltistan and there is, in Herb., Saharanpur, a note by Dr. Stapf on one. These Baltistan sheets indicating the very close affinity of the plant to C. flabellata.

Near as the two species are, however, and as advisable as their reduction may be from a monographer's point of view, the writer cannot agree with Mr. Clarke, Mr. Maximowicz and Dr. Stapf. The two plants differ very markedly in the points indicated by Sir Joseph Hooker and Dr. Thomson; if intermediates exist they have not yet been reported, and till these come to hand he prefers to regard C. adiantifolia H. f. & T. as a distinct species.

51. (—.) Corydalis Schelesnowiana Regel §: Schmahl., Pl. Fedtsch. 4; glabrous, very glaucous, stems stoutish erect rigid much branched; radical and lower caniline leaves very long petioloed 2-pinnatisect, lobes 3-4-jugate, ultimate segments 2-3-fid cuneate at base, lobules obovate-obtuse; racemes simple, or slightly branched near base, terminating stem and branches, laxly many-fld.; bracts subulate rather shorter than the rigid pedicels; capsules linear, seeds 1-seriate.

North-West Himalaya: Gilgit; Majest, 8,000 feet, in damp soil, Giles n. 99! Distrib. Turkestan.

Rootstock stout; stems 18-24 in.; leaves thick, lower petioles 4-6 in. segments 1 in. long, ½ in. across; central raceme 6-8 in. lateral 3-6 in.; bracts flaccid, pedicels
\[\text{flowers orange-yellow, 1\,\text{in.} long, spur slightly saccate at base scarcely half as long as lips; capsules flattened, 3\,\text{in.} long.}\]

This species is very nearly related to \textit{C. flabellata} and \textit{C. adiantifolia} but has different leaf-segments and rather smaller flowers. Its nearest ally is \textit{C. paniculigera} Regel and Schmalh., which has similar habit and foliage and very similar flowers and fruits, but which differs in having a paniculate inflorescence.

52. (24.) \textit{Corydalis crassifolia} Royle.

The writer finds from the St. Petersburg Herbm. specimens lent for study by Dr. Batalin, that \textit{C. Fedtschenkoana} Regel [\textit{Pl. Fedtsch.} 3], of which its author did not know the fruit and which he compared with the very different \textit{C. stricta}, has capsules indistinguishable from those of \textit{C. crassifolia}. The two species then form together an exceedingly distinct natural group. A South African species, \textit{Corydalis vesicaria} (\textit{Cysticapnos africana}), has very similar capsules; they are not however, as Bentham and Hooker contend (\textit{Gen. Plant.} i. 56) "exactly as in \textit{C. crassifolia}" in \textit{C. vesicaria} the placentas, in place of being nerviform, are diffused; the seeds, in place of having an appendage, are, as in the other South African species, naked.*

* Among the specimens collected by Mr. Pratt in Szechuen there is a very fine species of \textit{Corydalis} that does not appear to have been yet described; it represents a group with a rootstock unlike that of any of the Indian species and resembling the rootstocks met with in the species of \textit{Dicondra} (§ \textit{Cuneillaria}). The species may be diagnosed as follows.

\textit{Corydalis balsamiflora} \textit{Prain}; rootstock bulbiferous, crown with solitary long-petioled radical leaf and emitting a slender flexuous leafless stem; leaf ternate, circumference ovate, the lobes pinnatifid, ultimate segments narrowly oblong or spatulate obtuse entire or 2-fid; bracts large leafy sessile pinnatisect; raceme few-fld., pedicels very long and flowers very large, purple, the spur long slightly infundibuliform somewhat incurved and obtuse at apex as long as wingless lamina; ovary narrow ovules 1-seriate extending from end to end of placentas.

\textit{Szechuen}: near Tachieinlu, \textit{Pratt} n. 781.

\textit{Rootstock} with thick fleshy bulbiferous scales; \textit{petiole} 4\,\text{in.} long, \textit{lamina} 1\,\text{25} in. diam.; \textit{stem} 10-12\,\text{in.}; lower \textit{bracts} 1\,\text{5} in. long, 1\,\text{in.} across; lower \textit{pedicels} 1\,\text{5} in. long. \textit{Flowers} 1\,\text{25} in long.

The flowers here are as large as in \textit{C. temulifolia} Franch. from Central China which has however a very different rootstock and has a narrower shorter straight conical spur. Very like this species as regards rootstock is another from Szechuen (\textit{Pratt.} n. 822) of which the flowers are as yet unknown but which differs from \textit{C. balsamiflora} in having two scattered stem-leaves and obovate fruits with seeds in 2-rows confined to the upper part of the capsule.
Contributions to the Theory of Warning Colours and Mimicry, No. II.


[Read March 1896.]

Although I have made experiments with other species of birds besides the Babblers used for the experiments detailed in my paper in the J. A. S. B., XLIV, p. 344, I prefer to record in the second place my experiences with the common Garden Lizard of India (Calotes versicolor), as being more complete. That this lizard eats butterflies there is no doubt; its semi-arboreal habits lead it to meet with them, and I have had specimens of these insects whose wings exhibited semi-circular notches which could only have resulted from the unsuccessful attack of one of these reptiles. I have observed such injuries in the case of Catopsilia and of both sexes of Elymnias cendularis. Moreover, I found lepidopterous remains in the stomach of an individual captured in the evening on a Lantana bush which was a great resort of butterflies.

These lizards are not such satisfactory subjects for experiment as birds, owing to their extreme deliberation in catching and eating their prey. As with the Babblers, I have with Calotes been able to check my experiments made on specimens in captivity, with other experiments made on specimens at large; but in the present case I do not know that any of the animals were identical, though some of my first captives, as stated below, were released in the Museum compound.

Dr. Alocok very kindly allowed me the use of a large cage of wire gauze placed in my office in which to confine the subjects of my first experiments: four specimens of Calotes, three of them fine, and the fourth of fair size. For three or four days after I got these, I gave them no butterflies, but threw in a plentiful supply of the maggots (those of a Muscid fly) usually employed here for feeding insectivorous birds. These turned in due course into flies, and when the lizards appeared to be eating these, and also some cockroaches (Periplaneta americana), I commenced the experiments given below, in regard to which I have to acknowledge Mr. Barlow’s assistance in making observations.

Calotes versicolor

Experiments with Lizards in Confinement. Series A.

May 14th.—Put in four Danais chrysippus, and six non-warningly-coloured butterflies, mostly Junonias. After a time, I found three of the latter dead, apparently from natural causes. One D. chrysippus was on the floor with one wing gone, evidently mauled. Another chrysippus was alive and minus the tip of one forewing; nothing else was to be seen. There were flies about, and one lizard at least was eating
them. I found two _D. chrysippus_ wings on the floor, and took out the
dead plain-coloured specimens and the mutilated _D. chrysippus_, leaving
the other still alive.

_May 15th._—A few flies were still about. The _D. chrysippus_ left
overnight was dead but uneaten, though its head seemed to have been
chewed.

I put in one _Junonia_ and one _Euploea_, and one each of _Danais genutia_
and _chrysippus_. Plenty of flies were soon to be seen, yet at the end of
the afternoon all the butterflies seemed to have been eaten. In the
evening, I put in one each of _Danais limniace_, _genutia_, and _chrysippus_,
and seven non-warningly-coloured specimens. Before leaving, I saw a
lizard with the _D. limniace_ in its mouth.

_May 16th._—Found a _Junonia_ (dead) and a _Catopsilia_ (alive) floating
in the water-pan; two other plain-coloured specimens on the ground,
dead, apparently from natural causes; one _D. chrysippus_, living, but
minus much of its forewings, and many flies, nothing else. At the end
of this day the _Catopsilia_ was dead, apparently naturally, and the
_D. chrysippus_ had disappeared, though there were flies about. I then
put in four male _Elymnias undularis_, one _Papilio aristolochiae_, and one
_Euploea_.

_May 17th._—To-day I found three _Elymnias_ and the _Euploea_ unhurt,
but only two wings of the _Papilio aristolochiae_, which Mr. Barlow had
seen a lizard trying to catch; there were flies to be seen. Before long
I noticed an _Elymnias_ notched; later two of these disappeared. I
found the dead _Catopsilia_ apparently eaten; possibly others had been
also. I put in one _D. limniace_ and two non-warningly-coloured specimens.

_May 18th._—The _Euploea_ remained alive and untouched all day.
I found the _Elymnias_ recently dead, with antennae gone and wings
notched. The others had disappeared. There were flies in the cage. A
large cockroach was soon mostly eaten. I put in some fresh maggots.

_May 20th._—The _Euploea_, dead naturally, untouched, as also the
dry body of the _Elymnias_. Some dead plain coloured specimens have
been untouched all the time.

_May 21st._—There were hardly any flies in the cage and I gave the
lizards two large grey ones. In the evening I put in one each of
_Danais genutia_ and _limniace_, and _Euploea_, two _Catopsilia_, and one
_Junonia_ (this last dead). Soon a _Catopsilia_, going very close to a
lizard, was snapped at, without hurry, but escaped by the tearing of its
wing, to be soon eaten by another lizard which got a hold on its body.

A very large silkworm moth was in the cage most of the day, but
not attacked. Mr. Barlow saw a lizard approach, but stop at some
distance, apparently frightened.
May 22nd.—No butterflies left to-day but dead Junonia. No flies. The wings of the moth were torn, and later only the wings were found, so that some lizard had at last eaten it. I put in a headless cockroach, which was soon attacked, but the lizard apparently got pricked in the mouth, and the insect was not eaten. I put in in the evening two Catopsilas, two Papilio eurypylus, one Euploea, one Danais genutia, and a few small dragonflies. Almost immediately a Catopsilia was seized, but relinquished by a lizard. I saw another lizard with the Euploea in its mouth, which it ate. Shortly after I found a wing of one Papilio. A Mynah’s egg untouched all day.

May 23rd.—Every butterfly gone but a Catopsilia, which was recently dead and unmutilated though the wings were somewhat torn, it appeared to have died naturally, it was the same specimen which I had seen taken and left yesterday. No flies were in the cage, and the cockroach left yesterday was not eaten. I took out the Catopsilia.

Experiments with Lizards in Confinement. Series B.

I now liberated three of the lizards, reserving only the finest. I put in two large black and yellow dragonflies in the evening.

May 27th.—These dragonflies were uneaten, though the lizard had apparently had no food since the 22nd. I saw about this time some other small dragonflies, apparently those put in before. I put in a large protectively-coloured moth, which before long disappeared.

May 28th.—The lizard, which now seemed to be very hungry, ate three or four cockroaches when put in, before Mr. Barlow’s eyes, but left more still uneaten by the evening. I then put in one each of Danais limniace, D. genutia, D. chrysippus, Euploea, and Catopsilia, and a large brown species. I soon saw the lizard swallowing the D. chrysippus, none of the others having been attacked as yet. I then put in a large protectively-coloured moth, much like the Yellow-underwing.

May 29th.—In the morning D. limniace was alive and unhurt, but none of the other insects put in were to be seen but one cockroach.

Three hours later, D. limniace being still untouched, I put in a large grey fly, which the lizard immediately ate, as it did another put in some little time after. Not long after I put in a third, and the lizard rushed past the D. limniace and eagerly took it.

A small gecko put in was not attacked: soon afterwards the D. limniace was gone, some of its wings being left, and the cockroach still there, and I put in a Papilio eurypylus, which was uneaten when I left.

May 30th.—The Papilio was gone this morning, but the gecko and some cockroaches were still there.
Ceased experimenting with this lizard; which I killed to feed some birds.

A month afterwards I commenced experimenting with lizards in their natural state in the Museum compound, the butterflies being usually disabled by having the anterior nervure of the fore-wings broken. Owing to the above-mentioned deliberation of the lizards’ movements, the work of watching them was very tedious, and I did not always see the final result. I commenced experiments by offering a cockroach, as stated below.

**Experiments on Lizards at Liberty.**

*July 7th.*—Gave a decapitated cockroach to a big lizard in the compound. The lizard rushed to the insect, and after a little hesitation, apparently on account of the kicking legs, seized and carried it off; I did not see what then happened, as the lizard on my approach went up a shrub.

*July 9th.*—A *Papilio demolens* and a *Danais genutia* offered to a lizard, were not attacked. I therefore offered them to another. The *Danais* disappeared when I was not looking, but it might have fluttered away. I took away the other.

*July 10th.*—Offered a *Danais chrysippus* to lizards. One attacked and let it go (or lost hold) once or twice; then this lizard was attacked by a bigger one and a scuffle ensued, and the lizards ran off fighting and left the butterfly, which did not seem hurt, and was not eventually taken, though I let it remain for a little.

*July 12th.*—In the morning, put a plain-coloured species (*Junonia* I think) and a *Danais chrysippus* near a large *Calotes*. The lizard took the former, which was nearest, and went off with it.

I then offered a *D. genutia* to another *Calotes*, which took and ate it.

I gave another *D. genutia* to a smaller specimen of this lizard, which seized it and ran off with it in its mouth as after a little time I approached.

I then offered an *Euploea* to another large lizard. After a little time he attacked it, but it got away, and he pursued it; then another smaller lizard appeared and possibly there was a fight. If the butterfly was taken, this was done quickly, for I could not find it, nor did I see it in the possession of the lizards.

I then offered a *D. limniace* to the first of these two lizards, but it did not offer to touch it. I put the same insect not far from a smaller lizard, which bit off a piece of wing, and then after a little while went away. I put the same specimen near another, which appeared to see it, and yet ran past, possibly attracted by a fight between lizards further on.
July 15th.—Offered in the evening a Danais genutia to a large lizard, which ultimately took and ate it with much chewing.

July 16th.—Put one specimen each of Danais genutia and D. limniace near a lizard, which did not seem inclined to attack them. I therefore put them before another, which, after a while, passing close to the D. limniace which was lying still nearest to him, seized the D. genutia, and when approached went off with the insect in its mouth.

The D. limniace was dead, killed by ants when first put out, I think. In the evening I put an Euploea near a big Calotes, I believe the same to which I had offered this butterfly before (July 12th), but though I left it there for some time, it was not taken.

July 17th.—Offered an Euploea to a fat and sickly-looking lizard, probably heavy with eggs. The insect was not touched, though left near for some time.

I put the butterfly not far from another lizard, and not long after saw a lizard (apparently not the same individual) with it in its mouth. The lizard ran off with its prey. Exposed a Euploea on a tree trunk for some time within a few inches of a big lizard. Ultimately it disappeared, and the lizard appeared to have moved further up.

July 18th.—In the evening put an Euploea and a Catopsilia on rough ground near a fair-sized lizard, the Catopsilia being a little the further off. The lizard stalked, seized, and ate the Euploea. A bigger lizard, which had watched the proceeding with apparent interest, then took and ate the Catopsilia, more quickly than the other had done the Euploea, no doubt because this butterfly was smaller. He did not attack at once, though apparently in no fear of the other.

Exposed specimens of Danais genutia and a plain-coloured species to two lizards, but failed to attract them; they were probably afraid of me.

July 24th.—Offered a non-warningly-coloured species to a large Calotes near the tank, with a Danais genutia placed nearer the lizard. After a time the lizard took and ate the Danais before my eyes. Put a D. genutia and a non-warningly-coloured specimen near a lizard on a tree. I waited some time, but neither was touched; the lizards had been a little frightened.

Threw a D. genutia almost under the nose of a big Calotes on the tree, but though I waited some time, he did not catch it, but moved off towards another lizard.

July 27th.—Put specimens of Danais limniace and Papilio demoleus not far from a lizard (near the tank). He did not attack, but after a time I found only the wing of the D. limniace, and another lizard ran off, which might have taken it.
July 28th.—Put out a large Catopsilia and a Danais limniace near the lizards' tree by the tank. Some while afterwards the Catopsilia was gone; but it might have got away, as breaking the costal nervure does not disable these as it does Danaids. The Danais was still there.

Later in the day I put this Danais near another lizard, before very long the lizard stalked and seized it with a spring and slowly ate it before me.

July 30th.—Offered in the morning a Papilio aristolocheae to a big Calotes near the tank. In a little while I saw him with it in his mouth, and he then ran off with it. I offered another P. aristolocheae to another large lizard. He stalked it almost immediately, seized it after a pause, chewed it slowly, and had got all down but part of one fore-wing when he disappeared, no doubt frightened. Later on I exposed a Catopsilia on the tree by the tank; it was on a leaf not far from a lizard, and this soon had it in its mouth and ate it.

August 1st.—Exposed a Papilio demoleus to a Calotes in the Art School compound; the insect weak but not disabled, fell at a little distance; then I disabled a fine Papilio aristolocheae and threw it to the lizard. It fell very near and was immediately seized and slowly eaten, all but parts of two wings and a leg, knocked off at the last. Meanwhile the P. demoleus was fluttering about, and the lizard must have seen it. I then took it away.

August 2nd.—I offered to a Calotes in the Art School compound a Papilio eurypylus and P. aristolocheae. He soon attacked, paused and went on over P. eurypylus which was nearest, seized P. aristolocheae, and ate it all but part of the forewings a hindwing and the abdomen, which I found afterwards. As the abdomen was not chewed, and had the unchewed wing attached to it, I supposed the lizard had chewed it off unwittingly.

This lizard did not seem inclined to eat P. eurypylus afterwards, but another to which I threw the insect soon seized it by the wing and began to chew this; and as I soon missed both, no doubt retired with its prey.

I do not know if the first lizard was the same as yesterday's; it was about the same place.

November 2nd.—In the morning I exposed to a lizard a Delias eucharis which was almost immediately seized, and the lizard began apparently to chew it, when a movement of mine startled it, as it remained still, holding the insect in its mouth (a common habit) and it ran off with its prey.

November 10th.—Exposed a red-eyed skipper (Matapa aria) near a large Calotes, which after a little seized and ate it.
Since this date I have seen a small *Calotes* seize and eat a small conspicuous orange-red insect, apparently a "lady-bird."

The behaviour of these reptiles certainly does not appear to afford support to the belief that the butterflies, at any rate, usually considered nauseous, are distasteful to them.

---

*A Note on the Nature of the Substance formed during fermentation, from which Indigo Blue is eventually formed in Indigo Manufacture; and on Indigo Brown.—By Surg.-Lt.-Col. G. S. A. Ranking, B.A., M.D., M.R.A.S.*

[Read March, 1896.]

Indigo liquor when properly fermented is a greenish yellow infusion having a very marked greenish fluorescence. In reaction it varies, though the reaction is faintly alkaline when the liquor is most favourably fermented. A distinctly acid reaction always indicates unfavourable fermentation, and results in loss of produce of Indigo-blue.

It contains a substance in solution which forms a yellow solution with alkalies, and from this yellow solution Indigo-blue may be very readily obtained by simple agitation with air.

Now the nature of this Indigo-forming substance has been hitherto undecided. That it very closely resembles Indigo-white cannot be denied, as will be seen from a comparison of the reactions of Vat-liquor and solutions of Indigo-white respectively with metallic salts, hereinafter set out in tabular form. (See Table page 51.)

But there are certain difficulties in the way of any theory which would declare them to be identically the same, of which one is this, that Indigo-white is well known to be insoluble except in alkalies, whereas it is certain that in acid Vat-liquor the Indigo-forming body is present in solution.

For many years I held the opinion that the substance present in the Vat-liquor after fermentation is so nearly allied to Indigo-white as to be practically identical with that body, and I considered that it might be an isomer of Indigo-white, which differed from that body by being soluble in acids, as well as in alkalies; I have, however, as a result of further research, come to the conclusion that the body present differs from Indigo-white in composition, though in its reactions with metallic salts it is apparently identical, and I have been led to conclude that it is probably Indoxyl \(C_3H_7NO\) a body containing one more atom of Hydrogen than does Indigo-white.
There are only two substances known to chemists which yield Indigo-blue on agitation of their solutions with air. These are:—

(a) Indigo-white \( (C_8H_6NO) \) soluble in alkalis to yellow solution, playing the part of a weak acid.

(b) Indoxyl \( (C_8H_7NO) \) soluble in acids or alkalis, and its solution in hot water showing a yellowish green fluorescence.

"It is simultaneously an acid and a base: its alkaline solution absorbs Oxygen from the air with formation of Indigo-blue: which is also formed when ferric chloride is added to its hydrochloric acid solution." * Now it requires very little further enquiry, before we are struck with the similarity of the physical characters of this body and those of the body existing in Indigo Vat-liquor after fermentation. When we look a little further, and enquire into the chemical behaviour of Indoxyl, we find that it contains two atoms of replaceable Hydrogen. It forms derivatives in which one of these atoms is displaced, thus Ethyl-Indoxyl \( C_8H_6NO \ (C_3H_5) \) is Indoxyl in which one atom of Hydrogen is replaced by Ethyl: graphically—

```
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>OH</th>
<th>OC_2H_5</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C_6H_4</td>
<td>C_6H_4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NH &lt;---</td>
<td>NH &lt;---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CH</td>
<td>CH</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
```

Indoxyl

Ethyl-Indoxyl.

From this we may infer that a Potass-Indoxyl \( (C_8H_6NOK) \) Sod-Indoxyl \( (C_8H_6NO Na) \). Ammon Indoxyl \( (C_8H_6NO Am) \) are theoretically possible. We may also notice that if we simply remove this atom of Hydrogen we should convert Indoxyl into Indigo-white, thus

\[
2 \text{C}_6\text{H}_4 \left< \text{CO} \right> \text{NH} \left< \text{CH} \right> + \text{O} \\
\text{Indoxyl}
\]

\[
= 2 \text{C}_6\text{H}_4 \left< \text{CO} \right> \text{NH} \left< \text{CH} \right> + \text{H}_2\text{O}
\]

and this indicates that the above would represent the graphic formula of Indigo-white. Further oxidation would give us Indigo-blue, the atom of Hydrogen contained in the CH group being removed: thus †

\[
2 \text{C}_6\text{H}_4 \left< \text{CO} \right> \text{NH} \left< \text{CH} \right> + \text{O} \\
\text{Indigo-white}
\]

\[
= 2 \text{C}_6\text{H}_4 \left< \text{CO} \right> \text{NH} \left< \text{C} \right> + \text{H}_2\text{O}
\]

\[
\text{Indigo-blue}
\]


J. II. 7
Now in fermented Indigo-liquor we have a body present which forms by the action of air Indigo-blue. It must therefore be, so far as is known at present, one of two bodies: Indigo-white or Indoxyl. Which of these two it is the following considerations will help to decide.

It is soluble in water and the solution has generally a faintly alkaline reaction but may be acid. It therefore seems not to be Indigo-white.

On the other hand its solution shews a very characteristic green fluorescence, and, moreover, if treated with HCl and Fe₂Cl₆ yields Indigo-blue, which fact strongly supports the view that Indoxyl is present: the above reaction being one of the characteristics of Indoxyl (vide R. and S. loc. cit.)

But supposing it to be Indoxyl, as it really seems that it may be, how can we account for the fact that it reacts with the salts of the metals just as does Indigo-white. To explain this we must briefly reconsider our position. We found that Indoxyl has two replaceable Hydrogen atoms, one in the OH group, the other in the CH group, and that if both these atoms are removed Indigo-blue is left.

First consider what occurs when an alkaline solution of Indigo-white is treated with a solution of a metallic salt. (See Table Column I).

A double compound is formed consisting of the metal and Indigo-blue, the metal having secondarily replaced the replaceable atom of Hydrogen. These compounds may be shewn to consist of Indigo-blue and the metallic base, by treatment with strong sulphuric acid* and subsequent addition of water, when Indigo-blue will be thrown down and the metal remain in combination with the acid.

Now I imagine that, in the case of the Vat-liquor containing Indoxyl, what happens is this, we recollect it has two atoms of replaceable Hydrogen, and both of these are removed, thus

(a) \[ C₅H₆NO + 2 KOH. \]
\[ = C₅H₆NO.K.K. \text{(Alkaline solution)} + 2 H₂O. \]

(b) \[ C₅H₆NO.K.K. + BaCl₂. \]
\[ = C₅H₆NO. Ba + 2 K Cl. \]

The result being ultimately the same as in the case of white Indigo, with this difference that the Indoxyl is the more powerful reducing agent of the two, and needs more oxygen; so that the ultimate reactions of the metals with alkaline solutions of Indoxyl and Indigo-

* 1. \[ C₅H₆NO. Ba + H₂SO₄ + O = C₅H₆NO + Ba SO₄ + H₂O, \] atmospheric oxidation occurring as part of the reaction.

N. B.—It should be noticed that the composition of the double compound of Indigo-blue and metal in the case of Barium points to an original compound in which there were two atoms of replaceable Hydrogen, such as Indoxyl.
white are the same, the only difference being in the proportions of the reagents required:* and this would explain how it is that the Indigo Vat-liquor while giving the reactions of Indigo-white with alkalis and metals, still may have an acid reaction originally, if the body present is Indoxyl C₅H₇NO⁺ or ψ Indoxyl. Which we might call an acid Indigo-white on the analogy of the acid carbonates.

Having regard to the fact that CO₂ is largely present during Indigo fermentation it is not improbable that at some stage Indoxylic acid

\[
C₆H₄\left<\text{CO}\right>\text{NH} \rightarrow \text{CH}.\text{CO}_₂.H
\]

is present, but as this, by the splitting off of CO₂, yields Indoxyl, and in alkaline solution behaves just as does Indoxyl, yielding Indigo-blue by oxidation, this does not in any way affect the foregoing explanation of the reactions occurring during the manufacturing process.

The following table shews the reactions above referred to.

Table shewing comparison of reactions of Indigo Vat-liquor after due fermentation, with those of Reduced or white Indigo.

---

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The reactions of Reduced Indigo vide Watts Dicty. of Chemistry, ed. 1865, Vol. III.</th>
<th>Reactions of fermented Indigo liquor with the reagents mentioned.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Reagent.</td>
<td>Result.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earth metals and heavy metals give a white ppt. turning blue in air.</td>
<td>BaCl₂</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magnesium compound is partly soluble, partly white ppt. turning blue, partly a yellow solution.</td>
<td>MgSO₄</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aluminium compound white, but rapidly turns blue in the filter.</td>
<td>Al₂(SO₄)₃</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manganous compound dirty green, yields no sublimate of Indigo-blue.</td>
<td>MnCl₂</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc compound is white, rapidly blue in air and then yields a sublimate of Indigo-blue when heated.</td>
<td>ZnSO₄</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lead compound white and slightly crystalline, turns rapidly blue on exposure to air, if then heated it detonates slightly and yields reduced lead.</td>
<td>Pb(NO₃)₂</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferrous compound is white, quickly blue on exposure to air; if then heated, yields no sublimate of Indigo-blue.</td>
<td>FeSO₄</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* In the case of Indigo-white we should have the following reactions:

(a) 2 C₅H₇NO + 2 KOH = 2 C₅H₅NO.K.K. (alkaline solution) + 2 H₂O.

(b) As in case of Indoxyl-Barium compound.
The reactions of Reduced Indigo *vide* Watts Dicty. of Chemistry, ed. 1865, Vol. III.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reagent</th>
<th>Result</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Co Cl₄</strong></td>
<td>Grass green ppt. becoming dark bluish green, yields no sublimate of Indigo-blue.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Ag NO₃</strong></td>
<td>Brown ppt. becoming black glossy looking not altered in air; when heated after drying detonated slightly yielding sublimate of Indigo-blue. Residue metallic silver or oxide of silver; not sol. in NH₄HO—Sol. in HNO₃ repptd. by HCl ». Ag.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

N.B.—All the above reactions were obtained in Vat-liquor rendered distinctly alkaline with KOH dilute, with which a yellow solution was formed rapidly oxidising with formation of Indigo-blue.

It is therefore necessary to add the alkali to each portion of the Vat-liquor separately to get trustworthy results. The similarity of the reactions of fermented Indigo-liquor and of a solution of reduced Indigo is seen in the above series. The italics in the third column shew the only points of difference observed.

A few more remarks upon the above precipitates obtained from fermented Indigo Vat-liquor will be of interest. All the precipitates enumerated in the above Table, with one exception, when dried at 100°C and treated in a porcelain capsule with strong H₂SO₄ yield a dark green solution, which upon the addition of water deposits Indigo-blue, the filtrate in the case of the soluble sulphates giving the characteristic reactions of the metallic base used as a precipitant.

There is, however, one noticeable exception to this rule in the case of the Sodium-silver-indigo compound, which does not detonate on heating and yields a sublimate of a brown colour, not of Indigo-blue — on treatment with concentrated H₂SO₄ it turns brown and yields no Indigo-blue on the addition of water. I have thought it interesting to examine the composition of this salt, and have arrived at the conclusion that the Indigo in it is not Indigo-blue, but one of the other compounds,

* Absence of COOH proved.
probably one of the so-called "Indigo-browns" of which as I shall shew there appear to be at least two.

This Sodium-silver-indigo compound is like the potassium-silver-indigo compound in appearance, but is browner, and does not detonate when heated, nor does it yield a sublimate of Indigo-blue. It is insoluble in water, alcohol, or ether, partially soluble in dilute nitric acid with decomposition of the acid. Partially soluble in NH₄HO dilute, with which it forms a dark brown solution leaving a black residue in powder; less easily soluble in NaOH or KOH to brown solution. Sodium chloride gives no precipitate. The ammoniacal solution is brown by reflected light, deep vinous red by transmitted light, it passes through filter paper unchanged (A), leaving a fine black powder on the filter (B).

(1) A. Filtrate of NH₄HO solution. Added HCl in excess, no ppt. With HNO₃ dil. decolorized on boiling, and gives with HCl a white ppt. sol. in NH₄HO; HNO₃ driven off by evaporating to dryness, confirmed with K₂CrO₄.

(2) Portion of filtrate evaporated to dryness over a water bath was greenish black with metallic lustre, when heated gave a faint brown sublimate not yielding Indigo-blue on treatment with H₂SO₄ conc. and subsequent addition of water. This lustrous residue dissolved in HNO₃ dil. on boiling, and gave the reactions of silver with HCl and with K₂CrO₄.

(3) Portion dried in a crucible and ignited gave a dark violet residue with metallic lustre.

Washed with strong H₂SO₄ the violet portions turned green (trace of Indigo); then washed well with H₂O and then digested the residue in NH₄HO, but nothing was dissolved . . . no Ag₂O.

Again washed with H₂O and dissolved in HNO₃ the solution became turbid on adding HCl dil. and cleared up on adding AmO . . . Ag, confirmed by K₂CrO₄.

It thus appears that the portion of the ppt. of the Sodium-silver-indigo compound which is soluble in Ammonia, contains traces of Indigo-blue but the majority of the Indigo is present as one of the Indigo-browns to be hereinafter referred to, decolorizing with HNO₃ with characteristic smell of hyperoxidized Indigo products.

B. The portion of the Sodium-silver-indigo ppt. which does not dissolve in NH₄HO is left on the filter in the form of a fine black powder. This portion was thoroughly washed with weak Ammonia solution and finally with H₂O and dried at 100°C. When dry it formed a very fine grey powder, so fine as not to be capable of being scraped off the filter. Filter digested in boiling HNO₃ dil. 10% the grey ppt. dissolves to a colourless solution giving the reactions of Ag. No residue left. The ppt. insoluble in NH₄HO is thus proved to be metallic silver.
It is thus evident that in the case of the Sodium-silver-indigo salt the resulting compound is made up of metallic silver, traces of Ag₂O and an Indigo-brown insoluble in water and alcohol but soluble in NH₃.

It would appear therefore that while with the other metals the Indoxyl combines with them and is oxidised to Indigo-blue, in the case of the Sodium-silver-indigo compound the Indigo is further oxidised, reducing the silver to the metallic condition, itself being a brown substance soluble in NH₃ HO but not soluble in H₂O. Now this is interesting as throwing light upon the way in which Indigo-brown (a source of great loss in manufacture) is formed. The Indigo-brown however which results from the improper fermentation of Indigo liquor is soluble in water.

Now it occurred to me to try whether, by a process of reduction from this last product, we could get a less highly oxidised Indigo-brown, and the results are most interesting. The solid extract obtained from dry Indigo leaves a brown resinous looking substance soluble in water, obtained by evaporation to dryness of a watery extract of dry Indigo leaves, was reduced in acid solution by means of Zinc: a brown powder was thrown down and on separation by filtration and washing was found to be insoluble in water but soluble in NH₄ HO thus behaving exactly like the brown Indigo compound found to be in the Sodium-indigo-silver compound.

The inference is therefore possibly just that this Indigo-brown occupies a position intermediate between Indigo-blue and the soluble Indigo-brown resulting from the action of heat, alkali, or improper fermentation on Indigo Vat-liquor: inasmuch as it is produced by a degree of oxidation which reduces the silver to the metallic state; and is also obtainable by reducing agencies from the soluble Indigo-brown formed in dry Indigo leaves.

It is therefore a further possible deduction from the facts observed, that an improper oxidation of the Indigo Vat-liquor will result in Indigo-brown instead of Indigo-blue: possibly this occurs during manufacture owing to the prolonged "beating" which is necessary to secure the deposition of the Indigo-blue in cases where fermentation has not gone on properly, as it is only formed in a small quantity in laboratory experiments with the plants, where all the stages can be more carefully controlled than is possible in actual practice owing to the various distances from which plant has to be brought and the irregular steeping which of necessity results.

However this may be I am certain that alkalinity of the water

* Cf. Indihumin (Schunck.)

† Acidity of the steeping water leads to the production of a red compound soluble in water from which it may be separated by agitation with Ether? Indirubin.
used to macerate the Indigo plant, the application of heat during maceration ("steeping"), and last but not least prolonged "beating" in order to oxidise imperfectly fermented Vat-liquor, all result in the formation of the soluble Indigo-brown and should therefore be avoided in manufacture.

The gases evolved during fermentation I have found to be principally Carbon dioxide and Nitrogen in the following proportions $\text{CO}_2 = 31$ per cent. $\text{N} = 62$ per cent. Hydrogen forms a very small proportion of the evolved gases, only 6.75 per cent.

Marsh gas also seems to be very sparingly generated during fermentation of Indigo. I propose to extend my observations on the evolved gases at some future opportunity.
Noviciæ Indicae XI.—Two additional species of Lagotis.—By D. Prain.

Plates I and II.

[Received and read, 1st April.]

Lagotis is the only Indian genus of the natural order Selaginææ. It is almost purely alpine in Indian territory; only two of the truly Himalayan forms (L. glauca var. sikkimensis and L. spectabilis) come as low down as 11,000 feet. A species that extends from Armenia to Afghanistan, but that has not yet been collected within the British border though it has been found in Waziristan just beyond it, comes as low down as 6,000 feet; most of the Himalayan forms, however, occur at from 15,000—18,000 feet elevation.

The forms that have been recognised as distinct by different writers have varied considerably in number and extent. This is owing to the difficulty of finding characters that are constant either in the flowers or in the leaves and stems. To such an extent does this variability go that in 1881, Mr. Maximowicz [Bull. Ac. Petersb. xxvii. 522 et seq.] published a review of the genus in which, while he tentatively recognised five more or less distinct forms, he expressed the opinion that probably future taxonomists would be constrained to reduce the number of legitimate species to two only.

J. II. 8
In making this prediction it is clear that the material of our Himalayan forms at his disposal had been all too scanty and it is evident also that, in making his enumeration, Mr. Maximowicz had overlooked a paper in the Society's Journal [vol. xxxix. (1870)] wherein the late Mr. Kurz described two new forms belonging to the genus. One of these must undoubtedly have fallen within the limits of *L. glauca* as that species has been understood by Mr. Maximowicz; the other is, however, so remarkable and so distinct that there is every reason to suppose that Mr. Maximowicz would have accorded it the specific rank claimed for it by Mr. Kurz.

In the *Flora of British India*, vol. iv, Sir Joseph Hooker has given an excellent account of the Indian forms reported up to August 1885. Here the validity of one of Mr. Kurz's species (*L. globosa*) is incontrovertibly established; one of Dr. Ruprecht's (*L. decumbens*), merged in *L. glauca* by Mr. Maximowicz, is also justified; another very distinct and remarkable form (*L. Clarkei*) is also for the first time defined.

Of the other Kurzian species (*L. spectabilis*), which Sir Joseph tentatively maintains, it is remarked that it does not perhaps differ from *L. glauca*; to that species, following Mr. Maximowicz, Sir Joseph refers the *L. cashmeriana* and *L. kunawarensis* of Royle, as well as a somewhat distinct form which he names *L. glauca var. sikkimensis*. At the same time Sir Joseph has indicated very clearly the differences that exist between *L. cashmeriana* and *L. kunawarensis*—differences that suggest specific distinction.

The plentiful accession of Himalayan material during the past ten years makes it necessary to recognise two forms more. One of these, from Phari, is very distinct and though in some respects related both to *L. globosa* and to *L. decumbens* it is in no sense intermediate between these two; its claim to specific rank appears to be as unimpeachable as the corresponding claim for *L. globosa* or *L. Clarkei*. The other is by no means so satisfactory. It combines certain characters of *L. cashmeriana*, which it resembles in habit, with some characters of *L. glauca*, from the Sikkim variety of which its flowers and from the North-west Himalayan variety of which its inflorescence are hardly distinguishable.

However much may be said, from the monographer's standpoint, in favour of the inclusion of *L. cashmeriana* in *L. glauca* there is no doubt that from the point of view of the field-botanist the location of *L. cashmeriana* and *L. glauca var. kunawarensis* in one species is not advisable. And the same may be said of the union of *L. glauca var. sikkimensis* and *L. spectabilis*. Even from the monographer's standpoint the writer is inclined to doubt whether much is gained by merging either *Lagotis cashmeriana* or *L. Stelleri* in *L. glauca*; in
the subjoined key these forms have accordingly been given specific rank.

The genus Lagotis was founded by Gaertner in 1770 (Nov. Comm. Acad. Petrop. xiv., pt. i., p. 533, t. xviii., f. 2) on a plant from Kamtschatka described by Gmelin (Flor. Sibir. iii. 219) in 1768 as a Veronica. A somewhat different form of the same species collected by Pallas was described by that author in 1776 (Reise Prov. Russ. Reichs. iii 710, t. A, fig. 1) as Gymnandra borealis. The younger Linneus united these two plants and referred them in 1781 to the genus Bartsia (Bartsia Gymnandra Linn. f. Suppl. Plant. 278); in this he was followed by Willdenow in 1800 (Sp. Pl. ed. iv. iii. 186), and by Pursh in 1814 (Flor. Amer. Septen. ii. 430). Lamarck, in the French edition of Pallas (1793), referred the species of this genus to Paederota.

In 1811, however, Willdenow (Gessell. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. v. p. 390 et seq.) recognised the right to separate generic rank of the plants mentioned; for some reason Willdenow chose to employ the name Gymnandra of Pallas in preference to the older name Lagotis of Gaertner, being followed in this by Chamisso and Schlechtendal who monographed the genus in 1827 (Linn. ii. p. 560, et seq.); by Choisy who monographed it again in 1848 (DC. Prodr. xii., 24 et seq.); by Ledebour who described the Russian species in 1849 (Flor. Ross. iii. 331, et seq.) and by Boissier who described the Oriental species in 1879 (Flor. Orient. iv. 527). Endlicher too in 1838 (Gen. Plant. 689); Meisner, between 1836–43 (Gen. Plant. i. 307, ii. 218); and Bentham and Hooker in 1876 (Gen. Plant. ii. 1129) used by preference the name Gymnandra. Dr. Ruprecht had endeavoured in 1845 (Flor. Sannojed. Civ. 49) and again in 1879 (Sert. Tianschan. 64) to re-establish the true name; but it was not till 1881, that the indefensible usage was formally discredited at the instance of Mr. Maximowicz who, in his paper referred to above, restored the name Lagotis. In this he has been followed by Mr. Rolfe [Journ. Linn. Soc. xx. 349 (1884)] and by Sir Joseph Hooker in the Flora of British India, vol. iv; it is therefore to be hoped that the name Gymnandra may not re-appear in future lists.

Willdenow in his revision of 1811 recognised as many as eight species, all of which he figured; Chamisso and Schlechtendal, however, reduced these to three; in this they were followed by Choisy in his monograph. Maximowicz whose treatment touches, perhaps, the opposite extreme, reduced all of them to L. glanca. The writer’s treatment differs slightly from that of all the authors mentioned; it recognises but two species in the group of forms figured by Willdenow, though it approaches that of Chamisso and of Choisy since one of the two species recognised admits of division into two varieties.

For convenience of consultation these reductions are here shown in tabular form.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Veronica</td>
<td>Lagotis</td>
<td>Gymnandra</td>
<td>Bartsia</td>
<td>Gymnandra</td>
<td>Gymnandra</td>
<td>Gymnandra</td>
<td>Lagotis</td>
<td>Lagotis.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>{Gymnandra}</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(in part.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>var. Pallasii;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1. integrifolia.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(L. Pallasii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. altaica.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rupr.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3. Pallasii.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1. borealis.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>var. Pallasii;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. Pallasii.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(L. Pallasii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3. ovata.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rupr.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1. Gmelini.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. Gmelini.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>var. Gmelini.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3. minor.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4. dentata.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>var. Gmelini.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5. gracilis.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Stelleri.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[n. 33]</td>
<td>glauca.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>{Gymnandra}</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(in part.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>subsp. borealis;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1. borealis.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>var. Pallasii.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. Pallasii.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3. ovata.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>subsp. Gmelini;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2. Gmelini.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Stelleri.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3. minor.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>glauca,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4. dentata.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>subsp. borealis;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5. gracilis.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>var. Stelleri.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D. Prain — Two additional species of Lagotis.
Endlicher and Meisner both followed their predecessors in referring the genus to the natural order Scrophulariaceae; Choisy first placed it in its true natural order, being in this followed by all subsequent authors. In 1776 Pallas mentioned that his Gymnandra had already been named Gerberia by Steller. This name is also quoted by Choisy; Dr. Ruprecht, however, tells us [Beitr. Pflanzenk. Russ. Reich. vii. 69 (1850)] that the Gerberia of Steller is really a Coptis, not a Lagotis.

In order that the relationship of the two forms now described to those hitherto known may be more easily understood a key is appended in which are included all the species of Lagotis known to or recognised by the writer.

The writer in concluding this note would wish to express his obligation to Mr. Dyer, Director of the Royal Gardens, Kew, who has kindly permitted critical Indian specimens of Lagotis to be compared in Kew Herbarium, and his thanks to Mr. Rolfe of the Kew Staff by whom the necessary comparisons were made.

LAGOTIS GAERTN.

*Rhizomes elongated oblique, scapes usually as long as or longer than the leaves:—

† Calyx of two oblong sepals, bracts so large as to conceal the flowers:—

‡ Bracts membranous; sepals slightly unequal:—

§ Heads globose; filaments slender as long as upper lip ... ... ... 1. L. globosa.

§ § Heads spicate; anthers subsessile ... 2. L. decumbens.

‡ ‡ Bracts herbaceous; sepals similar; (heads oval-oblong, filaments slender longer than the upper lip) ... ... ... 3. L. pharica.

† † Calyx gamophyllous:—

‡ ‡ Bracts smaller than the large spathaceous galeate calyx which conceals the corolla ... 4. L. Clarkei.

‡ ‡ Bracts equalling or exceeding the dorsally plane 2-lobed calyx beyond which the corolla is far exserted:—

○ Lips of corolla shorter than the tube:—

§ Neck of rhizome naked; (small plants):—

¶ Filaments adnate to lower half to three-fourths of margin of upper lip; flower-heads ovate-oblong, leaves smooth, thin ... ... ... 5. L. cashmeriana.

¶ ¶ Anthers subsessile; flower-heads narrowly spicate, leaves subrugose ... 6. L. crassifolia.

§ § Neck of rhizome crowned with persistent, not fibrous, sheaths:—

¶ Basal sheaths thinly membranous dull, flower-heads ovate-oblong ... 7. L. Stelleri.
D. Prain—Two additional species of Lagotis.


Western Tibet and Gilgit.


Western Tibet and Tianschan Mts.

3. Lagotis phanica Prain; (Plate I.) leaves long-petioled, ovate-oblong, pinnately lobed, scape few-leaved; bracts equalling the flowers, ovate-oblong, imbricate, forming an ovate head.

South-Eastern Tibet: Tern-la, one day north of Phari, Dungboo!

Rootstock small, stoloniferous; roots very long and numerous. Leaves 1½ in. long, 7½ in. wide, base truncate; petioles 2 in. long, narrow throughout. Flowering stems ascending, as long as the leaves, with a few leafy bracts near top. Spike 7½–1 in. bracts 3½ in. long, entire, obtuse, thickly herbaceous. Flowers 3½ in. Sepals 2, acute, equal and similar. Lower corolla-lip usually 3-cleft, upper 2-cleft to -cleft. Filaments slender, exceeding the upper lip. Style included, stigma notched. Fruit narrowly oblong.

Nearly related to L. globosa, with which it agrees in having very long filaments and in having lobed leaves, though the leaves in this species are not so deeply cut; also to L. decumbens which it approaches in style of inflorescence. From both it differs in having thick, herbaceous, relatively smaller bracts. The lobing of the corolla, as a reference to the plate will show, is exceedingly variable in this species, particularly in the upper lip where each lobe may be again 2-cleft, or at times even 3-cleft. In most species of Lagotis the greatest variability is in the lower lip.


Sikkim; 13,000 to 16,000 feet. Yak-la Clarke! Tankra-la G. Gammie! King's Collector! Pan-ding-la, near Jongri, King's Collector! Chumbi; at Ka-poop, King's Collector!
The flowers are reported variously as "light-yellow," "yellowish-green," and "white." The lower lip of the corolla is entire, ovate-oblong, rather wider than the upper lip.


**North-West Himalaya**: Chamba to Kashmir.

M. Choisy (loc. cit.) felt disinclined to separate this form from *L. Stelleri*, and Drs. Hooker and Thomson when issuing their Indian Herbarium were even more decidedly of the same opinion. Unfortunately the writer has never had an opportunity of examining *L. Stelleri* of which there is no example at Calcutta. His friend Mr. Rolfe who, under instructions from Mr. Dyer, Director of the Royal Gardens, Kew, has kindly examined the specimens sent from Calcutta for comparison with the material in Kew Herbarium, writes:—"Lagotis Stelleri is apparently distinct from *L. glauca* var. cashmeriana Hook. f. And whatever the difference between *L. glauca* and the forms since distinguished from it, they are "more than mere synonyms. Possibly some are geographical forms."

In deference to this expression of opinion the writer, while following M. Choisy in keeping up *L. Stelleri*, regarding the claim of which form to specific rank that author expresses no doubt, has felt compelled to retain specific rank for *L. cashmeriana* also. For whatever its relationship to *L. Stelleri*, may be, there is, in the writer's opinion, no doubt that *L. cashmeriana* cannot, with any approach to either convenience or accuracy, be placed in *L. glauca*.

6. **Lagotis crassifolia** Prain; (Plate II) radical leaves ovate obtuse or subacute, base cuneate, margin serrate, petiole stout narrow; cauline similar but sessile; spike elongate, bracts ovate acute shorter than the flowers.

**Sikkim**: Tankra, G. Gammie! Phari: King's Collector! South-Eastern Tibet; Tern-la, one day north-east of Phari, King's Collector! prov. Tsang, Lama Ujyen Gyatsko!

**Rootstock** stout naked, with thick fleshy fibres. **Leaves** thickly fleshy, subrugose; radical 1–2 in. long, ½–1 in. wide, petiole 2–2½ in.; cauline ¼–½ in. **Flowering stems** several, 2–4 in. high, decumbent below, rather slender; spikes 1½–2½ in., bracts ¼–½ in. **Calyx** dorsally plane, 2-lobed at tip, longer than tube of corolla and bracts. **Corolla** tube hardly½ longer than lips, lower lip 2-fid, casually 3-fid. **Anthers** subsessile. **Style** included.

In size and appearance this resembles *L. cashmeriana*, but has very different flowers. As regards texture of leaves this approaches *L. breviflora*; as regards corolla it is almost exactly intermediate between *L. breviflora* and *L. glauca* var. sikkimensis. Under the system of treatment adopted by Mr. Maximowicz, this form would doubtless also be placed in *L. glauca*. Mr. Rolfe, however, who is one of the
foremost living authorities on this difficult natural order, agrees with the writer in considering the form distinct.


**Arctic Siberia and Arctic America.**

8. **Lagotis glauca** Gaertn. ampl.

Himalaya; Siberia; Mongolia; North-West America.


**Eastern Siberia; Kamtschatka; North-West America.**

Russia to Siberia; Turkestan to Mongolia.


North-West Himalaya: Rajhoti, north of Kamaon, 15,000 feet, Strachey & Winterbottom. Kunawar, 12-15,000 feet, Royle. Laka, Edgeworth! Garhwal, King! Kamaon, near Bidang in the Dhauli Valley, 11-15,000 feet, Duthie n. 3262! Garhwal, at Owrie Gadh in the Nila Valley, 14-15,000 feet, Duthie n. 572! Kashmir; Astore at Harpookund pass, Winterbottom n. 792! Baltistan at Marpu Nullah, 13-15,000 feet, Duthie n. 11801! at Golteri Nullah in the Shingo Valley, 11,000 feet, Duthie n. 11862! Also specimens with white flowers in Karpuchu Valley, at 13-14,000 feet, Duthie!


Sikkim; Jongri Watt! G. Gammie! King's Collectors! Gnatong Cummins! Chumhi, at Natoot, King's Collectors! below Ghora-la, Waddell's Collectors!


Sikkim: Phaloot, 14-15,000 feet T. Thomson! Kurz! G. Gammie! King's Collector!

This form the writer had found it difficult to separate from L. glauca var. sikkimensis by any good characters. The leading difference between the two being the larger stem-leaves of L. spectabilis. Mr. Rolfe, however, writes that it is "doubtful if they are identical, though nearly allied," for the present, therefore it seems better to follow Sir J. Hooker in giving the plant specific rank. This appears to be a very local form, all our gatherings coming from the same neighbourhood; one striking peculiarity which it exhibits is that the specimens dry a pale straw colour, all the other forms of Lagotis drying black.


Western China.


Turkestan: Alatau Mts.


[Read March 1896.]

CONTENTS.

Introduction ............................................ 66

Estimation of chlorates ................................ 67

* Hypochlorites ....................................... 70

Action of chlorine on sodic hydrate .................. 74

Transformation of sodic hypochlorite in the dark (cold) 76

Transformation at 100° C in the dark ................ 78

Introductory.

The transformation of hypochlorites to chlorates is familiar to every student of Chemistry. Though some exact knowledge has been

† [Additional note: 21. 5. 96. In Acta Hort. Petrop. xiv., received in Herb. Calc. since the foregoing was printed, M. Batalin describes (l. c 177) a new species, Lagotis ramalana, clearly very distinct from any of the preceding. Its place in the key should be next after L. pharica, the diagnosis being as follows:—

Scape leafy, heads oblong, flowers shorter than bracts, leaf-blades one-third as long as petioles; upper lip of corolla deeply divided; plants 8–15 cm. high ...............

.................. 3* L. pharica.

Scape leafless, heads globose, flowers longer than bracts, leaf-blades nearly as long as petioles; upper lip entire or only emarginate; plants only 3·5 cm. high ...............


Eastern Tibet.]
gained in this direction by the researches of Lunge and Landolt (Society of Chemical Industrial, Journal 1885, 722) on the transformation of bleach-liquor into calcium chlorate—a subject vitally connected with the manufacture of potassium chlorate—yet the circumstances under which the change takes place have not been satisfactorily explained. To throw light on them the following investigation has been undertaken.

The instability of the hypochlorites, &c., and the absence of characteristic tests for their presence, render their detection, separation and direct estimation extremely difficult. Hypochlorites and chlorates when present in a mixture had always been indirectly estimated.

Before the present investigation was undertaken the methods that have been employed were tested as to their correctness. As measuring of liquids by means of pipettes, even when very carefully graduated, is attended with several sources of error, all the test solutions were made by weight.

Estimation of chlorates.

Three distinct methods were employed:—

(i). Reduction of chlorates by zinc copper couple. The solution was filtered, and as the residue invariably contained traces of chloride in the form of insoluble zinc oxychloride, it was acidified with pure dilute nitric acid and thoroughly washed. The precipitated zinc hydrate (there being always free alkali present) was dissolved by the addition of more acid, and then the solution was digested with precipitated calcium carbonate and estimated gravimetrically as silver chloride, or volumetrically by standard silver nitrate solution.

(ii). (a) Digestion with stannous chloride in hydrochloric acid solution, and titration of the excess by permanganate.

(b) Digestion with ferrous sulphate precipitated by alcohol, and titration of the residual iron by bichromate or permanganate. The purity of the ferrous sulphate was tested by igniting the salt in a platinum crucible and weighing as oxide. The results were highly satisfactory. Thus:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Weight of Salt.</th>
<th>Wt. of Fe₂O₃</th>
<th>Percentage of Fe as determined.</th>
<th>Calculated percentage of Fe.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1·8710 grams...</td>
<td>0·5400 gm.</td>
<td>20·20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1·7914...</td>
<td>0·5167 &quot;</td>
<td>20·19</td>
<td>20·15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1·5129...</td>
<td>0·4367 &quot;</td>
<td>20·20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The slightly higher result was due to slight efflorescence of the salt. In actual analysis the salt was dissolved in dilute sulphuric acid, the
trace of "ic" iron reduced by a small crystal of sodium sulphite and the solution freely boiled to expel every trace of sulphur dioxide. After the precipitation of iron as ferrous hydrate, by pure sodic hydrate, the alkaline chlorate was added. The whole was then boiled for a few minutes. When the reduction of the chlorate was complete, hydrochloric acid was added to redissolve the precipitate. Reduction in alkaline solution was found imperative. Many experiments were lost owing to the evolution of distinct amounts of chlorine in the attempt to effect the reduction in presence of free sulphuric and hydrochloric acids. In all cases, however, the boiling of solutions and subsequent cooling and titration were effected in an atmosphere of carbon dioxide.

Objections have been raised by Fresenius that titrations by permanganate are not admissible in presence of free hydrochloric acid, or chloride and sulphuric acid. They have, however, been disputed by Dr. Fleischer. The liberation of free chlorine can be entirely prevented, according to Zimmermann, by the presence of a sufficient quantity of manganous sulphate, so that the determinations are rendered more exact. My own observations have led me to believe that the results are perfectly concordant when the titrations are made in cold dilute solutions and in presence of not too large an excess of free hydrochloric acid. When excess is suspected, it is to be partially neutralised with pure sodic carbonate, but care must always be taken to maintain the solution acid, otherwise the volume of permanganate required will be appreciably higher. To establish the above points the following experiments were performed:—

A. Without hydrochloric acid (that present being in stannous chloride).

(i) 10·230 gms. of Sn Cl₂ = 51·20 c.c. Permanganate
(ii) 5·897 " " = 29·40 " "
(iii) 5·259 " " = 26·25 " "
*: 10 gms. Sn Cl₂ = 49·97 c.c. Permanganate.

B. With 1 c.c. strong hydrochloric acid for 5 c.c. stannous chloride solution present.

(i) 5·39 gms. of Sn Cl₂ = 26·90 c.c. Permanganate
(ii) 7·5 " " = 37·45 " "
(iii) 8·32 " " = 41·50 " "
*: 10 gms. Sn Cl₂ = 49·91 c.c. Permanganate.

It is evident from the results given above, that the difference between two series of experiments (0·06 in 50) is very slight, and can be accounted for as errors of experiments.

The following analysis of ferrous ammonium sulphate shows striking concordance of the results:—

(i) 1·1054 gms. of the double salt in presence of 2 c.c. concen-
Hypochlorites to Chlorates.

Trated sulphuric acid and 2 c.c. hydrochloric acid, required 28·2 c.c. permanganate, or 0·0392 gm. = 1 c.c. permanganate.

(ii) 1·4874 gms. of the double salt in presence of dilute sulphuric acid only required 37·9 c.c. permanganate, or 0·03924 gm. = 1 c.c. permanganate.

These two numbers are very nearly the same, and in fact agree more than might be expected. Other estimations gave precisely similar results.

Having thus convinced myself of the applicability of the permanganate method in hydrochloric acid solution, a solution of pure potassium chlorate containing 0·001 gm. of available oxygen per gram of the solution was made, and the following test experiments performed.

Two grams of the dried chlorate when ignited left a residue of 1·2176 grams of KCl. Therefore oxygen present is 39·12 %, while the calculated quantity is 39·16 %. Also 1 c.c. Sn Cl₂ is equal to 6·35 c.c. permanganate, and 1 grm. permanganate is equal to 0·00554 gm. Iron.

(i) 15·68 gms. Sn Cl₂ + 5·055 gms. KClO₃ required 35·8 c.c. permanganate.

:. Available oxygen = (15·68 × 6·35 - 35·8) × 0·00554

= 0·05047 gm.

(ii) 16·149 gms. Sn Cl₂ + 5·014 gms. KClO₃ = 39·1 c.c. permanganate.

:. Available oxygen = 0·05026 gm.

(iii) 3·41 gms. double salt + 5·047 gms. KClO₃ = 24·2 c.c. permanganate = 24·2 × 0·0054 = 0·1341 gm. Iron.

:. 5·047 gms. KClO₃ = 0·05043 gms. oxygen.

(iv) 3·12 gms. double salt + 5·039 gms. KClO₃ = 17 c.c. permanganate.

:. 5·039 gms. KClO₃ = 0·05036 oxygen.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>METHOD OF EXPERIMENT</th>
<th>Sn Cl₂ method</th>
<th>Ferrous Ammonio-Sulphate method</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>No. of experiment</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>II</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Estimated value</td>
<td>0·05047</td>
<td>0·05026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calculated value</td>
<td>0·05055</td>
<td>0·05014</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(iii) The solution of the chlorate was distilled with pure concentrated hydrochloric acid in Bunsen's distilling bulb. Various other acids (boric acid, phosphoric acid, acetic acid, sulphuric acid) were tried. The first three failed to decompose the chlorate. As calcite was used to carry off the chlorine, &c., from the bulb to the absorption apparatus,
the apparatus had to be modified. In one form the solution of chlorate and pieces of calcite were introduced into the bulb and then a thin test tube filled with hydrochloric acid and sufficiently narrow to pass through the mouth, was introduced. The apparatus was adjusted, and then slightly inclined to allow the acid to decompose the chlorate, &c. In the second form, pieces of calcite were introduced in the leading tube and the chlorate in the bulb, both being held in a horizontal position. The acid was then rapidly introduced and immediately afterwards the stopper was replaced, the apparatus being still in horizontal position. The other end was then introduced into the absorption bulb and the whole apparatus made vertical. The results obtained by these methods are perfectly concordant, but the second method is more expeditious than the first. The quantity of acid must be in excess (about 5 c.c. strong hydrochloric acid for 2 to 3 c.c. of potassium chlorate solution). When marble was used, the small quantity of chlorine which oxidised the "ous" iron to "fe" iron was calculated and added to the available oxygen. The liberated iodine was transferred to a porcelain dish, and titrated by thiosulphate standardised by solid iodine purified by Stas’s method.

1 c.c. Thiosulphate = 0·01272 gm. Iodine.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number of experiment.</th>
<th>I.</th>
<th>II.</th>
<th>III.</th>
<th>IV.</th>
<th>V.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Weight of KClO₃ solution used</td>
<td>2·5 gms.</td>
<td>2·5 gms.</td>
<td>3 gms.</td>
<td>3 gms.</td>
<td>3 gms.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vol. of strong HCl added</td>
<td>5 c.c.</td>
<td>5 c.c.</td>
<td>5 c.c.</td>
<td>5 c.c.</td>
<td>5 c.c.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vol. of Thiosulphate required</td>
<td>31·25 c.c.</td>
<td>31·15 c.c.</td>
<td>37·3 c.c.</td>
<td>37·4 c.c.</td>
<td>37·3 c.c.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mean</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>31·2</td>
<td>37·3</td>
<td>37·3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hence 1 gm. of KClO₃ = 12·48 c.c. of thiosulphate solution from I and II, and 12·44 c.c. from III, IV and V. Thus taking 12·46 as the mean the amount of available oxygen = 12·46 × 0·01272 × 1·27 ≈ 0·01002 gm. The actual quantity of available oxygen = 0·01 gm. Hence all the three methods gave equally accurate results and preference was given to one or the other, as circumstances required.

Estimation of hypochlorites.

Hypochlorous acid as well as hypochlorites can be estimated in exactly the same way as chlorates. In this case ferrous sulphate and not the double salt should be used, as a part of the ammonia might be completely decomposed liberating free nitrogen, thus causing a loss of chlorine. Chlorates may be expected to liberate nitrogen, but my own experiments prove that no such decomposition actually takes place.
The preparation of hypochlorites in a weighable state, so that the available chlorine can be calculated, is almost impossible. Kingzett obtained crystals of very nearly pure calcium hypochlorite (Journ. Chem. Soc., [2]. 13, 404) containing an unknown number of molecules of water. The greatest precautions as to increase of temperature, contact with dust and exposure to actinic rays, can not prevent decomposition when hypochlorites are evaporated in vacuo over sulphuric acid. No direct evidence can therefore be adduced to test one method or the other. Concordance of results as obtained by different methods is the only test.

It has already been stated that phosphoric acid failed to decompose chlorates. Similar experiments were performed with the result that the whole of the hypochlorous acid was carried along with carbon dioxide into the absorption apparatus, and liberated iodine from potassium iodide. The residue (when chlorate was likewise present) when distilled with pure hydrochloric acid gave the chlorine of the chlorate. Direct estimation of chlorate and hypochlorite in a mixture containing the same is thus rendered possible and practicable.

Hypochlorites can also be estimated by the action of potassium iodide in acid (HCl or H₃PO₄) solution.

To test whether any free oxygen is liberated from the decomposition of hypochlorous acid, the apparatus, as given in the annexed diagram (Plate III) was used.

The distilling bulb, parts of which were all fitted by grinding, contained water and pieces of marble or calcite (freed from air by boiling with water) introduced through A. Through B, a solution of potassium iodide was introduced in C, so that the level was slightly below the open end of the tube C. The U tube contained a more dilute solution of the same. Air from the apparatus was expelled by passing carbon dioxide through D, and when the bubbles were perfectly absorbed by potash solution contained in the gas measuring tube in the mercurial trough, the stop cock S was closed, and the solution of hypochlorite introduced in the bulb E. As the pressure inside the apparatus was greater than the atmospheric pressure, the solution was introduced by a very careful blowing, and then the sides carefully washed down. Pure syrupy phosphoric acid was similarly introduced, the stop cock S closed, and the bulb slowly heated to boiling on an asbestos board. The hypochlorous acid along with the carbon dioxide generated inside the apparatus passed through the solution. Iodine was thus liberated. Evolution of carbon dioxide was kept steady, but even after an hour no oxygen was found in the measuring tube. Hence no loss of chlorine takes place when hypochlorous acid is distilled with phosphoric acid in dilute solution.
Action of acids on potassium iodide.

Having had frequent occasion to notice the slight colouration of potassium iodide, both in the solid state and in solution, the action of dilute acids such as had been used in previous estimations was tried. Potassium iodide as ordinarily sold for medicinal purposes is decomposed by most acids—pure dilute phosphoric, hydrochloric, sulphuric, acetic acids, &c. It has been asserted (Fresenius's Quantitative Analysis, seventh edition, p. 104) that the pure iodide should not liberate iodine by the action of dilute sulphuric acid. This statement appears to be incorrect. Various samples, purified according to different methods, to remove the iodate (reduction by sodium amalgam, fusion with and without charcoal, and crystallization from alcohol) gave invariably the blue colouration with starch paste and dilute sulphuric acid. Water boiled and cooled in absence of air was used to prevent the action of dissolved oxygen. The amount of iodine which was thus liberated, when the titrations were made in dilute solutions, was however too small to affect the accuracy of results, and hence no blank experiments were necessary.

The distillation (with hydrochloric acid) method is equally applicable, but greater precautions are necessary owing to the ready decomposition of hypochlorites. The hypochlorite which I had to use being mixed with excess of free alkali, previous acidification was necessary. When dilute hydrochloric acid was used, free chlorine was liberated, a small portion of which escaped before potassium iodide was added. Hence the operation was performed in a closed vessel. A mixture of a solution of potassium iodide and dilute phosphoric acid was found to act equally well, and gave results identical with the first. It also simplified the operation. When however the iodide was added first, and then the acid, invariably a greater quantity of iodine was liberated. Mixtures containing different quantities of chloride, chlorate, hypochlorite and free alkali were analysed, and the following results obtained:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume of solution used</th>
<th>Volume of thiosulphate used (^a) (first KI and then acid being added.)</th>
<th>Volume of thiosulphate used (^b) (a mixture of KI and acid being added.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I. ... 10 c.c.</td>
<td>33.1 c.c. (mean of three)</td>
<td>32.8 c.c. (mean of three).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II. ... 10 c.c.</td>
<td>28.88 c.c. (mean of five)</td>
<td>28.6 c.c. (mean of three).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III. ... 10 c.c.</td>
<td>29.00 c.c. (mean of two)</td>
<td>28.8 c.c. (mean of two).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV. ... 10 c.c.</td>
<td>37.50 c.c. (mean of three)</td>
<td>37.2 c.c. (mean of three).</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
It is evident from the above table that results from operations (a) and (b) differ to a small extent, about 1 to 1·5%. The cause of this disagreement has not been investigated.

Most of the methods described above give the available chlorine in a mixture of chlorate and hypochlorite. Direct titration by potassium iodide and dilute acid originally introduced by Bunsen, but modified by Wagner, is said to give chlorine of the hypochlorite even in presence of chlorates. Experiments prove the contrary. In fact, tacit assumption of the accuracy of the method gave me the greatest trouble. Higher results were always obtained with thiosulphate than with arsenite or distillation (with $H_3PO_4$) method. The following table gives the results of some of the analyses:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vol. or weight of solution</th>
<th>Vol. of thiosulphate with a mixture of KI and $H_3PO_4$</th>
<th>Vol. of thiosulphate by Penot's method.*</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I ...</td>
<td>5 c.c. ...</td>
<td>17·66 c.c. ...</td>
<td>17·28 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II ...</td>
<td>10 c.c. ...</td>
<td>21·8 c.c. ...</td>
<td>21·7 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III ...</td>
<td>10 c.c. ...</td>
<td>20·7 c.c. ...</td>
<td>20·4 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV ...</td>
<td>10 gms. ...</td>
<td>26·6 c.c. ...</td>
<td>26·45 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V ...</td>
<td>10 c.c. ...</td>
<td>19·8 c.c. ...</td>
<td>19·4 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI ...</td>
<td>10 c.c. ...</td>
<td>109 c.c. ...</td>
<td>108·4 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII ...</td>
<td>10 c.c. ...</td>
<td>17·1 c.c. ...</td>
<td>17·1 c.c. ...</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hypochlorites in presence of chlorates, best estimated by Penot's method.

The method then can give approximate but not accurate results. Iodine separates out from an acid solution of potassium iodide in presence of a chlorate, the quantity increasing with duration of contact, temperature, amount of free acid and of chlorate, and other circumstances. The conditions are rather too numerous to be maintained unchanged during the course of several analyses. In fact, at the boiling temperature in a sealed tube, the decomposition is complete, and chlorates may be estimated from the free iodine, a blank experiment being made for the iodine separated owing to the action of the acid on potas-

* The volume of thiosulphate is calculated from its determined relation with arsenite.

J. II. 10
sium iodide. Alkaline solutions on the other hand remain perfectly unaltered in a boiling solution of a chlorate. In this respect the behaviour of potassium iodide as to liberation of iodine is exactly similar to the oxidation of arsenious oxide (arsenites) to arsenic oxide (arsenates). Arsenites in alkaline solution are readily oxidised by hypochlorites, but are without any action upon chlorates. Hence only Penot's method was found applicable. The solution which had been used being strongly alkaline owing to the presence of free sodic hydrate, separation of the latter was necessary before potassium iodide could be added. This was attempted to prevent the spotting operation in Penot's process. Direct estimation however proved abortive. Mercuric chloride, copper sulphate, &c., were used to separate the alkali in the form of insoluble hydrates or oxides, but part of the hypochlorite seemed to be decomposed precipitating oxychlorides. When magnesium sulphate was used, magesium hydrate was precipitated, but on subsequent addition of potassium iodide, the liberated iodine combined with the hydrate, rendering the process useless.

**Action of chlorine on sodic hydrate.**

**Preparation of sodic hypochlorite.**

The hypochlorite was made by passing washed chlorine through a solution of sodic hydrate made from metallic sodium. Its strength in different experiments varied from 1.5 to 25%. The temperature at which absorption took place also varied from 25° C. to 33° C., and the passage of the gas continued in some experiments for four to five hours. The solution in dilute condition was colourless, but had a greenish yellow colour in a more concentrated form. It had a distinct and peculiar smell unlike chlorine. This was so characteristic that the intensity of odour gave an approximate idea of the strength of hypochlorite present in a solution. Though the solution was strongly alkaline owing to the presence of free alkali, yet immediate liberation of iodine from a solution of potassium iodide took place. The solution instantly turned the brilliant surface of mercury yellowish red, oxychloride of mercury being produced. In connection with this it was further observed that the colour changed in the course of few hours from greenish yellow to purple, even when kept in the dark. This was due to the powerful oxidising and solvent action of hypochlorites in alkaline solution. The manganous silicate contained in the glass was oxidised, even in the strongly alkaline solution, and in presence of a chloride, and converted into sodium permanganate. A solution of sodic hydrate however did not under like conditions turn purple. As these experiments were performed in the dark room, the transformation (see pp. 76–79), had there been any, must have been insignificant.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. of sample,</th>
<th>Percentage of Na OH before passing chlorine.</th>
<th>Volume of solution used.</th>
<th>(d) Chlorine of the hypochlorite (Ponot's method).</th>
<th>(e) Chlorine of chlorate.</th>
<th>(f) Chlorine of the hypochlorite and chlorate.</th>
<th>(g) Total chlorine by reduction.</th>
<th>Duration of absorption.</th>
<th>Remarks.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I ...</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>10 c.c.</td>
<td>0.1241 gm.</td>
<td>trace.</td>
<td>0.1244 gm.</td>
<td>0.1250 gm.</td>
<td>1 1/2 hours.</td>
<td>Solution colourless, absorption in yellow light; absorption very nearly complete.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II ...</td>
<td>2.40</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.1547 &quot;</td>
<td>trace.</td>
<td>0.1553 &quot;</td>
<td>0.1555 &quot;</td>
<td>Do.</td>
<td>Do. slightly greenish, absorption in yellow light.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III ...</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.2754 &quot;</td>
<td>0.0015 gm.</td>
<td>0.2776 &quot;</td>
<td>0.2785 &quot;</td>
<td>2 hours.</td>
<td>Solution distinctly greenish, absorption in yellow light.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV ...</td>
<td>7.10</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.2191 &quot;</td>
<td>trace.</td>
<td>0.2207 &quot;</td>
<td>0.2210 &quot;</td>
<td>Do.</td>
<td>Do. do.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V ...</td>
<td>8.47</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.1906 &quot;</td>
<td>0.0032 gm.</td>
<td>0.1945 &quot;</td>
<td>0.1961 &quot;</td>
<td>3 1/2 hours.</td>
<td>Do. absorption in diffused light, but the solution protected from light by a zinc cylinder.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI ...</td>
<td>8.98</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.3157 &quot;</td>
<td>0.0015 &quot;</td>
<td>0.3177 &quot;</td>
<td>0.3198 &quot;</td>
<td>2 1/2 hours.</td>
<td>Do. absorption in the dark.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII ...</td>
<td>12.00</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.4632 &quot;</td>
<td>0.0230 &quot;</td>
<td>0.4879 &quot;</td>
<td>0.4891 &quot;</td>
<td>4 1/2 hours.</td>
<td>Do. do.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII ...</td>
<td>21.10</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.5589 &quot;</td>
<td>0.0323 &quot;</td>
<td>0.5985 &quot;</td>
<td>0.5981 &quot;</td>
<td>2 1/2 hours.</td>
<td>Do. do.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IX ...</td>
<td>27.30</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>0.8743 &quot;</td>
<td>0.0500 &quot;</td>
<td>0.9258 &quot;</td>
<td>0.9270 &quot;</td>
<td>4 hours.</td>
<td>Do. do.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hypochlorites to Chlorates.

1896.
In order to study the action of chlorine on a solution of sodic hydrate, a certain volume of freshly prepared solution of sodium hypochlorite, prepared as before, was reduced either by zinc copper couple or alkaline ferrous hydrate, and the total chlorine estimated volumetrically by standard silver nitrate. The hypochlorite and chlorate were then estimated separately as detailed in previous sections. The percentage of alkali was estimated by (i) titration with semi-normal hydrochloric acid (before passing chlorine), and (ii) converting into anhydrous sodium sulphate and weighing as such. These experiments were repeated at least twice with the same solution. On page 75 the results of analyses (about fifty) are given in a tabular form. Results from columns (d) and (e)—available chlorine of hypochlorite and chlorate, have been added, and put in (f), side by side with (g) which represents the total chlorine.

Solutions from iii. to ix. all turned purple when kept in litre flasks. The colour was due to the formation of permanganate, the glass of the vessels used furnishing the manganese. The last five sets of experiments were performed at temperatures which were decidedly lower (some 5° C) than the temperatures of the first four sets of experiments. It is clear from the above table that the amount of chlorate which is formed in solution up to 7% of concentration (free NaOH) is insignificant, and hence the following equation represents under the above mentioned circumstances the action of chlorine on sodic hydrate:—

$$2 \text{NaOH} + \text{Cl}_2 = \text{NaOCl} + \text{NaCl} + \text{HOH}.$$  

Above 10% concentration, the secondary reaction—transformation—becomes more distinct, and when the concentration exceeds 20%, time becomes an important factor in bringing about the change. In the course of one series of experiments such a solution which was kept in the dark showed a change of only 6% in twenty-four hours. When, however, chlorine was passed for about an hour the change in another part of the same solution amounted to 1.5%. Evidently then the presence of free alkali retards the transformation. This fact will be noticed in the next section, dealing with the transformation in the dark.

**Transformation of the cold solution in the dark.**

*Temperature 25–28°C.*

A number of tubes containing definite volumes of hypochlorite solution of known strength was sealed and kept in closed drawers in the photographic room of the laboratory in which sometimes yellow and
sometimes red rays entered. Some of them were exhausted, and some contained air. Several stoppered bottles and flasks were also used, and the experiments lasted for three months. They were divided into three sets:

(i) Those exposed in orange yellow rays.
(ii) Those exposed to ruby rays.
(iii) Those kept in absolute darkness.

The solution in all the three sets of experiments, on examination, was found to change colour, from colourless and pale yellow to colourless and distinct pink. Flakes of silica separated in those tubes in which the contact was prolonged. On shaking, the solution turned milky owing to the separation of minute air-bubbles (capable of rekindling a glowing chip of wood—hence oxygen). They, however, disappeared after few minutes leaving the solution clear. The following preliminary experiment was performed.

In a 250 c.c. flask closed with an india-rubber stopper and provided with a delivery tube, 200 c.c. of a strongly alkaline solution of sodium hypochlorite was introduced, care being taken not to allow any trace of the solution to come in contact with the stopper. The open end of the delivery tube dipped under mercury in a mercurial trough above which a measuring tube filled with mercury was placed. The apparatus was kept in situ for two weeks. After the expiration of the above period the solution was examined. The colour did not sensibly change, although the temperature varied from 25° to 33° C. No gas was found in the tube. On shaking, however, minute bubbles of gas were liberated, but the quantity of oxygen was too small to overcome the mercurial pressure.

10 c.c. original solution contained 0.2191 gram of available chlorine of hypochlorite and 0.0045 gram of chlorate, making in all 0.2236 gram. The sample contained 0.2245 gram of chlorine (total). Considerable difference, however, was observed when the solution was analysed after two weeks, 0.1987 gram of chlorine of hypochlorite and 0.0242 of chlorate were found. The total available chlorine was thus 0.2229 gram, a quantity very nearly the same as before. The experiment was repeated with fresh solution, the duration in this case being a week. Exactly similar results were obtained. Liberation of oxygen was beyond doubt. Several other qualitative experiments were made by keeping solutions in the so-called condensation tubes provided with stopcocks. All these have led me to the same conclusion. The following table contains some of the results of the analysis (expressed in grams). In order to simplify comparison the available chlorine has been expressed in terms of oxygen.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Free Na O(\text{H})</th>
<th>Na OCl</th>
<th>Na OCl as oxygen</th>
<th>Unchanged Na OCl as oxygen</th>
<th>Chlorate as oxygen</th>
<th>Free oxygen</th>
<th>Total oxygen</th>
<th>Volume of oxygen</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>0.328</td>
<td>0.0705</td>
<td>0.0028</td>
<td>0.0054</td>
<td>0.0076</td>
<td></td>
<td>4 c.c.</td>
<td>Kept in complete darkness for a month.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>0.328</td>
<td>0.0705</td>
<td>0.0032</td>
<td>0.00572</td>
<td>0.00728</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.4 c.c.</td>
<td>25 days.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>0.328</td>
<td>0.0705</td>
<td>0.00256</td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.00856</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kept in yellow light, the stopper was occasionally removed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>0.328</td>
<td>0.0705</td>
<td>0.00351</td>
<td>0.0014</td>
<td>0.00365</td>
<td></td>
<td>2 c.c.</td>
<td>25 days.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>0.5589</td>
<td>0.1197</td>
<td>0.0048</td>
<td>0.0007</td>
<td>0.0055</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.5 c.c.</td>
<td>Kept in yellow light for a day.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>0.5589</td>
<td>0.1197</td>
<td>0.0003</td>
<td>0.0003</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kept in darkness for a day.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>0.5589</td>
<td>0.1197</td>
<td>0.0003</td>
<td>0.0003</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kept in yellow light for two hours.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.15</td>
<td>0.84</td>
<td>0.18</td>
<td>0.0023</td>
<td>0.0045</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>&quot; four &quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.15</td>
<td>0.84</td>
<td>0.18</td>
<td>0.0045</td>
<td>0.0045</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>&quot; four &quot;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
From the above it is evident that a solution of sodium hypochlorite slowly decomposes even when kept in absolute darkness. The rate of decomposition increases with the refrangibility of the rays. Yellow rays are far more powerful than red rays. The transformation is one into chlorate and free oxygen.

The experiment was repeated with a 5 per cent. solution of sodic hydrate. It was saturated with chlorine and the excess of chlorine carefully removed by bubbling dry air (free from carbonic acid) through the solution. A solution of hypochlorite containing free alkali was then cautiously added drop by drop so long as the smell of chlorine persisted. Non-existence of free chlorine was proved by the mercury reaction. The solution was so unstable that no systematic experiment was found possible. In the course of an hour it changed its titre by several percents. It was kept in a brown stoppered bottle in the dark room. After some three hours the stopper was removed, when a distinct smell of chlorine was perceived. The liberation of chlorine increased with time, but there seemed to be a limit. On shaking, however, the smell very nearly disappeared, but the absorption of chlorine by the free alkali which must have been simultaneously formed was never complete. The behaviour of sodium hypochlorite in aqueous solution is very peculiar. Under ordinary circumstances in presence of free alkali it decomposes into free oxygen and a chloride, a chlorate being at the same time formed. In the other case it seems to dissociate into free chlorine and free alkali.

_Influence of pressure._

The action of pressure on a solution of sodium hypochlorite is interesting. Minute bubbles of oxygen are given up when diffused light acts on it for some time. Since sodium hydrate dissolves notable quantities of free oxygen, these bubbles are not seen until after some time. When, however, a tube containing some of the above solution is exhausted of air (pressure 5-6 cm. of mercury) the decomposition is accelerated and a regular evolution of oxygen begins, so much so as to render the solution slightly milky.

_Transformation in the dark at a temperature of 100° C._

The methods adopted in these experiments were very nearly identical with the previous ones. The tubes were, however, stouter, as a good deal of internal pressure was produced in some of these experiments owing to the generation of a comparatively large volume of gas. In fact, when the duration of heating was prolonged to some fifteen to twenty hours, some of the tubes exploded, thus rendering a whole set
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>(a) Percentage of free Na OH.</th>
<th>(b) Percentage of Na O Cl.</th>
<th>(c) Weight of hypochlorite in gms. as (Before transformation.)</th>
<th>(d) Weight of hypochlorite not transformed.</th>
<th>(e) Weight of transformed hypochlorite.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A. i.</td>
<td>After one hour's heating in the steam bath (temperature 112-400)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>12.400</td>
<td>5.520</td>
<td>0.12400</td>
<td>0.06690</td>
<td>0.05710</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>6.200</td>
<td>2.760</td>
<td>0.06200</td>
<td>0.05240</td>
<td>0.00960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3.100</td>
<td>1.380</td>
<td>0.03100</td>
<td>0.02390</td>
<td>0.00410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.550</td>
<td>0.690</td>
<td>0.01550</td>
<td>0.01224</td>
<td>0.00380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.775</td>
<td>0.345</td>
<td>0.00775</td>
<td>0.00579</td>
<td>0.00196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. ii.</td>
<td>After three hours' heating in the steam bath (temperature 112-400)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>12.400</td>
<td>5.520</td>
<td>0.12400</td>
<td>0.03610</td>
<td>0.0879</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>6.200</td>
<td>2.760</td>
<td>0.06200</td>
<td>0.04080</td>
<td>0.0212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3.100</td>
<td>1.380</td>
<td>0.03100</td>
<td>0.02300</td>
<td>0.0087</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.550</td>
<td>0.690</td>
<td>0.01550</td>
<td>0.00971</td>
<td>0.00579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.775</td>
<td>0.345</td>
<td>0.00775</td>
<td>0.00455</td>
<td>0.00320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. iii.</td>
<td>After six and a half hours' heating in the steam bath (temperature 112-400)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>12.400</td>
<td>5.520</td>
<td>0.12400</td>
<td>0.01324</td>
<td>0.11076</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>6.200</td>
<td>2.760</td>
<td>0.06200</td>
<td>0.0294</td>
<td>0.0326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3.100</td>
<td>1.380</td>
<td>0.03100</td>
<td>0.01737</td>
<td>0.01363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.550</td>
<td>0.690</td>
<td>0.01550</td>
<td>0.00711</td>
<td>0.00839</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.775</td>
<td>0.345</td>
<td>0.00775</td>
<td>0.00253</td>
<td>0.00522</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B. i.</td>
<td>After one and a half hours' heating in the steam bath (temperature 8.400)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>8.400</td>
<td>8.72</td>
<td>0.1956</td>
<td>0.0764</td>
<td>0.1192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>4.200</td>
<td>4.36</td>
<td>0.0978</td>
<td>0.0703</td>
<td>0.0275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>2.100</td>
<td>2.18</td>
<td>0.0489</td>
<td>0.0395</td>
<td>0.00635</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.050</td>
<td>1.09</td>
<td>0.02444</td>
<td>0.0189</td>
<td>0.0055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.575</td>
<td>0.545</td>
<td>0.01222</td>
<td>0.00794</td>
<td>0.00425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B. ii.</td>
<td>After two hours' heating in the steam bath (temperature 8.400)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>8.400</td>
<td>8.72</td>
<td>0.1956</td>
<td>0.0637</td>
<td>0.1319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>4.200</td>
<td>4.36</td>
<td>0.0978</td>
<td>0.0670</td>
<td>0.0308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>2.100</td>
<td>2.18</td>
<td>0.0489</td>
<td>0.0366</td>
<td>0.0133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.050</td>
<td>1.09</td>
<td>0.02444</td>
<td>0.0175</td>
<td>0.00691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.575</td>
<td>0.545</td>
<td>0.01222</td>
<td>0.00715</td>
<td>0.00507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. i.</td>
<td>After four hours' heating in the steam bath (temperature 5.1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>5.1</td>
<td>3.3</td>
<td>0.0705</td>
<td>0.0352</td>
<td>0.0353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>3.200</td>
<td>6.9</td>
<td>0.1545</td>
<td>0.11696</td>
<td>0.03754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.600</td>
<td>3.45</td>
<td>0.0774</td>
<td>0.06825</td>
<td>0.01115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.065</td>
<td>2.30</td>
<td>0.0515</td>
<td>0.0463</td>
<td>0.0052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.800</td>
<td>1.72</td>
<td>0.0387</td>
<td>0.03705</td>
<td>0.00165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D.</td>
<td>After one and a half hours' heating in the water bath</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>3.200</td>
<td>6.9</td>
<td>0.1545</td>
<td>0.11696</td>
<td>0.03754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.600</td>
<td>3.45</td>
<td>0.0774</td>
<td>0.06825</td>
<td>0.01115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.065</td>
<td>2.30</td>
<td>0.0515</td>
<td>0.0463</td>
<td>0.0052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.800</td>
<td>1.72</td>
<td>0.0387</td>
<td>0.03705</td>
<td>0.00165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.640</td>
<td>1.38</td>
<td>0.0309</td>
<td>0.02815</td>
<td>0.00275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.400</td>
<td>0.86</td>
<td>0.01931</td>
<td>0.01545</td>
<td>0.00386</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hypochlorites to Chlorates.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>(f) Percentage decomposition.</th>
<th>(g) Volume of free oxygen.</th>
<th>(h) Weight of oxygen of chlorate.</th>
<th>Weight of free oxygen.</th>
<th>Ratio of oxygen of chlorate to free oxygen.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>100° to 100-5°C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>9.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0145</td>
<td>0.0136</td>
<td>1 to 0.306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15.5</td>
<td>2.6 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0059</td>
<td>0.0037</td>
<td>1 to 0.627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12.9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25.3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100° to 100-5°C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70.9</td>
<td>19.2 c.c.</td>
<td>0.06044</td>
<td>0.02746</td>
<td>1 to 0.454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34.2</td>
<td>6.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0119</td>
<td>0.0093</td>
<td>1 to 0.781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>3.1 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0043</td>
<td>0.0044</td>
<td>1 to 1.02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36.8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41.3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(temperature 100° to 100-5°C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89.4</td>
<td>29 c.c.</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.0415</td>
<td>1 to 0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52.6</td>
<td>11.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0160</td>
<td>0.0166</td>
<td>1 to 1.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44.7</td>
<td>5.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00577</td>
<td>0.00786</td>
<td>1 to 1.36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54.7</td>
<td>4.2 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00239</td>
<td>0.0060</td>
<td>1 to 2.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67.4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(temperature 100° to 100-5°C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>17 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0949</td>
<td>0.0243</td>
<td>1 to 0.256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28.4</td>
<td>5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0293</td>
<td>0.0072</td>
<td>1 to 0.355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19.3</td>
<td>4 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00363</td>
<td>0.00572</td>
<td>1 to 1.57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22.7</td>
<td>2.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00103</td>
<td>0.00357</td>
<td>1 to 1.82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100° to 100-5°C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67.1</td>
<td>22.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>0.0522</td>
<td>1 to 0.323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39.7</td>
<td>7 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0208</td>
<td>0.01</td>
<td>1 to 0.451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25.4</td>
<td>5.5 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00444</td>
<td>0.00786</td>
<td>1 to 1.77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27.5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42.5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100° to 100-5°C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>11 c.c.</td>
<td>0.0196</td>
<td>0.0157</td>
<td>1 to 0.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(temperature 98° to 100°C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>9 c.c.</td>
<td>0.02467</td>
<td>0.01287</td>
<td>1 to 0.514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14.4</td>
<td>6 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00257</td>
<td>0.00858</td>
<td>1 to 3.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>3 c.c.</td>
<td>0.00091</td>
<td>0.00429</td>
<td>1 to 4.71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.3</td>
<td>1 c.c.</td>
<td>0.000224</td>
<td>0.00143</td>
<td>1 to 6.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
of experiments useless. As the solution of hypochlorite invariably contained free alkali, chloride and traces of chlorate, the amount of hypochlorite could not give results which might be compared. In order that the experiments should be strictly comparable the same sample of hypochlorite was diluted to requisite strengths, and then the tubes were partially filled. As in most cases preliminary experiments were made to know approximately the volume of oxygen disengaged from solutions of similar strength, the volumes of the tubes were so regulated that the internal pressures were very nearly the same in all. Duplicate experiments were in almost all cases made. The operation of filling was done as quickly as possible in the dark room, and the already narrow end of the tube drawn to a capillary bore in the blowpipe flame. When perfectly cold the end was sealed. In no case, however, did the time of complete operation exceed ten minutes. When the required number of tubes was ready they were at once introduced into the steam chamber heated to 100° C. After the required number of hours they were removed to the dark room and allowed to cool. The time required to heat the tubes to 100° C was thus very nearly the same as the time, to cool down to the original temperature. Caustic soda dissolves oxygen to an appreciable extent, and the solubility, as with all gases, increases with pressure. The gas thus dissolved escapes slowly when the pressure is relieved, and as sufficient time could not be allowed for fear of decomposition, a small quantity was generally lost. The loss had no effect when the total volume of oxygen was considerable. Hence the volume of oxygen and therefore its weight should be taken as approximate, and not strictly accurate when the quantity was small. The ratio of the chloratic oxygen to free oxygen should also be taken in the same light under similar circumstances. The preceding table contains the results of numerous analyses performed at different times with solutions of different strength heated to different periods of time.

Comparing the percentage decompositions of a number of solutions in which relative quantities of free alkali, chloride, chlorate and hypochlorite are the same, but with gradually diminished absolute quantities, the following peculiarities are observed. The decomposition diminishes with dilution up to a certain point when it is minimum. Further diminution in concentration instead of diminishing increases the decomposition. This peculiar deportment of the hypochlorite solution is seen not only with similar solutions heated for different periods of time, but also in all solutions which have been examined some of which only are given. The ratios of hypochlorite to free alkali in the three solutions mentioned in the table are approximately in (A) 2: 5, in (B) 2: 2, and in (C) 2: 1. The relation between concentration and percentage decomposition is very strikingly shown in Plate IV.
The decomposition curves A, i, ii and iii of similar solutions are very nearly similar. There is a close resemblance between the curves B, i and ii. Special stress need not be given to the curve D because the solutions to which it corresponds were not heated to the same temperature as the other solutions. Referring however, to all the curves it is seen that the greatest depressions—minimum decompositions—lie very nearly in the same vertical line. The exact strength of the solution which decomposes least has not been determined, but it appears to lie intermediate between 1·5 and 1·7 per cent of Sodium hypochlorite. The influence of the other constituents can be neglected, as all the solutions containing widely different quantities of chlorate, chloride and free alkali lead to the same general conclusion. Taking 1·6 per cent to be the approximate number, the ratio between the number of molecules of water to sodium hypochlorite is easily calculated:

\[ \frac{\text{NaOCl (molecular weight 74·5)}}{\text{H}_2\text{O (molecular weight 18)}} = \text{1·6 \%} \]

\[ \frac{98·4}{18} = \frac{1·6}{74·5} = 263 : 1. \]

In other words an aqueous solution of sodium hypochlorite is most stable when the number of molecules of the salt in solution is approximately 0·4 \%. As the electric conductivity of such a solution has not been determined I cannot venture to offer any opinion as to what bearing it has on Arrhenius' theory of electrolytic dissociation. It seems probable that this number is different for different hypochlorites and from these numbers the ratio of the molecular weights of these compounds may be determined.

Leaving the curves of percentage decomposition in relation to concentration, the other curves of percentage decomposition with the duration of heating may be shortly noticed (Pl. V). All these lead to the same conclusion, namely the actual increase of decomposition during any interval diminishes as the time from which the initial decomposition began increases. The data however, for the present, are not sufficiently numerous for comparison of the different curves.

Referring to the columns (g) and (h) in the table,\(^1\) it is seen that in all cases oxygen and a chlorate are simultaneously produced. The last column shows in the clearest manner that at the end of the first hour the amount of oxygen that is disengaged varies from one-fourth to one half of the quantity of oxygen fixed in the chlorate. As the duration of heating is prolonged the quantity of free oxygen increases, but in no case is this quantity greater than the oxygen of the chlorate, although

\(^1\) *Ante*, p 81.
the strength of the solution varies from 3 to 8.7 per cent. and the duration of heating from one to six hours and a half. As the strength of the solution diminishes the liberation of free oxygen increases. Comparing the ratios of the decomposition products in Ai, ii, iii and Bi and ii with D, the nature of the decomposition is seen to vary perceptibly. The solutions in D are gradually heated, and it is doubtful whether at all they attain the temperature of 100°C. For the same weight of chlorate formed the quantity of oxygen diminishes with the rapidity with which the solutions are heated. In all probability, therefore, the first application of heat on a rather strong solution of sodium hypo-
chlorite causes it to be entirely transformed into chlorate according to the generally accepted equation

\[ 3 \text{NaClO} = \text{NaClO}_3 + 9 \text{NaCl}. \]

As the quantity of chlorate increases another reaction sets in:

\[ 2 \text{NaClO} = 2 \text{NaCl} + \text{O}_2. \]

These two equations being interdependent, I have not found it possible to express the transformation by a simple equation.

Note on the Decomposition of Mercurous Chloride and Estimation of Free Chlorine.—By Jyotibhusan Bhaduri, M.A. Communicated by the President.

[Read 25th March, Read 1st April, 1896.]

In the previous paper “On the transformation of hypochlorites” mention was made of the fact that under certain circumstances a solution of sodium hypochlorite gave out chlorine. More recent quantitative experiments prove that in very nearly alkali-free solutions oxygen and chlorine are simultaneously liberated. The analysis of such a mixture without loss of unaltered hypochlorite is not an easy matter.

The solution contains, to begin with, a chloride, hypochlorite and a trace of chlorate. It may at the very beginning contain a small quantity of free alkali, but after decomposition, especially when heated from 150° to 160°C., the silica of the glass is dissolved by the alkali, forming soluble silicates. Moreover, free alkali and free chlorine can not exist side by side in the same solution.

In neutral or alkaline solutions chlorides and chlorates of the alkali metals have no action on mercury. Free chlorine combines with it, when the mercury is present in excess, forming mercurous chloride. Hypochlorites form

1 Plate IV.
2 The results of which will be communicated later on.
Mercurous oxide. Sometimes, however, chlorine and a hypochlorite by their mutual decomposition form free hypochlorous acid. This acid combines with mercury and forms mercuric oxychloride, a substance as insoluble in water as mercurous chloride. When, therefore, such a solution, containing mercurous chloride, mercuric oxide or oxychloride, free mercury, and soluble chloride and chlorate, is filtered, the first three remain on the filter paper. The residue is then thoroughly washed and then treated with the least excess of dilute hydrochloric acid and the residue of mercurous chloride and free mercury thoroughly washed. The quantity of mercury existing as mercuric chloride in the second filtrate will give the amount of hypochlorous acid. Free chlorine is represented by mercurous chloride. The chlorine of the last named substance is generally estimated by decomposing the compound after gentle digestion with alkali hydrate (fixed). Some volumetric determinations having given tolerably accurate results, the following analyses were made to see whether the decomposition is complete or not. The sample of chloride was first treated with hot water and then repeatedly with cold water and finally with rectified spirit in the filter pump. It was then dried in the steam bath for two hours when its weight was found constant. Absence of any soluble mercury salt was proved by treating a small quantity with hot water and passing sulphuretted hydrogen through the filtrate.

### Action of cold alkali on mercurous chloride.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Wt. of HgCl grams.</th>
<th>Wt. of AgCl grams.</th>
<th>Corresponding chlorine</th>
<th>% of Cl</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D</td>
<td>1.5600</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>0.2300</td>
<td>14.75</td>
<td>Excess of Ag NO₃ added and titrated by Vohlard’s method.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E</td>
<td>3.1958</td>
<td>1.9358</td>
<td>0.4805</td>
<td>15.02</td>
<td>Gravimetric method.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F</td>
<td>2.2351</td>
<td>1.3577</td>
<td>0.3358</td>
<td>15.02</td>
<td>&quot; (Gooch’s crucible).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G</td>
<td>1.9444</td>
<td>1.1800</td>
<td>0.2919</td>
<td>15.02</td>
<td>Gravimetric method (Gooch’s crucible).</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 According to the following equation: \(-\text{Na O Cl} + \text{Hg} = \text{Hg O} + \text{Na Cl}\).

2 The reaction is most probably \(\text{Na (O Cl)} + \text{Cl}_2 + \text{H}_2\text{O} = \text{NaCl} + 2\text{HClO}\). (S. C. J. 1885, 722).

3 For HgO, HgCl₂ + 2HCl = 2HgCl + H₂ O.


5 For these I am indebted to my elder brother, Babu Chandrabhushan Bhaduri, B.A. The silver solution was weaker than it was supposed to be, so the value of chlorine was very near the truth. On recalculation the difference is found to be about 2 per cent.
The theoretical percentage of chlorine is 15.07. The estimation of chlorine has been made in the gravimetric way at least twenty times. In each case the result has been found to be lower than the theoretical quantity. The final washing was in each case tested for chlorine. Some of the results, however, agree among themselves. Hence it appears that the decomposition is never complete and is dependent upon other circumstances. It is also evident from the previous experiments that the amounts which are obtained when the solutions are heated agree more with the theoretical quantity than those obtained from cold solutions. In some of these experiments the alkali remained in contact overnight with no better results.

The action of heat was next tried. The weighed quantity of mercurous chloride was treated with an excess of pure sodic hydrate solution and the whole heated nearly to the boiling point for about fifteen minutes and when cold filtered. The residue was once more treated with caustic soda and then thoroughly washed. The chlorine in the filtrate after acidification was determined as before. In titrating this liquid with standard silver nitrate solution, I have found it convenient to slightly acidify the solution with dilute nitric acid and then evaporate to a small bulk, say 25 to 30 c.c. with excess of pure precipitated calcium carbonate. The following table contains some of the results of the analyses:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Wt. of Hg Cl. grams</th>
<th>Wt. of Ag Cl. grams</th>
<th>Wt. of Cl. grams</th>
<th>% of Cl.</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>H</td>
<td>1.6022</td>
<td>.9721</td>
<td>.2405</td>
<td>15.01</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J</td>
<td>3.7957</td>
<td>2.2522</td>
<td>.5646</td>
<td>14.87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K</td>
<td>1.3163</td>
<td>.9219</td>
<td>.2821</td>
<td>15.04</td>
<td>Solution heated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L</td>
<td>2.4107</td>
<td>1.4410</td>
<td>.3565</td>
<td>14.79</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M</td>
<td>2.6857</td>
<td>1.6017</td>
<td>.3962</td>
<td>14.75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>1.4826</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>.2219</td>
<td>14.87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A'</td>
<td>1.8000</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>.2659</td>
<td>14.77</td>
<td>Volumetric method with chromate indicator.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B'</td>
<td>3.9362</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>.5837</td>
<td>14.83</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Action of boiling caustic-soda on mercurous chloride.
These results closely agree not only among themselves but also with the theoretical quantity. But they appear to be very slightly low. The reason probably appears to be this. Mercurous oxide dissolves to a small extent in water and caustic soda solution. When, however, such a solution is acidified with dilute nitric acid, slight opalescence is sometimes noticed. On subsequent addition of silver nitrate, silver chloride is precipitated, and this carries down with it traces of mercurous chloride. Silver chloride before it is weighed is heated to incipient fusion, a temperature sufficient to volatilize traces of mercurous chloride. Thus a trace of chlorine is lost. Sufficient stress cannot be given to this explanation, as the difference between actual and theoretical quantities can be reduced to a trifling amount by careful manipulation.

It is evident from the above experiments in conjunction with those mentioned before, that neither gentle warming nor prolonged contact in the cold is sufficient to bring about complete decomposition of the mercurous chloride by solution of caustic soda. The coating of mercurous oxide and the repellent tendency of mercurous chloride to become moistened with water prevent intimate contact with the solution. Complete decomposition is only obtained when the solution is heated to the boiling point and, to be certain, repeating the operation once more with fresh solution of the alkali.

When the precipitate of mercurous oxide is heated with water or solution of caustic soda and then filtered in the hot state, the filtrate after acidification with pure hydrochloric acid is at once turned brownish black when sulphuretted hydrogen is passed through. On heating, the precipitate settles rapidly and this black substance gives all the reactions of mercury. As already mentioned, there was no soluble salt of mercury in the residue. It dissolved with slight separation of mercury in pure dilute nitric acid and this solution gave no precipitate, not even opalescence with silver nitrate. It is therefore evident that the whole of chlorine must have been eliminated in the form of soluble chloride, and the presence of mercury in the filtrate is due to the solution of mercurous oxide in water (mercuric oxide and metallic mercury, the products of decomposition being practically insoluble, the former 1 in 1,500,000). In cold water too, mercurous oxide dissolves to a small extent.

The best method of procedure, therefore, is to decompose the mercurous chloride by the alkali at the boiling temperature but to filter when cold and wash with cold water. Volumetric estimations of chlorine and silver have been tried but they appear to me to be less trustworthy than these estimations obtained gravimetrically.
Natural History Notes from the R. I. M. Survey Steamer ‘Investigator,’
An Account of the Deep Sea Crustacea collected during the season
1894-95.—By A. R. S. Anderson, B. A., M. B., Surgeon Naturalist
to the Survey.

[Received 28th April—Read 6th May.]

The following paper gives a description of the 56 species of
Crustacea, excluding Cirripeds, Amphipods and Pagurids collected
by the R. I. M. S. ‘Investigator’ during the working season 1894-95.

From the middle of October 1894 to the beginning of January
1895, while at work in the Arabian Sea between Cape Monza—some 20
miles to the west of Karachi and Bombay—four hauls of the trawl
were made between 100 and 200 fms.; but, with the exception of large
numbers of *Selenocera hextii*, no crustaceans were obtained.

In the same area, two hauls were effected at 890 and 947 fms.
and resulted in the capture of respectively 8 and 11 different species of
crustaceans; of these only four are new to the Indian fauna, viz.
*Acanthephyra cristata*, Faxon, *Nephropsis Suhmi*, Bate, *Calastacus
investigatoris* and *Galacantha trachynotus*, the two last being hitherto
undescribed species. One Isopod, *Aega* sp., was also obtained at 947
fms., and is new to our record and apparently new to science.

On the passages between Bombay and Trincomali and vice versa
6 trawls, varying in depth from 637 to 931 fms. were made and resulted
in the capture of 0, 4, 6, 5, 7 and 8 species of crustaceans. Four of
these species were new to the Indian fauna, but of these two, *Nephropsis
Suhmi* and *Galacantha trachynotus*, were also obtained this season
between Karachi and Bombay: the remaining two species were *Eucopia
sculpticauda* and *Bentheuphausia amblyops*.

In four trawls between 180 and 406 fms. 5, 7, 3 and 21 species of
crustaceans were obtained, of which 5 only are new to the Indian
record, and of these one had also been captured at 951 fms. this season;
3 of the remainder, *Pandalus alcocki* and *Munidopsis wardeni*, both
from 406 fms., and *Trichopeltarion ovale* from 180 fms. prove to be
new species. The fifth, *Lithodes agasizii* from 406 fms., is the first
recorded specimen of a *Lithodes* from Indian waters.

List of the stations, over 200 fms. from which crustaceans were
obtained.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Station No.</th>
<th>Lat. N.</th>
<th>Long. E.</th>
<th>Depth in fathoms</th>
<th>Corrected bottom temp. F.</th>
<th>Surface temp. F.</th>
<th>Nature of bottom</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>183</td>
<td>23°08'22&quot;</td>
<td>65°49'43&quot;</td>
<td>890</td>
<td>40°.5</td>
<td>72°</td>
<td>Soft gray mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>184</td>
<td>22°14'25&quot;</td>
<td>67°08'55&quot;</td>
<td>947</td>
<td>40°.5</td>
<td>75°.5</td>
<td>Soft gray mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192</td>
<td>15°11'</td>
<td>72°28'</td>
<td>912</td>
<td>39°.5</td>
<td>81°</td>
<td>Soft gray mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193</td>
<td>15°11'</td>
<td>72°28'</td>
<td>931</td>
<td>39°.5</td>
<td>81°</td>
<td>Soft gray mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>194</td>
<td>18°47'</td>
<td>72°3'45&quot;</td>
<td>891</td>
<td>41°</td>
<td>81°</td>
<td>Soft gray mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>197</td>
<td>9°34'57&quot;</td>
<td>75°36'30&quot;</td>
<td>406</td>
<td>48°</td>
<td>81°.8</td>
<td>Green mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>198</td>
<td>8°55'</td>
<td>81°17'30&quot;</td>
<td>764</td>
<td>42°.25</td>
<td>81°</td>
<td>Green mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>199</td>
<td>8°40'</td>
<td>81°27'35&quot;</td>
<td>800</td>
<td>41°</td>
<td>83°.5</td>
<td>Green mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>201</td>
<td>8°29'05&quot;</td>
<td>81°31'35&quot;</td>
<td>320</td>
<td>49°</td>
<td>84°.5</td>
<td>Green mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>203</td>
<td>5°50'30&quot;</td>
<td>80°25'30&quot;</td>
<td>364</td>
<td>48°</td>
<td>85°</td>
<td>Green mud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>204</td>
<td>6°50'20&quot;</td>
<td>79°36'</td>
<td>180</td>
<td>53°</td>
<td>84°.8</td>
<td>Broken coral.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

MALCOSTRACA.

Order SCHIZOPODA.

Family Lophogastridae.

Gnathophausia, W.-Suhm.


Arabian sea; Station 184; 947 fms.


Colour in life, bright scarlet.

Arabian sea, Station 183, 890 fms.

J. II. 12
Family **Eucopiidae.**

**Eucopia, Dana, G. O. Sars.**

3. *Eucopia australis,* Dana, Sars.


Six specimens were obtained, 5 of these being captured in the same haul with an equal number of *Eucopia sculpticauda.*

Stations 183 and 198; 890 and 764 fms.


Eight specimens, varying in length from 21 to 75 millim., were captured at depths ranging from 406 down to 931 fms. Unfortunately all the specimens, owing to the great delicacy of their tissues and the tenuity of their legs, are more or less imperfect, although in some the deficiency merely amounts to an abbreviation of the antennal flagella.

This species differs from *Eucopia australis* and from Sars' definition of the genus in the presence of small branchiae at the base of the last pair of legs.

Colour in life, dark crimson lake. Eyes brown in spirit.

New to the Indian fauna.

Stations 193, 197, 198 and 199; 931, 406, 764 and 800—637 fms. respectively.

Family **Euphausiidae.**

**Benth euphausia, G. O. Sars.**

5. *Benth euphausia amblyops,* G. O. Sars.


New to the Indian fauna.

Station 198; 764 fms.

Order DECAPODA.

Sub-order MACRURA.

Tribe *Peneidea.*

Family **Peneidae.**

Sub-family Parapeneina.

**Parapeneus, S. I. Smith.**

6. *Parapeneus fissurus,* (Sp. Bate.)

*Peneus fissurus,* Sp. Bte., 'Challenger' Macrura, p. 263, pl. xxxvi. fig. 1; Para-
Colours in life, white mottled with red.
Of west coast of Ceylon, Station 204; 180-217 fms.

Sub-family Solenocerina.

Solenocera Lucas.

7. Solenocera heintii, Wood-Mason.


Hitherto this species has only been recorded from the Bay of Bengal ranging as far east as Chittagong. This season it was obtained in large numbers in the Arabian Sea off the mouths of the Indus at depths varying from 35 to 170 fms. on a muddy bottom.

Haliporus, Spence Bate.


Off Cochin coast, Station 197, 406 fms.

Sub-family Aristaeina.

Aristaeus, Duvernoy, Wood-Mason.


Many specimens, exhibiting the marked sexual differences previously described, were trawled off the Cochin coast at Station 197, 406 fms.

10. Aristaeus semidentatus, Sp. Bate.


Colour in life, red.
Station 201; 320-296 fms.

Sub-family Benthesicymina.

Gennadas, Spence Bate.

11. Gennadas parvus, Spence Bate.

Spence Bate, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (5) viii., p. 191, and 'Challenger' Macrura,
Stations 193, 194 and 198; 931, 891 and 764 fms. respectively.

Family Sergestidæ.

Sergestes, Edw.


South of Ceylon, Station 198, 764 fms.


Colour in life, crimson dots on a colourless background, the intestinal tract showing through the transparent body-wall as a crimson tube.

Stations 194, 197 and 203; 891, 406 and 364 fms.

Tribe CARIDEA.

Family Glyphocragonidæ.

Glyphocragon, A. Milne-Edwards.


Five females from the Arabian sea, Station 184; 947 fms.


Many male and female specimens, both young and adult, were taken in the Arabian sea at Stations 183, 184 and 193; 890, 947 and 931 fms. respectively.

Family Pandalidæ.

Pandalus, Leach.

16. Pandalus alcocki, n. sp.

This species bears a considerable resemblance to Notocaris binocularis, Sp. Bte., but differs from it in the following particulars. The
dorsal carina begins near the middle of the carapace and in the gastric region supports four movable spines which gradually increase in length from behind forwards. The rostrum, about 1½ as long as the carapace, is armed dorsally with 2 fixed teeth, the posterior situated midway between its fellow and the anterior movable spine and above the centre of the cornea. In front of these teeth the rostrum slopes downwards as far as the extremity of the first antennal base; thence it becomes straight and ascends slightly to near its tip where it again assumes a gentle downward curve. Except for the two teeth near the base it is dorsally unarmed, while its lower margin is 4-7 toothed, the number of teeth increasing with the size of the specimen.

The eye bears no ocellus distinct from the large cornea.

The meri of the last three thoracic legs are armed on their lower margins with a few teeth, that of the 5th leg bears the fewest or none, that of the 3rd the largest number of teeth, while the 4th bears an intermediate number.

The telson is shorter than the caudal plates.

Colour in life red. Eggs very minute and numerous.

Many specimens, both males and ovigerous females, from Station 197; 406 fms.

Plesionika, Spence Bate.

17. Plesionika bifurca, Alcock and Anderson.


Station 197; 406 fms.

Family Acanthephyridae.

Acanthephyra, A. Milne-Edwards.


The largest specimen obtained this year measured 157 millim, from tip of rostrum to the end of telson.

Stations 183, 184, 192, 193, 194 and 199; 890, 947, 912-931, 931, 891 and 800-637 fms. respectively.

19. Acanthephyra armata, A. M. E., var. fimbriata, W.-M.


Station 197; 406 fms.


In four small specimens obtained this year, the largest of which is an ovigerous female 36 millims. in length, the tooth on the antero-inferior margin of the laminar part of the rostrum is absent.

At the distal end of the dorsal surface of the carpus of the 1st pereiopods is a small blunt recurved tubercle, and, leading to it, an oblique line of short stout hairs on the inner surface of the palms of the same pair of legs.

Both margins of the inner, and the inner margin of the outer, plate of the swimmeret are minutely serrate.

Stations 198 and 203; 764 and 364 fms.


The end of the telson, which was wanting in both Faxon's specimens, is prolonged into a sharp spine armed on both sides with movable teeth, of which one on each side at a little distance from the tip is specially large and strong. Both margins of the inner and the inner margin of the outer plate of the swimmeret are minutely serrate and clothed with long silky hairs.

Colour in life, dark crimson.

Length from tip of rostrum to end of telson 67.5 millims.

Station 183; 890 fms.

**Hoplophorus, Edw.**


Several specimens from stations 201 and 203; 320-296 and 364 fms. When placed in a tub of water they swam about with great vigour, but were unable to maintain an upright position, always turning over on one side. They would appear, as previously mentioned, to live at no great depth, as the specimens of *Lyreidus, Ethusa, Uropterygus* and *Nephropsis*, all bottom dwellers, which were captured at the same stations as the *Hoplophorus*, were quite dead on reaching the surface.

Colour in life bright transparent red with golden coloured glisten-
ing patches on merus of last three thoracic legs, on carpus and coxa of 5th pair of legs and on the abdominal pleura. Telson and uropods colourless. Eggs purplish red.

**Ephyrina, S. I. Smith.**


Stations 183 and 199; 890 and 800-637 fms. respectively.

**Family Palaemonidae.**

**Palaemonella, Dana.**


The rostrum, in the larger specimen obtained this year, is deeper, more horizontal and bears only nine spines on its upper margin, a rather wide interval separating the 1st from the 2nd and the 8th from the 9th spines.

The fingers of the larger of the 2nd pair of legs are flattened so as to form two broad opposing surfaces, end in recurved hooks, and are furnished each in its proximal half with two small sharp interlocking tubercles in addition to the blunt tubercle which the movable finger carries close to its articular end.

A female, bearing very numerous small eggs, and measuring 50 millims. from tip of rostrum to end of telson was trawled at Station 197, 406 fms.

**Family Pasiphaeidae.**

**Phye, Wood-Mason.**


Stations 184 and 197; 947 and 406 fms.

**Family Nematocarcinidae.**

**Nematocarcinus, A. Milne-Edwards.**


Station 197; 406 fms.
Tribe ASTACIDEA.

Family Homaridae.

Phoberus, A. Milne-Edwards.

27. Phoberus cæcus, A. Milne-Edw., var. sublevis, W.-M.


The female, captured this year at Station 192, 912–931 fms., differs both from the female taken last year and from the male previously caught in possessing 2 spines on the upper margin of the rostrum.

Length, from tip of rostrum to end of telson, 122 millims.

Nephropsis, Wood-Mason.


A male, measuring 141 millim, from tip of rostrum to end of telson, was captured at Station 197; 406 fms.


Station 201; 320–296 fms.


Spence Bate, ‘Challenger’ Macrura, pp. 181–183, pl. xxiii., fig. 3, and pl. xxiv. fig. 2.

Seven specimens of this species, which is new to the Indian fauna, varying from a male of 83 millims, and a female of 82·6 millims., to 32 millims. in length, were captured at 5 stations at depths between 890 and 947 fms. The teeth on the anterior margins of the pleura of the first four abdominal somites vary both in size and numbers; in some case none in others one large and two smaller teeth are present.

In a specimen 83 millims. in length the flagellum of the 1st antenna measures 25 millims., that of the 2nd antenna 186 millims.

The absence of a joint in the outer plate of the caudal swimmeret was both noted and figured by Spence Bate; but, owing to the smallness and immaturity of his single specimen, he seems to have been doubtful of the permanence of this character. In none of these
specimens is there any vestige of a joint in these plates. This character at once serves to distinguish *Nephropsis suhmi* from the other three Indian species of this genus, *atlantica*, *stewarti* and *carpenteri*, in all of which the joint is very apparent. Indeed it isolates this species from all other Homarids and forms a connecting link with the nearly allied *Eryonidae*.

Colour in life pale orange with a broad whitish stripe on the dorsum of the abdomen and posterior part of the carapace. Antennal bases colourless. Hairs on dactyli of last 4 pereiopods crimson. Cornea opalescent.

Stations 183, 184, 192, 193, 194; 890, 947, 912–931, and 891 fms. respectively.

**Family Callianassidae.**

**Calocaris, Bell.**

31. *Calocaris macandreae*, Bell.

Alcock and Anderson, J. A. S. B., Vol. LXIII, pt. ii., 1894, p. 163, where a list of references is given.

Three very small specimens, the largest only 24 millims. in length, were captured off the east coast of Ceylon at Station 199, 800–637 fms.

**Family Axiidae.**

**Calastacus, Faxon.**

32. *Calastacus investigatoris*, n. sp.

Female. This species very closely resembles *Calastacus stilirostris*, Faxon, only differing in the following points. The carapace is covered with small granules, and dorsally markedly carinate. The carina extends from the base of the rostrum to within a short distance of the posterior border of the carapace, where it ends in a small denticle. A similar denticle is found on the carina in the centre of the gastric area. The rostrum is triangular and dorsally flattened, its lateral margins extending a short distance back on the sides of the carapace as a pair of elevated ridges each bearing a couple of acute anteriorly directed teeth, the posterior of which is considerably larger than the anterior.

The eyestalks are short and conical without any trace of a cornea.

Both the fixed and movable spines of the second joint of the second antennae are very short, only reaching about one-quarter the length of the third joint.

The upper border of the merus of the great chelipeds is armed
with one large distal and 3 or 4 small spines; those on the lower margin of this joint are subequal. On the infero-external margin of the hand is a row of spinules.

The borders of the suture in the outer plate of the swimmeret are destitute of spinules; the outer margin of this plate is armed with 3 small spines, the smallest near the centre, the largest on the margin of the suture, and the third midway between these two. The external border of the inner plate of the swimmeret is not furnished with a spine.

Length of carapace exclusive of rostrum 18·5 millim., rostrum 3·75 millim., abdomen 32·4 millim., cheliped 27 millim., merus of cheliped 9·75 millim., dactylus of cheliped 11 millim. Colour in life; abdomen light brown, carapace very pale pink dorsally fading into slate colour on the sides.

Station 184; 947 fms., 2 females.

Tribe *ERYONTIDEA*.

Family *Eryontidae*.

Pentacheles, Spence-Bate.


A male, measuring 135 millims., from tip of rostral spine to end of telson, only differs from the description of the female in having the first abdominal appendages well developed; the fifth pair of thoracic legs are chelate.

Arabian sea, Stations 192 and 193; 912-931 and 931 fms.


Off the Cochin coast, Station 197; 406 fms.

Tribe *SCYLLARIDEA*.

Family *Scyllaridae*.

Arctus, Dana.


Indian Ocean, Station 204; 180-217 fms.
Tribe ANOMOLA.

Family Lithodidae.

Lithodes, Latreille.

36. Lithodes agassizii, S. I. Smith.


A single small specimen, measuring only 9 millim. in length, exclusive of the rostral and posterior spines, was trawled off the Cochin coast at Station 197, 406 fms. The colour in life was pale pink, similar to the colour of the American examples as described in the ‘Three voyages of the Blake.’

New to the Indian fauna.

Family Galatheidae.

Munida, Leach.

37. Munida microps, Alcock.


One small immature specimen was trawled at Station 197; 406 fms.

Munidopsis, Whiteaves.

38. Munidopsis trifida, Henderson.


One small specimen from Station 201, 296-320 fms.


Three ovigerous females and two males from the Arabian Sea, Station 184; 947 fms.

40. Munidopsis wardeni, n. sp.

This species is very closely related to M. stylirostris, W. M., but differs in the following particulars. 1. The carapace is hairier, flatter and broader. 2. The rostrum is relatively shorter and slopes gently downwards, its curve being nearly continuous with that of the anterior part of the carapace; its extreme tip is upturned. 3. The corneas are cylindrical and slightly curved. 4. The spine at the antero-lateral
angle of the carapace is much smaller and directed forwards and not obliquely outwards at an angle of about 45°. 5. The cervical groove is bounded posteriorly by a small spine; in *M. stylirostris* both groove and spine are very inconspicuous. 6. The merus of the cheliped has two rows of spines on its upper surface, one on the inner the other on the outer margin. 7. All the joints of the 2nd, 3rd and 4th thoracic legs are hairy. 8. The ridges bounding the transverse furrows of the 2nd–4th abdominal terga are spinulous not ctenate.

Colours in life were the same as those of *M. stylirostris*; milky orange dorsally, white ventrally, cornese yellow.

The length of the largest specimen, an egg-laden female, from tip of rostrum to end of telson is 50 millims.

Station 197; 406 fms., 2 egg-laden females and one male. There is also in the Indian Museum an ovigerous female from 30 miles W. of Middle Andaman Island, depth 480–500 fms.

41. *Munidopsis*, sp.

One small specimen, 9 millim. in total length, resembling *M. margarita*, Faxon, more closely than any other described species was obtained at Station 201; 320–296.


The single specimen obtained this year is a male. The chelipeds are unequal, the larger measuring 56 while the smaller measures 49 millims. The palm of the larger cheliped is 16.75 millims. and the fingers 6 millims. in length. From tip of rostrum to end of telson is 25.5 millims.

Station 197; 806 fms.


43. *Galacantha trachynotus*, n. sp.

This species is closely allied to *G. investigatoris*, Alc. and And., *bella*, Hend., and *rostrata*, A. M. E.

From the first it differs in the following points: 1. The carapace is covered with short sharp spiniform tubercles the tips of which are bent forwards. Anteriorly these tubercles are somewhat sparsely scattered but posteriorly they are more densely crowded together. 2. Slightly in front of the pair of gastric spinules is a small median
gastric spinule. 3. Immediately posterior to the cardiac is a small median spine resembling it in shape but only about one-quarter its length. 4. The posterior margin of the carapace is armed with a row of spiniform tubercles as also are both carinae of the 2nd, 3rd and 4th and the anterior margin of the 5th abdominal segments; the terga of the 5th and 6th abdominal segments are irregularly covered with small sharp granules while their pleura are almost smooth. 5. The upper surface of the meri and carpi of the 2nd–4th thoracic legs are covered with tubercles similar to those on the carapace. 6. The posterior margin of the dactyli of the 2nd–4th thoracic legs are 10–12 dentate. 7. The 1st, 2nd and 3rd antennal joints terminate in short sharp spinules.

From *G. bella* it differs: 1. In the distribution of tubercles on the abdominal segments and on the upper surfaces of the meri and carpi of the 2nd–4th thoracic appendages. 2. In the presence of spinules on the antennal joints. 3. In the presence of two median gastric and two median cardiac spines. 4. In the number of denticulations in the posterior margin of the dactyli of the 2nd–4th thoracic legs. 5. In the cutting edges of the fingers of the chelipeds being quite straight.

From *G. rostrata* it differs: 1. In the presence of two gastric and two cardiac median spines. 2. In the two spines on the lateral margins of the carapace being subequal. 3. In the spinature of the ambulatory legs.

Colour in life milky orange.

A female specimen was obtained from each of the three Stations 184, 192 and 193 at depths of 947, 912–931 and 931 fms. respectively.

Will be figured in the Illustrations of the Zoology of the R. I. M. S. 'Investigator,' Crustacea, Pt. iv., pl. xxv., figs. 3, 3a. (to be issued in 1896).

**Uroptychus (A. Milne-Edwards), Henderson.**


An ovigerous female, coloured in life bright pink and with milk-white eggs was obtained from Station 201; 320–296 fms.

Sub-Order, BRACHYURA.

Tribe ANOMOLA.

Family Raninidae.

Lyreidus, de Haan.

45. Lyreidus gracilis, Wood-Mason.


Twelve specimens from Station 197, 406 fms.; and four specimens from Station 201, 320-296 fms.

Family Homolidae.

Paromolopsis, Wood-Mason.

46. Paromolopsis boasi, Wood-Mason.


The largest specimen obtained this season measures from tip to tip of 4th thoracic legs (the longest) 314 millims.; breadth of carapace 50, length 52 millims.

The type of this species was dredged in the Andaman Sea in 480 fms. The present specimens were obtained off the Cochin coast at Station 197; 406 fms.

Hypsophrys, Wood-Mason.

47. Hypsophrys superciliosa, Wood-Mason.


Numerous specimens in all stages of growth and of both sexes were obtained from the Arabian Sea at Stations 183, 184, 192, 193, and 194 at depths of 890, 947, 912-931, 931 and 891 fms. respectively.

Tribe OYSTOMATA.

Family Dorippidae.

Ethusa, Roux.


In the males the chelae are very unequal, one being very much stouter although not much longer than the other.
Colours in life—body French gray, legs pink.
Station 197; 406 fms.; 6 males, 8 females.
Station 201; 320–296 fms.; 1 male.

_Ethusina_, Smith.


Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 332, pl. xxviii., fig. 3; and Alcock and Anderson, J. A. S. B., Vol. LXIII., pt. ii., 1894, p. 177.

Station 192; 912–931 fms.

Family _Leucosidae_.

_Randallia_, Stimpson.


The specimens captured this year are two immature females and a small male. The abdominal segments of the former resemble those of the male both in width and in forming a concavity. They differ much from the abdominal segments of the adult female which form a marked convex protuberance and extend nearly to the bases of the legs.

Station 197; 406 fms.

Family _Calappidae_.

_Mursia_, Desmarest.


The colours of this crab in life were: upper surface of leg and carapace pale bluish-white studded with orange red granules, lower surface white; fingers of chelipeds white, inner surface of merus of chelipeds deep orange.

A large male, measuring 88 millim. from tip to tip of lateral spines and 47·8 millim. antero-posteriorly, was trawled at Station 204, off Colombo, 180–217 fms.

Tribe _Cyclometopidae_.

Family _Corystoidae_.

_Trichopeltarion_, A. Milne-Edwards.

52. *Trichopeltarion ovale*, n. sp.

As unfortunately no male of this species has hitherto been obtained,
it is with some doubt that I assign it a place in the genus *Trichopeltarion*. The enlargement of the first joint of the antennal base, the production of the antero-internal angle of the ischium of the external maxillipeds, the absence of spines from the extremity of the merus, and the obliquity of the antero-internal angle of the same joint of the external maxilliped serve to separate it from *Hypopeltarion* at the same time showing its affinity to *Trichopeltarion*.

The carapace is egg-shaped, truncated posteriorly and slightly flattened dorsally, where it is covered with short stiff hairs and short tubercles the free extremities of which split into from 2–6 small teeth; in places the bases of two or more of these tubercles are confluent. Towards the margin of the carapace these multidentate tubercles are gradually replaced by conical, short, sharp spines. On the under surface of the carapace these diminish greatly in size and on the antero-internal part of the pterygostomian region becomemere granules. The regions are defined by sulci.

A diamond-shaped sulcus, with its anterior extremity prolonged to the base of the rostrum and its posterior extremity ending in the sulci separating the median from the lateral regions, encloses about the middle two-thirds of the dorsum. The rostrum is similar to that of *T. nobile*, but the tip of the central spine is broken off. It appears to have been not shorter than the lateral spines. External to these three spines a deep notch, in which the base of the external antenna is visible from above, separates the three central from another large spine carrying a small spine on its outer side.

From between this spine and the basal joint of the antenna protrudes the eye peduncle. The external maxillipeds resemble those of *T. nobile* except that the antero-internal border of the merus is not concave, but straight although oblique. The basal joints of the 2nd antennæ are relatively longer than those of *T. nobile*. The 2nd joint nearly reaches the tip of the 3 rostral spines and the 3rd joint much surpasses it. The ocular peduncle is long slender and slightly curved. Both cornæ have been accidentally destroyed. The orbit is bounded above by a large multicuspidate tubercle, separated by wide notches both from the tubercle from beneath which the eye emerges and from another multicuspidate tubercle which limits the orbit externally.

A very broad notch again separates this latter tubercle from the large spine-bearing tubercle which forms the floor of the orbit. The inner margin of this tubercle is straight and almost parallel with the outer margin of the first basal joint of the external antenna from which it is separated by a deep notch.

All the legs are covered with long coarse hairs.
The chelipeds (in the female) are sub-equal. The merus and ischium are curved to correspond with the much inflated branchiostomial region. The former is triangular in section and bears sharp spines on its upper and a few small spines on its lower external margins. The outer and upper surfaces of the carpus are covered with short sharp tubercles, of which one at the distal extremity is pre-eminent in size. The hand is vertically elongated and studded with four rows of small tubercles on its outer side and some scattered larger sharp tubercles on its upper margin. The fingers are placed somewhat obliquely, leave a slight hiatus at the base when closed, are 5- or 6-dentate on the cutting edges and the movable one bears a few small tubercles on its upper margin near its base.

The upper margin of the meri of the 2nd, 3rd, 4th and the upper margin and posterior surface of the merus of the 5th thoracic legs are armed with sharp spines some 2 millims. in length. The carpi and propodi also carry a few acuminate tubercles. The dactyli are long and styliform.

The abdomen is covered with coarse yellow hairs and is seven jointed; a median ridge on all the segments except the last bears a few tubercles; those on the 1st and 2nd segments resemble the tubercles on the posterior part of the carapace, but on the other segments they gradually diminish in size to mere granules on the 6th, and on the 7th they are absent.

Length of carapace including rostrum ... 64'0 millim.

Breadth ", " ... 55'5 "

Depth ", " including thickness of abdominal segments ... 35'0 "

Greatest span tip to tip of 3rd legs ... 210'0 "

Length of chelipeds (along chord from tip of dactylus to basis) ... 55'0 "

Colour in life pale bluish yellow.

Station 204; 180-217 fms.

This species will be figured in the Illustrations of the Zoology of the R. I. M. S. 'Investigator,' Crustacea, pt. iv., pl. xxv., figs. 4, 4a.

Tribe OXYRHYNCHA.

Family MAIIDAE.

SCYRAMATHIA, A. Milne-Edwards.

53. SCYRAMATHIA rivers-andersoni, Alcock.


Colour in life pale pink, deeper on chelipeds.

Station 197; 406 fms.

J. ii. 14
Novicæ Indice XII.—_Description of a new genus of Orchidaceæ._—

By D. Prain.

[Reed. 28th April, Read 6th May.]

Among the Orchids of Sikkim sent to Calcutta by Mr. Pantling during 1895, one of the most interesting was a singular little member of the tribe Neottieæ,—and within that tribe apparently most satisfactorily referable to the subtribe Limodoreæ—that did not seem to fit into any hitherto described genus. Mr. Pantling’s specimens, with a figure made from a fresh plant, were sent to Dr. King, then absent in Europe, for comparison with the material preserved in the national herbarium at Kew. The result of this comparison was to confirm the writer’s conclusion. A definition of the new genus that it is necessary to propose in order to accommodate the plant, with a description of the plant itself, are now given. The genus is named in honour of Mr. R. Pantling whose devotion to the study of this natural order is so well-known, and whose exertions have so largely extended our knowledge of the Sikkim Orchid-flora.

OXYPLEURODON, Miers.

54. _Oxypleurodon stimpsoni_, Miers.

Miers, ‘Challenger,’ Brachyura, pp. 38, 39, pl. vi., fig. 1.

A small male, only 4 millim. in total length, was trawled near Colombo, Station 204; 180–217 fms.

Colour in life orange.

New to the Indian fauna.

PHYSACHÆUS, Alcock.

55. _Physachæus clarense_, Alcock.


Colour in life pale salmon.

Off the Cochin coast. Station 197; 406 fms.

Order ISOPODA.

Family _Ægidæ._

56. _Æga_, Leach.

A single specimen of an _Æga_, closely allied to _Æga ventrosa_, Sars, and measuring 32 millim. in total length, was obtained at Station 184, 947 fms. When caught it was not adherent to any host. Colours in life, white and brown in patches.

Species singula, sikkimensis.

Pantlingia paradoxa Prain. Rhizome short, about half as thick as a goose quill, pubescent. Stems 1-2, from 3-4 in. long, pubescent near base, otherwise glabrous, bearing about the middle a single ovate acute leaf 25 in. long. Flowers 2-3, racemose, 15 in., or with the ovaries 4-6 in. long; bracts ovate-acute about as long as the slender pedicels. Lateral sepals linear lying under and adpressed to the lip, dorsal longer than lateral linear-oblung slightly shorter than and adpressed to the column. Petals linear reflexed or spreading. Lip sessile on the base of the column, transversely elliptic, entire, slightly concave, the margins somewhat incurved; the upper surface with 2 elongated parallel calli beginning near the base and becoming obsolete about the middle. Column slightly bent forwards, with a rounded auricle on each side of the anther, otherwise wingless; its anterior surface bearing about the middle a short transverse horizontal subtruncate emarginate plate and, at its base just above the insertion of the lip, a sub-erect rigid transversely and unequally 2-lobed fleshy tongue-like process half as long as itself. Anther with a vertical suture; pollinia in two pairs, confluent by their bases with the narrow strap-shaped rostellum.

Sikkim Himalaya: at Choongtong, elev. 6,000 feet.

The pollen masses are attached by their bases to the strap-shaped rostellum which is not detachable from the top of the stigma. They appear to fertilize the latter by the gradual absorption and disappearance of the rostellum. The nearest alliance of the genus is with Limodorum some of the species of which have small processes on the column in the situation of those that are so highly developed in this singular plant: the lip in Limodorum is however altogether different.

[Recd. 28th April, Read 6th May].

In working out the species of Vitis of the Malay Peninsula for my "Materials" for a Flora of that region, I had occasion to examine, as critically as I could, the species indigenous to British India; and on some of these I made notes for my own use. With the idea that perhaps these notes, made in a large Herbarium, may possibly be of some use to Indian Botanists less fortunately situated as regards access to good suites of specimens, I offer them to the Society this evening. The numbers—where numbers are given—are those of the species described in Sir Joseph Hooker's Flora of British India, by the late Mr. M. A. Lawson, whose recent death at Ootacamund, his many friends deplore.

3. V. sagittifolia, Laws. This is exactly V. hastata, Miq. (Ann. Mus. Lndd. Bat. I, 85) and V. diffusa, Laws. 1. c. 646; and is probably the same plant that was named V. cerifera by T. and B. It is part of what was issued by Wallich as his V. glaberrima (Wall. Cat. 5991): and it is that part of it which Wallich described in Carey's edition of Roxburgh's Flora Indica, and consequently that part of 5991 to which the name V. glaberrima must be attached. The exact state of the synonymy is given in the following note from my Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula, No. 8.

"Under the name V. glaberrima and the number 5991, Wallich distributed two species of Vitis gathered partly in Penang and partly in Singapore. These two gatherings are not, as is usual with Wallich's plants in similar cases, distinguished by letters. On two of the four sheets of No. 5991 which are now present in the Calcutta Herbarium, "Penang" is given as the locality; and these agree with the description of the species V. glaberrima (ex Penang) published by Wallich in Carey's abortive edition of Roxburgh's Flora Indica (Vol. II, 476.) This Penang plant agrees absolutely with type specimens of Vitis hastata, Miq., and of V. sagittifolia, Lawson. On the third sheet of No. 5991, in the Calcutta Herbarium, no locality is noted: on this sheet is glued down a specimen of a different species which I have identified as a variety of the one named V. cerasiformis by Teysmann and Bimindyk many years after the issue of Wallich's plants. The fourth sheet of No. 5991 at Calcutta is occupied by stems of the latter and a collection of leaves of both the former and latter. The V. glaberrima of Wallich is thus a mixed species; and, as such, would have had to be dropped, had not Wallich published a description of his Penang
No. 5991 under that name in Carey's edition of Roxburgh's Flora Indica. This plant is distributed from Assam southwards to the Malay Peninsula, and there are specimens of it in the Calcutta Herbarium from Siam and Timor.

5. V. pentagona, Roxb. Fl. Ind. I, 408. A species described by Roxburgh in seventeen words, and stated by him to be common in the forests of Chittagong. Roxburgh has left no figure of this species in the Calcutta Herbarium. Amongst the considerable collections which have been made within recent years by men sent to Chittagong from the Botanic Garden Calcutta, the only Vitis which might possibly be identified with V. pentagona is V. repens, W. and A. Dr. Prain collected in the Great Coco island a leaf specimen which may possibly belong to V. pentagona. The name has indeed been given by Kurz to four specimens in the Calcutta Herbarium brought from different parts of Burma, but the whole material is, in my opinion, too incomplete to form a sound opinion upon; and I think that for the present V. pentagona, Roxb., should be considered as a doubtful species, allied to and perhaps identical with, V. repens, W. and A.

6. V. glaberrima, Wall. This, as accepted by Mr. Lawson, (see note under V. sagittifolia) covers the two species issued by Wallich under his No. 5991; viz., V. glaberrima proper, and V. cerasiformis, T. and B.

11. V. heyneana, Wall. Cat. 5983 A. This sheet A appears to me to be one of several species included by Wallich in the seven gatherings which, (distinguished by Roman capital letters) he distributed under the common name V. heyneana. And, if the name is kept up at all, this is the form which should be called V. heyneana. It is, however, to my eyes, exactly the plant to which Wight and Arnott gave the name V. pallida; and, as their description is a good one, and one which can refer to only a single species, their name ought, in my opinion, to be adopted, and Wallich's should be abandoned.

13. V. glauca, W. and A. Prod. Following Wight and Arnott, Mr. Lawson has reduced to this V. Kleiniana, Wall. Cat. 6008 a and b. In the Calcutta Herbarium these letters are represented by specimens, one of which I should refer to V. adnata ; the other I do not recognise. But neither is V. glauca, Roxburgh, as described by that author in his Flora Indica, and as figured by him in the Calcutta Herbarium. In fact the only specimens which I have seen which appear to me to agree with Roxburgh's description and figure are Wall. Cat. 6819, which he issued as Leea cordata, Wall., and Thwaites C. P. No. 2939, which was issued by Thwaites as V. latifolia, Roxb.?

14. V. assamica, Laws. is an excellent species, widely distributed
along the base of the Eastern Himalaya, Assam, Cachar, Chittagong and Upper Burma. It was collected, so long ago as 1802, by Buchanan-Hamilton in Assam, and occurs in the Calcutta set of Wallich's plants as No. 6001 A, under the name *V. costata*, Wall. There is a sheet of it also from Sylhet under the number 5998 F, and the general name *V. adnata*, and the particular name being *Cissus vitiginea*, Herb. Ham.

15. *V. gigantea*, Bedd. I have seen no authentic specimen of this. There is not one at Kew.

16. *V. repanda*, W. and A. A scandent species with pink flowers and narrowly oblong fruit, the oldest name of which appears to be *Cissus repanda*, Vahl. To this Mr. Lawson has reduced, and I believe rightly, the most of the specimens issued by Wallich under the following names and numbers—*V. aquosa*, Wall. Cat. 6000 B; *V. Wightiana*, Wall. 6003 C; and *V. riparia*, Wall. 6038. To this species Kurz (As. Soc. Beng. for 1875, pt. 2, p. 176) gave the name *V. Linnaei*. He did so under the impression that the species is the one to which Linnaeus gave the name *Cissus vitiginea*, (Sp. Pl. 117.) Wallich, on the other hand, identifies *Cissus vitiginea*, L. with the semi-erect shrub which Lamarck and De Candolle (Prod. I, 629) name *Cissus angulata*. Planchon, the latest writer on this family and who has consulted the type specimens involved, states (DC. Mon. Phan. V, 473) that there is not the slightest doubt that Wallich, Wight and Arnott, and Lawson are right. In my opinion the Burmese specimens issued by Wallich as *V. laeta* Cat, No. 6002 should also be reduced to *V. repanda*.

17. *V. adnata*, Wall. Cat. 5998. Most of the letters of Wallich's 5998 (they run up to I.) belong to the species which Roxburgh described (Fl. Ind. 1, 405) as *Cissus adnata*. But, amongst Wallich's other numbers, some certainly belong to this species. Of these are No. 5999 B issued as *V. repens*, Wall.; No. 6000 C issued as *V. aquosa*; and No. 5990 G issued as *V. glauca*, Wall. The species is really a very easily recognised one, and the confusion made by Wallich is surprising. The plant is found over almost the whole of India, and it runs down into Burma and the Malayan Peninsula. In the latter country its pubescence is rufous. A plant undistinguishable from this was collected in Sumatra by Diepenhorst whose specimens (there is one in the Calcutta Herbarium) were named *Vitis pyrrohoda*, by Miquel.

19. *V. Linnæi*, Wall. Cat. 5987 appears to be the *Cissus vitiginea* of Linnaeus and also *C. angulata* of Lamarck. It would probably be more correct to name this *Vitis vitiginea*. Kurz, disbelieving the identity of *C. vitiginea* L. and *C. angulata* Lamk., suggested that this should be called *V. angulata*.

26. *V. barbata*, Wall. is a very distinct species. The type of it is Wall. Cat. No. 5997; but to it also belong (in the Calcutta set at
least) Wallich's No. 5995 C. and D. The species is admitted by Sir Dietrich Brandis in his excellent Forest Flora of North-Western India. It is distinguished by the mixture of soft pale hairs and dark subulate bristles with which the young stems petioles and tendrils are covered. The species is really a very distinct one; but it has been misunderstood owing, I believe, mainly to a mistake of its author Wallich who mixed under the name \textit{V. barbata} specimens which bore the same number (5994) as his species \textit{V. rugosa}, and which really belong to \textit{V. rugosa}. As a rule the pubescence of \textit{V. barbata}, is pale brown and not rufescent. But in specimens from Perak the pubescence is pale ferrugineous and the leaves are moreover slightly three-lobed. In other respects the Perak plant agrees with specimens from Burma, the Andamans and Sylhet. \textit{V. rugosa}, Wall. to which this species is undoubtedly allied, appears, however, to be quite separable. It has not the characteristic bristles of \textit{V. barbata}, and its pubescence is always rufescent. \textit{V. rugosa} has really little affinity with \textit{V. lanata}, Roxb. to which it has been reduced by Mr. Lawson and others.

27. \textit{Vitis lanata} Roxb. Very few species have been so misunderstood as this. The plant described by Roxburgh, and of which he left a beautiful coloured figure in the Calcutta Herbarium, was found by him in the Circars, and it has since been collected in the N.-W. Himalaya, Sikkim, Khasia, Assam and Upper Burma. It has broadly-cordate acuminate exserted-serrate leaves both surfaces of which, when young, have a scanty coating of white woolly hair. It is at once distinguished by its bifurcate inflorescence, which consists really of two divericating thyrses springing from the apex of a common peduncle. A glabrous variety of this is very common, and by that variety the species so closely approaches \textit{V. parvifolia}, Roxb., that I do not think the latter can be maintained as a species. The only differences that I can find between the two are that in the latter the leaves are sometimes 3-lobed, and the inflorescence is always much smaller and shorter; it is, however, bifurcate. The chief cause of the misunderstanding of this species was no doubt the issue by Wallich, under the name \textit{V. lanata}, Roxb., of his No. 5995 B,—a species with a coating of felted rufous tomentum on the young stems and tendrils and on the under surfaces of the leaves. This (the \textit{Vitis lanata} of Wallich) is the plant figured under Roxburgh's name by Decaisne in Jacquemont's \textit{Voyage dans l'Inde}, Atlas, II. Pl. 36. The oldest name for the plant appears to me to be \textit{Vitis cordifolia}, Roth (Nov. Spec. Pl. 158) a name which, owing to its pre-occupation by an American species of Michaux's, Roemer and Schultes (Vol. V, 318) changed to \textit{Vitis Hegmeana}. This species has tendril-bearing thyrses which do not bifur-
cata, and its pubescence is felted and of a bright rufous colour, while that of V. lanata is lax and of a pale colour. To V. lanata, Roxb., Lawson (following Wight and Arnott) reduces V. rugosa, Wall., a plant which (as I have mentioned in my remarks under C. barbata, Wall.) is a perfectly distinct good species. In fact V. lanata, as understood by W. and A. and Lawson, is not Roxburgh’s plant at all; it is, however, the V. lanata of Wallich, and of Decaisne.

30. Vitis montana, Laws. is only a form of V. latifolia, Roxb. The author of the species relies on the more corymiform shape of the inflorescence to distinguish it from V. latifolia, and also on the presence of long white hairs on the younger parts of the stem. But these are characters of scarcely sufficient importance, even did they go together, which they do not. Planchon also was of opinion (DC. Mon. Phan. V. 371), that V. montana, Laws., cannot be kept up.

32. Vitis parvifolia, Roxb., cannot be kept distinct from V. lanata, Roxb. (see notes on the latter).

33. Vitis indica, Linn. As Trimen has pointed out in his Flora of Ceylon (Vol. I., 288), the plant described under the name V. erioclada by Wight and Arnott (Prod. 130), is exactly this plant, viz., the Schembru Valli of Rheede (Hort. Malab. VII, t. 6). Wight and Arnott, however, refer as their V. erioclada, the species with deeply-lobed leaves figured by Rheede on his succeeding plate 7—an obvious slip. Trimen’s opinion on to the identity of V. erioclada, W. and A. with V. indica, Linn. rests on the solid foundation of actual inspection of Hermann’s specimen. Planchon (l. c. 379) gives the name Ampelocissus Arnottiana to the plant which he identifies with that named V. indica, L. by Lawson; but what Planchon’s plant may really be I have not yet discovered.

Vitis Wightiana, Wall. Cat. 6003 has not been accounted for in the Flora of British India. There are three gatherings of it in Wallich’s Catalogue, distinguished by the letters A. B. C. That marked A. may, it appears to me, be treated either as a very tomentose form of V. repanda with more globular fruit than usual, or as a distinct species.

Vitis costata, Wall. Cat. 6011 A and B, from Burma, is doubtfully referred by Lawson, (l. c. 647) to either V. discolor Dalz or V. repens, W. and A. In my opinion it is a good distinct species near the former.

Vitis himalayana, Brandis For. Flora 100. This is the name given by Sir D. Brandis to Ampelopsis Himalayana, Royle (Illust. Him. Plants 149) Cissus himalayana, Walp. Rep. I, 441 and Vitis neilgherrensis, Wight l.c. t. 965. Lawson treats as his variety semicordata of this species the plant issued by Wallich as No. 6020 of his catalogue under the name Vitis semicordata. But Wallich’s name, being older than either Royle’s or Wight’s, the position of the variety and
species adopted by Lawson must be reversed. As amended, the matter would, therefore, stand thus;

**Vitis semicordata**, Wall. Cat. 6020; in Roxb. Fl. Ind. Ed. Carey and Wall. I. 481; *V. Himalayana*, Brandis var. *semicordata*, Lawson. *Parthenocissus semicordata* Planch. DC. Mon. Phan. V. 451. Flowers 4-or 5-merons in subcorymbose dichotomous cymes; style short, stout. Fruit 4-seeded. Young branches petioles and the nerves of the under surfaces of the leaves hispid-pubescent, leaves 3-foliolate; leaflets obliquely elliptic, the lateral pair with the base rounded on the outer side and narrowed on the inner, the odd leaflet with a cuneate base, all shortly cuspidate and with crenate-serrate edges; *fruit* pisiform, black; *seeds* obovoid-globular, nearly smooth, black.


All parts quite glabrous.

**Vitis semicordata** is by no means confined to the Himalaya. On the contrary, both the typical form and its variety are found in Sikkim, Khasia, the Neilgherries and Upper Burma. Another form, (*viz.*, var. *Scortechinii*, King) occurs in the Malayan Peninsula and in Java. The variety has thicker leaves and larger flowers.

49. **Vitis campylocarda**, Kurz. To this must be referred the plant issued by Wallich under the name *Panax micranthum* (Cat. No. 4998).

**Vitis pycnantha**, Coll. and Hemsl. Journ. Linn. Soc., Vol. XXVIII, 34. This species is not included in the Flora of British India, having being discovered long subsequently to the publication of the *Ampelideae* in that work. Its authors do not describe the fruit, which was unknown when they published the species. The Collectors of the Calcutta Bot. Garden having recently sent fruit from the Shan hills, I am enabled to give the following description of it. *Fruit* globular, slightly rugulose when dry, 35 in. in diam., with 2 or 3 seeds and scanty pulp; seeds 35 in. long, pale, oblong, compressed, obscurely rugulose and with a shallow vertical groove on the anterior face.

65. **Vitis assimilis** Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Bengal for 1872, pt. ii., p. 302, has been reduced to a variety of *Vitis lanceolalaria* by Lawson in F. B. India I. 660. It is in my opinion a very distinct form, well worthy of specific rank.

66. **Vitis dubia**, Laws. This is a good species, and is exactly *V. oxyphylla*, Wall. Cat. 6035, which name should supplant Lawson’s.
The species is near *V. bracteolata*, Wall., but has cymes with longer peduncles and larger flowers. To this belong Wall. Cat. 6034 issued by Wallich as *V. serrulata*.

There are in the Calcutta Herbm. many specimens of a *Vitis* from the N.-W. Himalaya, Sikkim, the Khasia Hills, Assam and Upper Burma, for which I can find no name. It comes very near to *V. pedicellata*, Laws., but differs in the character of the hair on the lower surface of the leaves being shorter and more uniformly spread over the intercostal spaces; whereas in *V. pedicellata*, it is confined to the nerves and veins, and the hairs are longer. This plant may be a variety of *V. Heyneana*, R. and S., less hairy than typical form.


[Read 28th April, Read 6th May.]

**NAT. ORD. Meliaceae.**

**Dysoxylum reticulatum**, n. spec. A tree 50 feet high; young branches stout, striate, puberulous. *Leaves* 9 to 18 in. long, equally pinnate; the petiole flattened in front, the rachis angled, both puberulous; leaflets 4 to 7 pairs, opposite or alternate, thinly coriaceous, oblong, slightly unequal-sided, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate and often oblique; both surfaces glabrous and minutely reticulate, the lower glaucous when young, both pale when dry; length 3 to 7 in., breadth 1 to 2·25 in., petiolules 1·2 to 1·3 in. long. *Racemes* solitary, axillary, 6 to 8 in. long, tawny-puberulous, bearing flowers from near the base. *Flowers* broadly ovoid in bud, about 1·25 in. long, rather remote, their pedicels about 2 in. long, each with a subulate basal bracteole. *Calyx* cupular, with 4 remote teeth, glabrous, fleshy. *Petals* 4, three or four times as long as the calyx, elliptic, sub-acute, concave, hoary-puberulous on both surfaces. *Staminal tube cylindric*, shorter than the petals, slightly inflated about the middle, the mouth with 8 shallow emarginate teeth; hoary-puberulous externally, glabrescent internally; anthers 8, oblong, their apices much below the mouth of the tube. *Disc* tubular, short, fleshy, glandular-pubescent, the mouth incurved and irregularly toothed. *Ovary* depressed-hemispheric, 3-angled, 3-celled with 2 ovules in each cell, pubescent, tapering into the stout sub-glabrous style; stigma slightly exserted, cylindric with a narrow basal annulus. *Ripe fruit* broadly pyriform, the apex depressed, 3 in. long, and 2·5 in. in diam., rugulose when young, glabrous and smooth when adult; the pericarp crustaceous,
15 in. thick. Seeds 3-angled, the posterior surface concave, 1.25 in.
long.

On the banks of the Teesta in Sikkim, King. Cachar, Prazer.
The nearest ally of this is D. binectariforum, Bedd. from which
however, it differs conspicuously in its much smaller flowers, totally
different disc, and minutely reticulate leaflets.

NAT. ORD. Sapindaceae.

Acer Papilio, n. spec. A small tree; the young branches rusty-
tomentose at first but afterwards glabrous and with cinereous exfoliating
bark. Leaves simple, 5-lobed, the lobes caudate-acuminate and un-
equally serrate-lobulate; the base in adult leaves sub-truncate to sub-
cordate, in the young leaves deeply cordate; the upper surface glab-
rous except the puberulous middle nerve; the lower when young densely
covered with flexuose hairs deciduous with age except on the nerves,
the secondary nerves rather prominent beneath; length 4 to 6 in.,
breadth 4 to 4.5 in., petiole 3 to 4 in. Inflorescence a raceme-like ter-
mal or axillary rusty-tomentose panicle 3 or 4 in. long; the branch-
lets' cymose, 2-flowered, and about 3.5 in. long. Flowers 2 in. in diam.,
on pedicels slightly longer than themselves. Sepals 5, oblong, sub-
obtuse, pubescent on the nerves and edges. Petals 5, oblanceolate-linear,
glabrous except the pubescent claw. Disk fleshy with 8 large and
2 small quadrate lobes. Stamens 8, inserted inside and between the
lobes of the disc; anthers oblong, minutely warted; the filaments
slightly flattened, glabrous. Ovary rusty-tomentose; styles glabrous,
bifid. Fruit 1.25 in. in length and the same in breadth at the apex, the
wings obliquely and broadly rhomboid-triangular, the outer side of
each the longest and the inner the shortest, slightly puberulous and
with bold forking veins, the nucule about 3 in. in diam.

Sikkim Himalaya: Sir J. D. Hooker, at elevations of 11,000 to
12,500 ft.; Phalut at 11,500 ft. and Lachong Valley, elevat. 12,500 ft.,

A species which has hitherto been confused with A. caudatum
Wall. and A. pectinatum, Wall. from both of which it is at once distin-
guished by its paniculate inflorescence—that of A. caudatum being
fasciculate, while that of A. pectinatum is a few-flowered simple raceme.
The wings of the samara of this are also broader than those of the other
two. The disc of the flower in this species has 8 large square lobes,
but at two points which stand opposite to each other the disc has a
fold in it, and hidden in each of these folds there lies a small lobe.
The disc is thus really 10-lobed, although at a superficial glance only 8
lobes are visible.
Meliosma Colletiana, n. spec. A tree; young branches deciduously rusty-puberulous, lecithiocellate. Leaves unequally pinnate, the rachises coarsely puberulous; leaflets about 7, coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly acuminate, the edges coarsely remotely and sharply serrate, the bases oblique, cuneate; upper surface glabrous except the rusty, pubescent midrib, when dry minutely pitted; lower surface much reticulate, pale brown when dry, sparsely puberulous, the midrib and 7 to 9 pairs of rather prominent ascending main nerves rusty-pubescent, length 2·5 to 4 in., breadth 1·2 to 1·8 in.; petiolules 3'5, the terminal one about 6 in. Panicles terminal, pedunculate, about as long as the leaves while in flower, longer while in fruit, many-branched, spreading. Flowers minute, (less than 0'05 in. diam.) solitary or in pairs, shortly pedicellate; bracteole single. Sepals 4, broadly ovate, concave, puberulous externally. Petals and stamens not seen. Ovary broadly ovoid, tomentose, not so long as the cylindric glabrous style. Young fruit sub-globular, compressed, keeled, subglabrous except at the gibbous pubescent base.

Burma: Maymyo Hill, 40 miles from Mandalay; native collectors.

This has, so far as I know, been collected only by the native collectors of the Botanic Garden, Calcutta, whose work was kindly supervised by Major-General Sir Henry Collett, K. C. B., who commanded the troops in Upper Burma during 1888.

Meliosma ferruginea, Kurz MSS. in Herb. Calc. A large tree; the young branches petioles under surfaces of the leaves and the inflorescence densely and minutely rusty-tomentose. Leaves simple, coriaceous, elliptic-oblong to oblanceolate-elliptic, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the edges with a short tooth at the end of each of the main nerves, the base cuneate: upper surface glabrous except the minutely tomentose midrib and nerves; the lower rusty-pubescent except on the midrib nerves and veins, conspicuously reticulate; main nerves 18 to 24 pairs, spreading, prominent on the lower surface; length 7 to 12 in., breadth 2·25 to 4·25 in., petiole 8 to 1·5 in. Panicle terminal, erect, longer than the leaves, much-branched, many-flowered. Flowers 0'05 in. in diam., sessile in the short ultimate spicules; bracteoles 2 to 4, oblong, concave, unequal, the larger about the size of the sepals. Sepals 5, concave, sub-orbicular, larger than the petals, pubescent outside. Petals 5, the outer three sub-orbicular, valvate, glabrous; the inner two small and irregular, each with a stamen opposite to it. Perfect stamens 2 or 3, the anthers broad and hooded, the filament short. Fruit sub-orbicular, slightly compressed, sub-gibbous at the base, keeled, 3'5 in. in diam.

Sikkim: at Lebong T. Thomson: at Ging, Gamble No. 320; Phubsering, Gamble No. 9704: Ryang Valley at 2,000 feet, King.
This species approaches more closely to *M. Wightii*, Planch. than to any other; but its pubescence is much denser and more rusty, its flowers are much smaller and less crowded than in that plant, and its leaves have many more main nerves. It also resembles *M. pungens*, but is a much larger and more robust plant with larger, less deeply serrate, leaves and larger fruit. It was collected so long ago as 1857 by the late Dr. T. Thomson, F. R. S. at that time Superintendent of the Botanic Garden, and has been sparingly collected since.

**Nat. Ord. Anacardiaceæ.**

*Semecarpus subspathulatus*, n. spec. A small tree; young branches as thick as a goose-quill, glabrous, their bark brown when dry. *Leaves* membranous, entire, sub-spathulate, obovate-lanceolate or obovate-elliptic; the apex broad and rounded or sub-acute, narrowed in the lower two-thirds to the short petiole; upper surface shining, and with a few short scattered adpressed hairs; lower surface pale brown when dry, distinctly reticulate, the prominent midrib and main nerves and also the veins with spreading stiff scattered hairs; main nerves 18 to 20 pairs, spreading, interarching freely within the edge; length 5 to 11 in. breadth (at the widest part) 2 to 5 in.; petiole 25 to 4 in., channelled on the upper surface, sparsely pubescent. *Inflorescence* consisting of slender axillary mixed racemes shorter than the leaves, or of a slender terminal panicle of racemes longer than the leaves, minutely and coarsely pubescent. *Male flowers* about 1 in. in diam., in little distant cymulose fascicles on the racemes or panicles and on pedicels shorter than themselves. *Calyx* cupular, deeply divided into 5 slightly unequal oblong-rotund blunt segments, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. *Petal* 5, valvate, longer than the calyx-segments, ovate, sub-acute, glabrous. *Stamens* 5, all perfect; the anthers cordate and the filaments thickened at the base; disk fleshy, convex, glabrous; ovary 0. *Female flowers* unknown. *Drupes* (when young) ovoid, glabrous, crowned by the remains of 3 short deflected styles bearing large transversely oblong capitae stigmas.

Upper Burmah; exact locality unknown. Calcutta Botanic Garden Collectors.

This is a very distinct species of *Semecarpus*, the nearest ally of which is *S. subracemosa*, Kurz.
A second series of New Orchids from Sikkim.—By G. King & R. Pantling.

[Read 28th April, Read 6th May.]

In the third number of the Society's Journal for last year we printed descriptions of thirty-three new species of orchids recently discovered in Sikkim. Subsequent study of these, and a more careful comparison of them with the forms most closely allied to them, have since led us to believe that two of them cannot be upheld as good species. These two are Bulbophyllum cylindricum, which we now believe to be B. leptanthum, Hook. fil.; and Cirrhopetalum Dyerianum, which should, as we now think, be reduced to B. parvulum, Hook. fil. This evening we submit to the Society descriptions of a further instalment of novelties amounting to thirty. A large proportion of these have been collected in the Lachooong and Lachen valleys, at elevations varying from 7,000 to 12,000 feet. Amongst these Alpine forms there are no less than three new species of Listera—a genus of which only four species were previously known to inhabit British India. There is also a new species of Corysanthes—a genus not hitherto found farther north than the mountains of the province of Perak in the Malay Peninsula; and a new genus which forms a connecting link between Tipularia and Corallo-rhiza, for which we have proposed the name Didiceia.

Epidendreae.

Microstylis saprophyta, n. spec. Terrestrial, leafless, saprophytic; the whole plant 3 to 6 in. high, glabrous. Stem bulbous at the base, with a few short crowded sheaths just above the bulb and 2 or 3 scattered lanceolate bracts 35 in. long. Raceme 1 to 2 in. long, lax; floral bract lanceolate, equaling or exceeding the sub-sessile ovary. Flowers 12 in. long, inverted. Sepals ovate, blunt. Petals linear; the dorsal sepal reflexed and adpressed to the ovary, the lateral sepals and the petals revolute. Lip rotund-reniform, entire, with a semi-lunar convex fold in the middle of the upper surface; the basal auricles erect, rather short and broad, sub-acute.

Sikkim Himalaya, at Choongthang, elevation 6,000 feet. R. Pantling, No. 394.

The flowers, which are greenish, open about July.

A singular plant, quite unlike any other species in the genus. The bulb at the base of the stem is about 35 in. in diameter.

DIDICIEA, King and Prain.

(Epidendream novum genus).

Sepals free, spreading, subequal, narrow. Petals like the sepals.
Lip sessile on the base of the column and parallel to it, equal in length to the sepals, fleshy, ovate-oblong, concave, blunt, without lobes or teeth; spur minute. Column half as long as the sepals and lip, wingless. Anther terminal, two-celled, convex, rather broad. Pollinia 4, free, waxy, and without appendages, unequal in size, obovoid.

As regards habit and external appearance this genus very closely resembles Tipularia, to which it is indeed allied. It differs however from that genus notably in its pollinia having no appendages. The column in this is shorter than in Tipularia, and the lip has no lobes of any kind and only a minute straight pouch, scarcely amounting to a spur; whereas in Tipularia the spur is much longer than the ovary and much curved; the lip is also different in the two. The pollinia of this are in fact like those of the aphyllous genus Corallorhiza in form. In both genera the masses are unequal: the anterior pair being the larger. The column in this is also like that of Corallorhiza, except in the absence of any trace of wings: the lip of this is however sessile on the column, whereas in Corallorhiza the lip is clawed at the base. In Tipularia the inflorescence is a scape rising from the base of the leaf-bearing pseudo-bulb, whereas in Didiciea the inflorescence proceeds from the apex of the pseudo-bulb.

The genus is dedicated to its original Collector Dr. D. D. Cunningham, F. R. S., C. I. E., and the consonants in the name proposed for it, are derived from his initials.

Didiciea Cunningham, King and Prain. Terrestrial, with a small pseudo-bulb bearing from its side a single leaf and from its summit a scape 5 to 9 in. long about one-third of which is spike. Leaf broadly ovate, 3-nerved, sub-acute the edges undulate, slightly narrowed at the base to the narrow channelled petiole; length 1·5 in., breadth 1·5 in.; petiole 1·5 in., slightly expanded at the base. Scape with two or three distinct blunt convolute sheaths; spike 1 to 1·5 in. long, laxly-flowered, elongating in fruit. Flowers 1 in. long: floral bract minute, triangular, shorter than the pedicel of the ovary. Sepals and petals sub-equal, narrowly oblong, blunt; spur of the lip very short, pointed.

Sikkim: in the Lachen Valley; the exact elevation unknown, but probably about 12,000 feet; in flower in July. Cunningham (without note of locality or elevation); Pantling No. 396.

This was originally collected by Dr. D. D. Cunningham, F.R.S., C.I.E., in the Sikkim Himalaya in 1889. It has more recently been brought in by the collectors of the Botanic Garden, Calcutta.

BULBOPHYLLUM, Thouars.

Bulbophyllum gracilipes, n. spec. Rhizome 15 in. thick, with the remains of sheathing bracts at the joints and with leaves at intervals of
from 1·25 to 1·75 in. Pseudo-bulbs none. Leaves sub-coriaceous, oblanceolate or oblanceolate-elliptic, blunt and minutely bifid at the apex (sometimes obliquely so) much narrowed to the base; length 2·2-2·25 in. breadth 1·75 in. Scapes erect, filiform, slightly exceeding the leaves and bearing one or two small sheathing bracts, the flowers in a terminal capitulum '35 in. in diam. Floral bract one half as long as the shortly-stalked ovary. Flowers '1 in. in diam., dorsally flattened, fleshy, and of a dull purple throughout. Sepals 3-nerved; the dorsal broadly triangular, acute, concave and covering the column; the laterals ovate, acute, spreading. Petals oblong, oblique, acute, J-nerved. Lip tumid, broadly ovate, convex, papillose, the basal portion rectangular and deeply grooved; column with broad falcate arms having a short soft tooth at the end of each. Anther flattened, pollinia in ovoid pairs.

Sikkim Himalaya: at an elevation of 1,500 feet, flowering in September and October. R. Pantling No. 242.

This species, although quite distinct from B. xylophyllum, Reichb. fil. is allied to it. The latter has more coriaceous leaves with broad blunt emarginate apices.

IONE, Lindl.

IONE INTERMEDIA, n. spec. Rhizome less than '1 in. thick, smooth. Pseudo-bulbs '5 in. long, ovoid, semi-transparent, less than 1 in. apart, each bearing a single sessile linear leaf notched at the apex 2 to 4 in. long and '25 in. broad. Scape slightly longer than the pseudo-bulb, zig-zagged, enclosed at the base by two or three sheaths and bearing 1 to 3 flowers. Floral bracts lanceolate, equalling or longer than the shortly-stalked ovary. Flowers pale green, '5 in. long. Sepals lanceolate, spreading, '25 in. long, the laterals lying under the lip and cohering by their tips. Petals linear, more or less twisted and with broad dilated serrate bases. Lip sessile, slightly shorter than the sepals, lanceolate-acuminate; the base dilated, slightly concave and with small rounded lobes. Column rather broad, with narrow wings near the middle. Rostellum elongated, deflexed. Pollinia 4, attached in pairs to two strap-shaped caudicles; gland reniform.

Sikkim: at Tendong, elevation 6,000 feet; flowering in June. Pantling No. 161.

The attachment of the pollinia in pairs to the large, stiff, strap-shaped caudicles—so different from the arrangement in Bulbophyllum—appears to us a character of sufficient importance to warrant the retention of Ione as a genus. In Bulbophyllum (to which Ione has been reduced) there is no caudicle. This is not, however, the only distinctive character; for, in Ione, the lip is sessile and firmly attached to the
very slightly produced base of the column; whereas in _Bulbophyllum_ it is jointed to the produced foot of the column and is more or less mobile. In spite therefore of the great authority of Mr. Bentham and Sir Joseph Hooker, we venture to restore the genus _Ione_ as it was understood by Lindley.

**ERIA, Lindl.**

_Eria clausa_, n. spec. _Rhizome_ 1•5 in. thick, jointed, smooth, with a few short membranous sheaths. _Pseudo-bulbs_ about 2 in. apart, 1•25 to 1•5 long and 75 in. in diam, ovoid-ellipsoid, blunt at the apex, the bases clothed with the fibrous remains of sheaths. _Leaves_ membranous, in pairs, narrowly lanceolate, tapering to each end, sessile, 4 to 6 in. long and 8 to 1 in. broad. _Scapes_ rather shorter than the leaves, one or two from the summit of the pseudo-bulb, each enveloped for more than half its length by a narrow convolute sheath; raceme stout, erect; _flower bracts_ nearly obsolete, and represented by slightly thickened rings at the bases of the stalked ovaries. _Flowers_ from 15 to 20, about 3 in. long, slightly shorter than the ovaries, the buds often not expanding. _Sepals_ and _petals_ oblong, blunt. _Lip_ oblong, with two rounded oblique lateral lobes near the apex, the short caruncled rounded midlobe with 5 to 7 vertical lines, the edges entire, the disc with 3 parallel raised slightly sinuous vertical lines. _Column_ long; rostellum flattened against the back of the clinandrium. _Stigma_ small, with two sub-globular convexities inside its lower margin.

Sikkim; not uncommon at elevations of 3,000 to 5,000 feet; flowering during February and March.

This species is closely allied to _E. vittata_ Lindl., but is a much smaller plant. The flowers of both are, however, alike in form and colouration, with the exception that the lip of this has lateral lobes while in _E. vittata_ the lip is entire; and that the lip of this has 3 elevated vertical lines on its surface, whereas the lip in _E. vittata_ has 5 crenulate wavy ridges. The time of flowering of the two species is the same, and they are found in similar situations. In many cases the flowers of this do not open; nevertheless the ovaries set seeds, and capsules form and ripen, self-fertilization being effected by the rostellum being removed from its normal position and pressed against the body of the clinandrium, thus permitting the pollinia to come into direct contact with the stigma.

**CALANTHE, R. Br.**

_Calanthe whiteana_, n. spec. _Leaves_ linear-lanceolate, acuminate, much narrowed towards the sessile base, 2 to 3 feet long, and 1•5 in. _J. II_ 16
broad at the widest part. Scape stout, together with the densely flowered raceme 2 to 4 feet long, puberulous, with a few short scattered sheaths. Flower bracts 1 in. or more in length, linear, acuminate, deflexed, about as long as the ovaries. Flowers 1 in. across, yellow. Sepals 4 in. long, ovate, sub-acute, 5-nerved, reflexed, and resting upon the stalked ovary. Petals elliptic-lanceolate, acute, narrowed towards the base, erect. Lip very short, sessile, inserted at the top of the column, transversely elliptic or quadrate, 2-lobed; the lobes reflexed, their margins entire or sub-crenate, with 5 crested lines running along the centre from base to apex. Column short and stout: stigmatic surface on each side of the entrance to the spur. Spur exceeding the stalked ovary, sub-clavate, slightly curved, sparsely pubescent, the inner wall with hair-like papillæ in the upper half. Pollinia clavate, in 4 pairs, attached to an oblong gland.

Sikkim; at Choongthang, elevation 6,000 feet; flowering in May, the flowers sweet-scented. R. Pantling No. 365.

This species comes nearest to O. Mannii, Hook. fil. which has, however, a very short spur. This is as yet a little known plant, only a few specimens having hitherto been gathered.

Vandeæ.

SACCOLABIUM, Blume.

SACCOLABUM LANCIFOLIUM, n. spec. Stem pendulous, 8 to 12 in. long. Leaves fleshy, linear, acuminate, aristate at the apex, slightly keeled, 3 to 5 in. long and 25 to 3 in. broad. Racemes axillary, densely-flowered, pendulous, 1 to 2 in. long, their peduncles as long as themselves and bearing a few membranous lanceolate scattered bracts. Flowers yellow, 25 in. long; floral bracts minute, triangular, much shorter than the sessile ovary. Dorsal sepal broadly ovate, very concave, the apex broad and slightly emarginate, the laterals obliquely obovate, blunt, all three connivent. Petals oblong, blunt. Lip boat-shaped, its limb about as long as the sepals, the apex with a large callus behind it. Spur funnel-shaped, longer than the ovary, much curved forwards, its apex not thickened. Column very short, the rostellum beaked. Pollinia 2 pairs, small, globular-ovoid, attached to the inflexed beak of the caudicle; caudicle broad below the beak, much narrowed to the base; gland elongate, notched at its base.

Sikkim: at Rissisoom, elevation 6,000 feet; flowering in June.

Allied to the Khasia species S. acuminatum Hook. fil., but with smaller flowers, longer, narrower, and more sparsely arranged leaves and also with shorter stems.
SARCANTHUS, Lindl.

Sarcanthus bambusarum, n. spec. Stem only 5 to 1 in. long. Leaves 2 to 4, fleshy, linear, keeled, sub-acute, 3 to 6 in. long and 3 to 35 in. broad. Peduncle and raceme pendulous, equalling or exceeding the leaves, the former with a few distant narrow clasping sheaths about 25 in. long; raceme rather sparsely-flowered, about equal in length to its peduncle, the rachis grooved; floral bracts lanceolate, shorter than the sessile ovaries. Flowers 35 in. across, yellowish, blotched with brown. Dorsal sepal hooded, entire, covering the column, the laterals broadly ovate with broad bases. Petals sub-rotund, clawed, half hidden by the dorsal sepal. Lip with a triangular acute fleshy midlobe, two large rectangular basal lobes, and a short horizontal widely funnel-shaped septate spur; upper surface of the lip with a callus midway, the entrance to the spur closed by the long thin septum the tip of which rests on the labellar callus. Column short with a fleshy incurved arm on each side of the rostellum. Pollinia in 2 flattened pairs; the gland minute, cordate.

Sikkim: at Sembree, elevation 1,500 feet; in flower during May, Pantling No. 211.

Mr. Pantling's field note on this very interesting little species is as follows: —"All my 128 specimens were gathered on living Bamboos, upon which only this plant appears to grow. It takes up its quarters at the origin of the branches from the stems, the roots obtaining their nutriment from the decaying bracts and scales; no plants were found attached to the internodes of the stems."

CLEISOSTOMA, Blume.

Cleisostoma armigera, n. spec. Erect, rigid, glabrous, 4 to 8 in. high. Leaves rather distant, semi-terete with acute spinous points and wrinkled sheathing bases, cellular when dry; length 2: 5 to 3 in. and about 25 in. in thickness. Racemes about 5 in. long, on short peduncles. Flowers 25 in. across, crowded; floral bracts lanceolate, shorter than the subsessile ovaries. Sepals sub-equal, broadly ovate, acute, concave, spreading, much larger than the lanceolate petals. Lip with an ovate obtuse midlobe, slightly concave and with a large callus on its disc, the side lobes small erect and triangular; spur horizontal, stout, blunt, about as long as the lip, non-septate; columnar callus recurved, dilated at its upper margin and prolonged into two diverging teeth, bipartite below, resting on the labellar callus and thus closing the entrance to the spur. Pollinia in 2 pairs, the caudicles with slightly incurved margins; gland large, its margin decurved:

Sikkim: common in tropical valleys, flowering time September.
Physurtus herpysmoides, n. spec. Whole plant 8 to 10 in. high; the stem about .25 in. thick at the base, the lower part leafy and glabrous, the upper or flower-bearing part pubescent and bracteolate. Leaves 3 or 4, obliquely ovate, acute, tapering below to the channelled sheathing petiole, 5-to 7-nerved; length 2-5 to 4 in., breadth 1-25 to 1-75 in., petiole 1-25 in. Bracts of the upper part of the stem nearly 1 in. long, lanceolate, acuminate, adpressed. Raceme abrupt, 2 in. or less in length; floral bracts finely acuminate, slightly longer than the ovaries. Flowers (to the tip of the spur) about .75 in. long. Sepals oblong-lanceolate, 3-nerved, sparsely pubescent, spreading, .4 in long. Petals linear, dilated towards their cohering splices, 1-nerved. Lip adpressed to the column, oblong, 5-nerved; the terminal lobe small, transversely oblong entire, deflexed; the side lobes erect, sub-truncate; the spur shorter than the ovary, wide, slightly inflated below and bifid at the apex. Anther lanceolate, with a deep clinandrium which extends to the base of the column. Pollinia clavate; the gland linear. American Bhotan, above Engo; elevation 5,000 feet, in flower during April; Pantling, No. 255.

This somewhat resembles P. Blumei, Lindl. but has a shorter and less pubescent inflorescence, longer bracts and larger flowers. The leaves have also twice as many nerves. The sepals and petals of this are of a pale reddish-brown and the lip is white just as in P. Blumei.

Ancectochilus sikkimensis, n. spec. Whole plant 6 to 9 in. high. Stem procumbent and about .25 in. thick near the base, with 4 or 5 leaves, glabrous. Leaves elliptic-ovate, acute, narrowed to the broad sheathing petiole; the upper surface very dark red with a velvety sheen and veined with golden yellow; length 2 to 2.5 in., breadth 1 to 1.35 in., petiole .65 in.; peduncle of the raceme with several distant sheathing acuminate bracts .5 in. long. Raceme 1.75 to 2.25 in. long, puberulous. Flower bracts lanceolate, shorter than the glandular-pubescent ovaries. Flowers .6 in. long. Dorsal sepal oblong, blunt, concave; laterals oblong, acute, spreading. Petals dimidiate, straight along the inner margin, dilated upwards along the outer, and broadly beaked near the apex. Lip with two terminal divergent cuneate lobes, the claw with 4 pairs of short forward-pointing teeth. Spur short, pouch-like, bifid, the calli within it ovoid. Column with two parallel raised lines below the large ovate rostellum resting on a large forcipate process.
beneath which again are two flat converging calli. Gland embraced by the united bases of the caudicles; pollinia flattened curved, oblong, sub-equall in length.

Sikkim: at 3,000 to 5,000 feet elevation, not uncommon; flowering in September. Pantling No. 285.

The sepals are olive green and white; the lip is white, the teeth of the claw being green, as are also the column and spur.

This differs from A. Roxburghii (which it resembles in leaves) in its smaller flowers, differently shaped petals and pollinia, also in the terminal lobes of the lip and in the teeth of the claw which in this are much smaller. Its nearest ally is however A. Griffithii, Hook. fil., a species of the Naga Hills, which has green leaves without reticulations and a more distinctly winged claw with larger teeth and a longer spur.

ODONTOCHILUS, Blume.

ODONTOCHILUS TORTUS, n. spec. Whole plant 6 or 7 in. high. Stem decumbent at the base, stout, bearing 4 or 5 leaves, glabrous. Leaves green in colour, 3-nerved, ovate to ovate-lanceolate, acute, slightly oblique, narrowed at the base into the channelled sheathing petiole; length about 2 in., breadth '75 to 1 in., petiole '75 in. Peduncle of the raceme pubescent and bearing a solitary acuminate pubescent bract. Raceme about 1·5 in. long, 3- to 6-flowered; floral bract lanceolate, acuminate, thinly pubescent, equaling the ovary. Flowers '75 in. long. Dorsal sepal broadly ovate, concave, forming with the petals a hood over the column; the laterals oblong, blunt and spreading, all pubescent outside. Petals falcately rhomboid, sub-acuminate, mottled with pale green. Lip with a short sub-globose saccate base, a long toothed claw, and a much twisted limb deeply divided into two sub-quadrate slightly divergent irregularly crenate end-lobes the upper margins of which are connivent, the sac containing two approximate stout up-turned teeth; the claw with nine unequal teeth on each margin. Column with two small approximate up-turned teeth below the entire stigma; arms of the rostellum large, winged, bidentate. Pollinia in sub-equall pairs, united midway into a pseudo-caudicle; the gland small, ovate, lateral.

Bhotan: at Kumai near the Jaldaca river, elevation about 4,000 feet; flowering in December. Pantling No. 354.

The nearest ally of this species is undoubtedly, O. Elwesii, Clarke; but that species has very dark purple leaves smaller than those of this and thicker in texture. O. Elwesii besides has a longer more pubescent scape than this, and it never bears more than three flowers. Moreover the lip of O. Elwesii is not twisted, and its claw has only seven pairs of teeth, while the sac of the lip is bilobed and the column has large processes.
LISTERA, R. Brown.

**LISTERA BREVICALIS**, n. spec. Whole plant 6 to 9 in. high; the very stout stem bearing quite close to the ground a pair of unequal ovate-rotund acute leaves 8 to 1 in. long; the peduncle of the inflorescence sparsely puberulous and with two distinct linear-lanceolate bracts 5 in. long. **Raceme** 2 to 4 in. long, puberulous, with 12 to 16 scattered dull green flowers 25 in. long; floral bracts ovate-lanceolate, acute, longer than the pedicel of the ovary. **Sepals** and petals sub-equal, shorter than the lip, lanceolate, acute, sub-connivent. Lip obcordate and with a thickened mesial line throughout its entire length; the apical lobes broad and blunt, their edges recurved and meeting underneath, the base much narrowed and with 2 conical forward-pointing teeth at its junction with the short column.

**Sikkim**: in the Lachen Valley, elevation 9,000 feet; flowering in July. Pantling No. 392.

**LISTERA ALTERNIFOLIA**, n. spec. Height of entire plant 8 to 10 in. **Stem** glabrous, 6 in. long, sheathed at the base by a blunt oblancoate bract nearly 2 in. long, and bearing near its apex 2 alternate or sub-opposite, more or less obovate or elliptic leaves 5 to 6 in. long. **Raceme** pedunculate, puberulous, bearing 7 to 9 distant nodding olive-green flowers nearly 25 in. across; floral bract lanceolate, about as long as the slender pedicel of the ovary. **Sepals** lanceolate, spreading, acute. Petals narrowly oblong, blunt. Lip rather longer than the sepals, oblancoate-oblong, with a thickened central line from base to apex, the apex blunt and shortly 2-lobed, with the margins ciliolate, the base broad and with a wart-like callus at each side. **Column** short, stout, curved.

**Sikkim**: Lachen Valley, elevation about 10,000 feet, in flower in July; Pantling No. 390.

A species of which the leaves are usually alternate, whereas in all other species of the genus they are opposite.

**LISTERA LONGICALIS**, n. spec. Length of the whole plant 6 to 14 in., of which half is the raceme and its peduncle. **Stem** rather stout, glabrous. **Leaves** at the apex of the stem, orbicular-ovate to reniform, sub-acute or blunt, about 1-25 in. long and 1-5 in. broad. **Raceme** pedunculate, puberulous, with 8 to 14 distant olive green flowers 6 in. long. **Ovary** with its pedicel 4 in. long; floral bract lanceolate, about as long as the slender pedicel. **Dorsal sepal** ovate-lanceolate, erect; lateral sepals and petals linear-lanceolate, sub-falcate, all slightly reflexed. Lip large, three times as long as the lateral sepals, flat, ovate-elliptic, the apex blunt and rather deeply bifid, the margins minutely ciliolate; the upper surface with a thickened mesial line from base to
apex from which radiate glandular-pubescent branching nerves. Column rather long.

Lachen Valley, elevation about 7,000 feet, in flower in July; Pantling No. 391.

A species resembling *L. japonica*, Bl., which however is a smaller more slender plant with a much more deeply bifid lip.

**ZEUXINE**, Lindl.

*Zeuxine pulchra*, n. spec. Height of the whole plant about 6 inches. Stem glabrous. Leaves 3 or 4, rather crowded, ovate, sub-acute, coriaceous; the upper surface blackish-purple, the midrib white; the petiole short, broad and sheathing at the base, length about 1 in., breadth '66 to '75 in. Peduncle of the spike 3 in. long, covered with sparse flexuous white hairs and bearing 2 sheathing bracts. Spike under 1 in. long, 2-3-flowered; floral bracts lanceolate, membranous, sparsely pubescent, shorter than the pubescent ovaries. Flowers about '35 in. long. Sepals ovate-lanceolate, all free, spreading and pubescent outside. Petals obliquely lanceolate, curved, spreading. Lip longer than the sepals, the basal part cymbiformly saccate, having two unequal pairs of teeth situated at the margin near the base, the terminal part deeply divided into 2 large divergent cuneate-subquadrate lobes cese on the outer margin. Column with 8 tooth-like erect processes; stigmatic lobes anticus, confluent.

**Sikkim**: Lachoong Valley, 7,500 feet elevation; flowering in August. Pantling No. 412.

Only two specimens have as yet been gathered of this plant. The dorsal sepal does not cohere with the petals, and the stigma is anticus and undivided; but in all other respects this has the character of the genus to which we have referred it. It is near *Z. goodyervoides*, Lindl., of which it may subsequently prove to be a malformation.

**Goodyera**, R. Brown.

*Goodyera Andersonii*, n. spec. Entire plant 6 to 9 in. high. Stem glabrous, leafy. Leaves 8 to 11 in. long and 14 to 5 in. broad, ovate-lanceolate, with very short petioles and large wide membranous sheaths; petioles about 2 in., the sheaths 5 in. Spike 1 to 2 in long, peduncled, glandular-pubescent. Flowers 5 in. long; floral bracts lanceolate, glandular-pubescent externally like the sepals petals and ovary, longer than the ovary. Dorsal sepal elliptic, the laterals obliquely elliptic, all blunt. Petals as long as the sepals, linear, slightly falcate, sub-acute. Lip cymbiform, ventricose in its basal half and setose within; the anterior half ovate, acuminate, concave, entire.
Sikkim: at Bucheem, elevation 8,000 feet, in flower in November.
Dr. T. Anderson No. 1228.
A little-known species allied to G. cordata, Benth.

APHYLLORCHIS, Blume.

APHYLLORCHIS PARVIFLORA, n. spec. Height of entire plant about 10 inches, glabrous. Rhizome short with fibrous fascicled rootlets. Stem erect, about 1 in. thick, leafless, but with 4 or 5 sheathing bracts 5 to 2.5 in. long. Raceme about 2 in. long, many-flowered, the rachis stout. Flowers 15 in. across, the labellum superior; flower bracts lanceolate, shorter than the straight untwisted tumid ovary. Sepals and petals sub-equal, linear, acuminate, spreading, their apices recurved, all keeled externally. Lip ovate with a broad obscurely-lobed base, sub-acute, concave. Column very short, rostellum prominent, anther with reflexed margins. Pollinia 2, the grains loosely cohering.

Sikkim: In the Lachoong Valley; at an elevation of 10,000 feet; flowering time July. Pantling No. 383.
This has smaller flowers than any Indian species of Aphylorchis hitherto described. The ovary not having the usual half-twist, the labellum becomes superior.

CORYSANThES, R. Brown.

CORYSANThES HIMALAICA, n. spec. Height of the entire plant 2 or 3 inches; the tuber 25 to 35 in. in diam., depressed-globose, hairy. Stem glabrous, with a single convolute sheath near its base. Leaf solitary, 3 to 5 in. long, sessile just under the flower, concave cordate, acute, sometimes apiculate, green in colour, the midrib and nerves white. Flower solitary, 6 in. long, the bract linear-lanceolate, slightly longer than the thick sessile ovary. Dorsal sepal ob lanceolate, blunt, concave, arching over the column and the basal half of the lip; laterals short, filiform, bifurcate, lying between the two spurs of the lip. Petals none. Lip oblong, longer than the dorsal sepal, deflexed from about the middle; the basal portion convolute, with 2 short cylindric straight spurs; the anterior half with unequally denticulate margins, its apex blunt. Column short, stout; stigma orbicular; anther erect.

Sikkim: At Lam teng in the Lachen Valley, at an elevation of 9,000 feet, on a moist vertical rock, in flower in July. Pantling No. 385.
The dorsal sepal and lip are transparent and have rich dark purple markings. Its nearest ally is Corysanthes fornicata, Blume, a native of high mountains in Java.
This is a most interesting addition to the British Indian Flora, no species of Corysanthes having hitherto been known to grow farther
north than the mountains of Perak. The genus is mainly Australasian; thirteen species being natives of Australia, New Zealand and Samoa, while five are Malayan. The flower is remarkable for the great development of the dorsal sepal, the lateral sepals being filiform; the petals also are either very small or, as in the present instance, altogether absent.

POGONIA, Griff.

POGONIA PRAINIANA, n. spec. Tubers globular, warted, 5 to 6 in. in diam. produced at the ends of runners 2 in. long. Scape 3 to 6 in. high, 1-flowered, bearing 5 or 6 bracts, the lower 4 or 5 being unequal, sheathing, blunt, the uppermost acuminate and about 1 in. long. Leaf from a separate tuber, orbicular, reniform and plicate, 2.5 in. broad, its petiole 1 in. long. Floral bract triangular, minute, very much shorter than the ovary. Flower 1 in. in diam., nodding. Sepals narrowly oblong, blunt, 7.5 in. long. Petals linear-lanceolate, blunt. Lip longer than the sepals, convolute on the column; the side lobes short, triangular; the terminal lobe shortly suborbicular, its margins fimbriate and its disc with about 7 densely glandular-pubescent vertical lines. Column clavate.

SIKKIM: Lachoong Valley at an elevation of about 6,500 feet, flowering in June. Pantling No. 372.

POGONIA HOOKERIANA, n. spec. Stem 2 in. long, glabrous, with one or two sheathing bracts near the base. Leaf 2 in. broad, appearing with the flowers, reniform-orbicular, the margins undulate, the nerves sub-scaberulous near the base; petiole nearly as long as the stem, sub-scabernulous-striate. Flowers two, about 1 in. long; the flower bract linear-lanceolate, half as long as the pedicellate ovary. Sepals and petals sub-equal, linear-lanceolate. Lip oblong, with 2 short blunt sub-triangular side-lobes, and an ovate sub-acute terminal lobe, the upper surface with 3 parallel ridges extending from its base to the end of the side lobes.

SIKKIM: At an elevation of 3,000 feet; in flower in August. G. King No. 2153.

Collected only once, and the exact locality unknown. The leaf and flower are contemporaneous, and in this respect unique amongst the Indian species of the genus.

POGONIA FALCATA, n. spec. Tubers globular, warted, 2.5 to 3.5 in in diam. Scape from the apex of the tuber, 1.75 to 2.5 in. high, glabrous, 1-flowered, bearing several oblong sheathing thin membranous bracts at intervals. Flower 4 to 6 in. long including the ovary; the floral bract lanceolate, longer than the ovary. Sepals and petals sub-

J. 11. 17
equal, linear, acute, 3 to 4 in. long. Lip oblong, convolute and embracing the column, the upper surface with a single broad thickened glandular-pubescent line from the non-saccate base to nearly the apex, the disc pubescent, the lateral lobes falcate acute, the terminal lobe obovate, very blunt. Column clavate, its anterior surface puberulous; the anther large and fleshy; the pollinia narrowly clavate-ellipsoid.

**Western Door of Bhotan, East of the Jaldacca River; flowering in April. Pantling No. 439.**

A species near *P. velutina*, Par. and Reichb. fil. and *P. macroglossa*, Hook fil. Only three plants of it have as yet been collected, and the leaf is still unknown.

**Ophrydeæ.**

**HERMINIUM, Linn.**

**HERMINIUM QUINQUELOBUM, n. spec.** Entire height of the plant 10 to 12 in. of which about two-thirds are stem; tubers oblong, undivided, about 1 in. long. Lower part of stem enveloped in two long convolute sheaths. Leaves two, 6 or 7 in. long by 5 to 6 in. broad, rising from about the middle of the stem, linear-oblong, sub-acute, sheathing at the base; peduncle of the spike with a single linear bract 1·5 in. long. Spike 3 or 4 in. long, rather laxly-flowered. Flowers 1·25 in. long, green, the floral bract as long as the ovary. Sepals sub-equal, free ovate-oblong, sub-acute, spreading. Petals linear, acute, spreading, and like the the sepals, 1-nerved. Lip longer than the sepals, oblong with small triangular basal and lateral lobes, and a contracted triangular acuminate terminal lobe. Pollinia globular-oblong, on short caudicles.

**Sikkim:** At Tendong, elevation 7,000 feet: in flower in August. Pantling No. 339.

A species like *H. angustifolium*, Benth. in general appearance, but the flowers have a totally different lip and the sepals are spreading and free, those of *H. angustifolium* being connivent. This has been named from its 5-lobed lip.

**HERMINIUM JAFFREYANUM, n. spec.** Entire plant 6 to 8 in. high; the tuber ellipsoid. Stem with one or two short convolute sheaths near the base. Leaves two, about an inch apart, from near the middle of the stem, narrowly oblong, acute, sheathing at the base, 4 to 4·5 in. long and 3 to 5 in. broad, the peduncle of the spike with a linear acuminate bract 1·5 in. long. Spike 3 in. long, densely flowered; the floral bracts lanceolate, about as long as the ovaries. Flowers 1·15 in. long, green. Sepals ovate-elliptic, blunt, concave, spreading slightly. Petals narrowly oblong, obtuse, longer than the sepals, 1-nerved. Lip flat, triangular from a broad base; basal lobes very small, short, rounded; the terminal

**Sikkim**: Near the top of Sinchal, elevation 8,600 feet: Pantling No. 237.

In externals this resembles *H. angustifolium*, Benth., with which indeed it has been confounded. It has, however, very different sepals and lip. This also resembles *H. graminium*, Lindl. which, however, has only a single leaf; the lip of *H. graminium* moreover is ovate-acuminate and concave, and its flowers have longer more subulate bracts.

**Herminium gracile**, n. spec. Height of entire plant 4 to 7 inches. *Stem* angled, with one or two sheaths near its base. *Leaf* solitary, from the lower part of the stem, ovate, obovate, oblanceolate or elliptic with a short sheathing petiole; length 5 to 1.5 in., breadth 5 to 6.5 in., petiole 1 in. *Spike* about 1.5 in. long, sparsely flowered. *Flowers* 1 in. long: their bracts lanceolate, as long as the pedicel of the tumid ovary. *Dorsal sepal* broadly ovate, obtuse, concave; the lateral pair concave at the apex, oblong, blunt, deflected. *Petals* broadly oblong, very concave, as large as the dorsal sepal and with it forming a hood over the column. *Lip* narrowly triangular, its base continuous with the column, not lobed, the apex sub-acute; bent about the middle, the basal half directed downwards and the apical half forwards. *Column* cucullate, the transversely oblong stigma situated above the anther cells; the arms of the rostellum incurved, each arm having a small transversely oblong staminode on its lower margin. Cells of *anther* separated, each with an oblong depression on its inner side. *Pollinia* broadly ovoid, the candsicles bent at a right angle and attached to a small brown gland.

**Sikkim**: in the Lachen Valley, at an elevation of about 11,000 feet, in flower in July. Pantling No. 397.

This species has a superficial resemblance to *H. orbiculare*, Hook. fil. The flower in that species has, however, a lip with a short spur, and the column is very simple; whereas in this plant there is no trace of spur, and the structure of the column is very complicated.

**Herminium angustilabre**, n. spec. Height of the whole plant 3 or 4 inches. *Stem* angled. *Leaf* solitary near the base of the stem, sessile, elliptic, obtuse, 6.5 in. long and 3.5 to 4.5 in. broad, the part of the stem above the leaf with two linear acuminate bracts 3 in. long. *Spike* 7.5 to 1 in. long, scarcely 1 in. thick; the bracts acuminate, longer than the sessile beaked ovaries. *Dorsal sepal* ovate, acute, concave, curved forwards; lateral sepals and petals sub-equal, narrowly oblong. *Lip* slightly exceeding the lateral sepals, linear, deflexed, sub-acute, entire. *Column* broad; anther cells distant.
Sikkim: at Lingtu; elevation, 11,000 feet, flowering in June. Pantling No. 375.

A curious little species, with a linear undivided entire lip and very small flowers.

HABENARIA, Linn.

Habenaria juncea, n. spec. A slender plant about 12 in. high. Leaf solitary from near the base of the stem, from 1·5 to 2·5 in. long and 65 in. broad, narrowly oblong, acute, tapering from below the middle to the narrowed sheathing base, the stem above the leaf (peduncle of the spike) with two distant lanceolate bracts about 75 in. long. Spike 2 to 4 in. long, few-flowered. Flowers 1 in. long; the floral bract equalling or exceeding the slender shortly stalked and slightly beaked ovary. Sepals ovate-lanceolate, acute, the dorsal broader than the lateral pair. Petals narrowly oblong, tapering to the rather blunt and slightly incurved apex. Limb of lip as long as the sepals, ovate-lanceolate, sub-acute, quite entire; the spur shorter than the limb, vertically compressed, slightly incurved and sub-clavate. Column with its summit beaked and overhanging the stigma: anther-cells on each side of the stigma, and immediately above the mouth of the spur; staminodes large, situated near the mouth of the spur.

Sikkim: Lachen Valley at an elevation of 11,000 feet; in flower in August. Pantling No. 406.

This belongs to the section Hologlossa and is near H. nevatofaculon, Hook. fil., but that species has the lip superior, the ovary being twisted to the extent of one complete spiral.

Habenaria Bakeiana, n. spec. Height of the whole plant 9 to 18 inches. Stem about 2·5 in. thick at the base, and with one or more sub-acute convolute sheaths. Leaves several, scattered, sessile; the lower one oblong, sub-acute, with the base broad and sheathing, 3 to 5 in. long; the upper three or four linear-lanceolate, diminishing in size upwards. Spike 4 to 7 in. long, laxly-flowered; floral bracts entire, linear-lanceolate, much longer than the slender sessile ovaries. Flowers 8 or 9 in. long to the tip of the spur. Sepals oblong-lanceolate, the dorsal conniving with the petals and forming a hood over the column, the laterals reflexed. Petals about as long as the sepals, broadly ovate, oblique, sub-acute, the bases broad. Lip fleshy, oblong, blunt, slightly broader towards the base, entire, equalling the lateral sepals in length: spur long, slender, twice as long as the ovary and curved forwards. Column stout; the cohering stigmas narrowly reniform and situated immediately below the opening into the spur. Anther cells parallel; staminodes transversely sub-ovate, lying above the stigmas and outside
the mouth of the spur. *Pollinia* narrowly obovate, tapering much to the base and without caudicles; *gland* narrow, oblong.

**Sikkim**: in the Lachen Valley, at an elevation of 9,000 feet: in flower in July. Pantling No. 401.

This species resembles *H. leptocaulon*, Hook. fil., but has a broader lip, a longer more curved spur, and coherent stigmas. It has also larger floral bracts and broader leaves. We have dedicated the species to Mr. J. G. Baker, F. R. S., Conservator of the Herbarium of the Royal Gardens, Kew.

**Habenaria Dyeriana**, n. spec. A slender plant not exceeding 12 inches in height. *Stem* at its base with a sheathing blunt oblanceolate bract 1 in. long. *Leaves* 3 or 4, sessile, 1 to 1.75 in. long, scattered along the stem at distant intervals and becoming smaller upwards, the uppermost bract-like, all more or less oblong-lanceolate with sub-acute apices and broad sheathing bases. *Spike* 3 to 4 in. long, laxly flowered. *Flower* (including the spur), 5 to 6 in. long; bract ovate-lanceolate, as long as or exceeding the sessile scabrid slenderly-beaked ovary. *Dorsal sepal* ovate-lanceolate; the laterals narrowly oblong, blunt, reflexed. *Petals* erect, lanceolate, with very oblique bases, slightly undulate on their inner margins. *Lip* rather fleshy, straight, deflexed, a little longer than the lateral sepals, narrowly triangular, with two small rounded lobes near its base, the margins in its lower half obscurely waved and with a short abrupt bend quite at the apex. *Spur* slender, incurved, equal to or slightly longer than the ovary, slightly compressed laterally. *Column* short and very broad. *Stigma* large, transversely elongated, lying above the opening of the spur between the distant anther cells, the arms of the rostellum incurved. *Pollinia* ovoid, their caudicles long, slender; the glands small, discoid. *Staminodes* large, cylindric, half as long as the caudicles and situated vertically on the sides of the anther cells.

**Sikkim**: In the Lachen Valley, elevation 12,000 feet; in flower in August. Pantling No. 407.

A very distinct species belonging to the Section *Hologlossa*. The floral bracts are leaf-like and gradually decrease in size upwards. The size and position of the very large stigma stretching across the wide column almost to its edges, and situated above the opening of the spur, are good distinguishing marks of this species.

**Habenaria pseudophrys**, n. spec. Height of entire plant 18 to 28 inches. *Tubers* irregularly oblong, hairy. *Stem* with 3 or 4 long convolute acuminate sheaths in its lower part, each from 1 to 1.5 in. long. *Leaves* about 4 in number, scattered, distant, the lower from 1 to 2 in. long, the upper 3 in. long; all ovate-oblong, acute, with broad sheathing
bases; the upper part of the stem with 3 or 4 scattered lanceolate acuminate bracts 5 or 6 in. long. Spike 3 or 4 in. long, the bracts lanceolate, equalling or longer than the sessile shortly beaked ovaries. Sepals, petals and lip connivent. Dorsal sepal broadly elliptic, oblong; the laterals oblong; all sub-acute. Petals shorter than the sepals, broadly elliptic, sub-acute, the bases oblique. Lip equalling the sepals in length, oblong, concave, 3-lobed, the margins entire; side lobes narrowly triangular, pointed forwards, very near the small triangular blunt terminal lobe. Spur small, globular, slightly compressed vertically. Column broad, with 2 unequal triangular incurved wings along its outer edges. Anther-cells close together, parallel; the pollinia broadly ovoid, each with a short caudicle and a discoid gland lodged in a pouch. Stigma large, extending on each side of the pouches and concealed by the incurved wings of the column.


In externals this species resembles H. Prainii, Hook. fil. with which it was at first confused. It is, however, perfectly distinct from that species. This plant has the facies of a Habenaria, but the glands and the bases of the caudicles of the pollinia rest in twin pouches, after the manner of Ophrys. In fact it forms a connecting link between Habenaria and Ophrys—hence the specific name which we have proposed for it.


Plates VI—VIII.

Received 7th May. Read 3rd June.

The limits of the Tribe of Oxystoma here adopted are those originally established by De Haan in the Fauna Japonica, and since recognized by Ortmann in his account of the Decapod Crustacea of the Strasburg Museum.

I can hardly, however, go as far as Ortmann in uniting the Leucosiidae and Raninidae in one section, Leucosiinea, co-ordinate in value with the Dorippinea and Calappinea. Rather, it seems to me, the affinities of the Raninidae are, through Cyclochrones, with the Dorippidae. But on the whole it seems enough to recognize the Raninidae as true Oxystomes of equal rank with the Calappidae, Leucosiidae and Dorippidae, just as De Haan practically does.
No one who has examined any of the deep-sea Dorippoids can, I
think, find any difficulty in accepting De Haan's comprehensive views
of the relations of the Oxystoma.

For instance, in the Indian genus *Cymonomops* (which differs but
little from *Cyclodorippe*), although the general external form is as
plainly as possible that of *Dorippe*, yet a detailed examination shows a
number of Raninoid characters:—The chelipeds are Raninoid, so are
the external maxillipeds (especially in their long narrow merus and
short narrow exognath), so are the antennules: the fact also that the
afferent branchial openings are not in front of the bases of the cheli-
peds is suggestive. In *Cyclodorippe*, moreover, the oviducts open, as in the
*Raninidae*, on the bases of the third pair of legs.

We have, in fact, in some of these deep-sea forms the clearest
evidence of the close relation of the *Ranina* type to the *Dorippe* type,
and quite sufficient justification for accepting De Haan's scheme of the
Oxystoma almost without modification.

The following is a list of the known Indian genera of Oxystomes:—

**Calappidae** Calappinæ:—Calappa, Nursia, Cryptosoma.

**Calappidae** Matutinæ:—Matuta.

**Leucosiidae** Leucosinæ:—Acteomorpha, Oreophorus, Tlos, Hetero-
nucia (nov.), Ethula, Nursia, Nucia, Parilia, Randallia, Myra, Leucosia,
Oxychomorpha, Philyla, Pseudophyla.

**Leucosiidae** Iliinæ:—Myrodes, Iphiculus, Pariphiculus (nov.), Nursi-
ilia, Heterolithadia, Arcania, Ixa.

**Dorippidae** Dorippinæ:—Dorippe, Ethusa.

**Dorippidae** Tymolinæ:—Cymonomops.

**Raninidae**:—Notopus, Raninoides, Lyreidus.

**Tribe OXYSTOMA or LEUCOSOIDEA.**

Oxystomes, Milne-Edwards, Hist. Nat. Crust. II. 96 (partim), and Raniniens
Milne-Edwards op. cit. II. 190.


vel Anomura Leucosidica, Dana, op. cit. pp. 400, 403.

Oxystomata or Leucosidea, Miers, Challenger Brachyura, p. 337, and Runinidea,


Epistome reduced or absent. The efferent branchial channels termi-
nate in the middle of the buccal area, the buccal cavern is therefore
produced forwards and is generally of an elongate triangular shape;
and the efferent channels themselves, whether covered by the external
maxillipeds or not, are immediately closed in by an elongate lamellar
process of the exopodites of the first maxillipeds.

* Illustrations of the Zoology of the 'Investigator,' Crustacea pl. xiv. fig. 9.
The afferent branchial openings are found either in the usual place in front of the bases of the chelifeds, or at the sides of the endostome. Branchiae from six to nine on either side.

The antennules fold either longitudinally or obliquely, very rarely transversely.

In the male the genital ducts protrude either through the bases of the fifth pair of legs or through the fifth thoracic sternum close by.

The Oxystoma may be divided into four families as follows:

Family I. **Calappidae**. Carapace of the ordinary brachyurous shape. The afferent branchial openings are found in front of the bases of the chelifeds. The antennae are small. The legs are normal in position. The vasa deferentia perforate the bases of the fifth pair of legs. The branchiae are nine in number on either side. The external maxillipeds either completely cover the buccal cavern and have their palp hidden in repose (**Matutinæ**), or do not close the buccal cavern and have their palp always exposed (**Calappinæ**).

Family II. **Leucosiidae**. The carapace is of the ordinary brachyurous shape. The afferent branchial channels are found on either side of the endostome. The vasa deferentia perforate the sternum near the bases of the fifth pair of legs. The legs are normal in position. The antennæ are small, sometimes obsolete. The external maxillipeds completely close the buccal cavern and have the palp completely hidden in repose. The branchiae are less than nine (six in many forms) in number on either side.

Family III. **Dorippidae**. The carapace is short, so that the first two or three abdominal terga, instead of being tucked up beneath it, are completely exposed in the dorsal plane of the body. The last two pairs of legs are much reduced in size and have a peculiar position in the dorsal plane of the body. The antennæ are large. The antennules are usually too large to fold into their fossettes. The vasa deferentia emerge through the sternum near the bases of the fifth pair of legs. The afferent branchial openings are found either in front of the bases of the chelifeds or not. The external maxillipeds either do cover the buccal frame (**Tyrinolinas**), or do not (**Dorippinæ**). The branchiae are less than nine in number on either side.

Family IV. **Raminidae**. Carapace remarkably elongate, but not covering the abdominal terga, the first 4 or 5 of which lie exposed in the dorsal plane of the body. The last pair of legs also is raised in the dorsal plane of the body. The antennæ are large. The antennules also are large, and do not fold into fossettes. The vasa deferentia protrude through the bases of the fifth pair of legs: the oviducts pierce the bases...
of the third pair of legs. The sternum is broad anteriorly, very narrow or linear posteriorly. The afferent branchial openings are not found in front of the bases of the chelipeds, and afferent currents probably reach the branchial chamber between the posterior border of the carapace and the bases of the last pair of legs. The external maxillipeds completely cover the buccal cavern, and their palp is concealed in repose: their exopodite is but little longer than the ischium. The branchiae are less than nine in number on either side.

Family CALAPPIDÆ.


*Calappiidea and Matutidae*, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, pp. 282, 293.

Carapace more or less oval or subcircular, commonly with either (1) a single denticle or a heavy spine at the junction of the antero-lateral and postero-lateral borders, or (2) a postero-lateral vault-like expansion over the ambulatory legs (*Calappa*). Front generally about as wide as the orbit. The antennules generally fold obliquely. The antennae are generally small.

The external maxillipeds may (*Matutinae*) or may not (*Calappinae*) completely close the buccal cavern, and their palp may (*Matutinae*) or may not (*Calappinae*) be concealed in repose.

The efferent branchial channels together form a deep channel in the endostome the channel being covered in below by a long lamellar process of the internal (first) maxillipeds. The afferent branchial openings have the normal position in front of the bases of the chelipeds.

The chelipeds are ponderous and greatly enlarged, and are practically symmetrical (except sometimes as to the fingers)*: the hands especially are of great size—forming often the most conspicuous part of the chelipeds, and are so curved as to shut closely against the pterygostomian regions of the carapace, thus acting as a sort of buckler.

The abdomen usually (always in Indian forms) consists in the adult male of 5 segments, the 3rd-5th terga being fused together, and of 7 separate segments in the female (and young male). The branchiae in all Indian forms are nine in number on either side.

In the male the vasa deferentia perforate the bases of the fifth pair of legs.

In the following list of genera belonging to the family *Calappiidea*

* In the exotic genus *Platymera* one cheliped is larger than the other.

J. ii. 18
A. Alcock—Carcinological Fauna of India. [No. 2, those belonging to the Indian fauna are printed in Roman type, and those known to me by autopsy are marked with an asterisk.

**Family Calappidæ.**

Subfamily I. **Calappinæ.**

* Calappa.

*Paracyclois*, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 288, pl. xxiv. figs. 1, 1a–1c.


* Mursia.


* Cryptosoma.

**Alliance II. Orithyoïda.**


Subfamily II. **Matutinæ.**

* Matuta.

**Alliance II. Hepatoïda.**


Subfamily CALAPPINÆ.

*Calappidæ*, Dana loc. cit., and Miers loc. cit.

Meres of external maxillipeds not elongate and acute (except in the exotic and somewhat aberrant genus *Orithyia*), and never concealing the palp in repose. Legs gressorial (except in the exotic genus *Orithyia*).
Subfamily MATUTINÆ.

Matutidae, Dana, loc. cit., and Miers, loc. cit.

Merus of external maxillipeds elongate and acute, entirely concealing the palp in repose. Legs natatorial.

Key to the Indian genera of Calappidæ.

I. Calappidæ.—Merus of external maxillipeds not elongate or acute, and never concealing the flagellum in repose: ambulatory legs gressorial:—

1. Carapace with a postero-lateral shield-like expansion or series of broad serrations, forming a vault beneath which the four ambulatory legs can be completely or largely concealed in flexion: basal joint of antennæ much dilated ... ... Calappa.

2. Carapace without any trace of a postero-lateral shield-like expansion: basal joint of antennæ slender:—

i. Carapace transversely oval, with a large spine at the junction of the antero-lateral and postero-lateral borders ... Mursia.

ii. Carapace sub-circular or longitudinally suboval, with a small denticle at the junction of the antero-lateral and postero-lateral borders ... ... Cryptosoma.

II. Matutinae.—Merus of external maxillipeds elongate and acute, and completely concealing the flagellum in repose: ambulatory legs in the form of swimming paddles. (Carapace sub-circular, with a large spine at the junction of the antero-lateral and postero-lateral borders: antennæ rudimentary) ... ... Matutia.

Calappa, Fabricius, Edw.


Calappa, Lophos, Camara, Gallus, De Haan, Fauna Japonica, Crust. pp. 69, 70, 125.

Calappa, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 283.

Carapace strongly convex, rounded in front, much broadened behind by a pair of clypeiform expansions, or wings, beneath which the four pairs of ambulatory legs are concealed in flexion.
Front small, somewhat triangular, projecting little or not at all beyond the level of the orbits, bilobed.

Orbits small, circular: eyestalks short and thick.
The antennules fold nearly vertically beneath the front.
The basal joint of the antennae is very broad, and fills a wide hiatus at the inner angle of the orbit: the flagellum is short usually.

There is no distinct epistome; but the endostome is prolonged, as far as the antennulary fossae, in the form of a canal, which is divided longitudinally by a deep vertical septum into two channels, each channel being completed below by a lamellar process from the first pair of maxillipeds.

The external maxillipeds do not meet across the mouth, but leave exposed between them the mandibles, and, in front of them, the aforementioned plate-like prolongations from the first pair of maxillipeds.

The chelipeds are very large, and in flexion are closely opposed to the front half of the carapace, so as to form a sort of buckler: the meropodite, or "arm," has near its distal end, externally, a transverse wing-like expansion, complementary to the wing-like expansions of the carapace: the propodite, or "hand," is strongly compressed, its upper border forming a high, sharply dentate or crenulate, crest. Except for the fingers, the chelipeds are equal and symmetrical; both the fingers, namely, of one hand have on their outer aspect, near the base, a stout projecting lobule.

The abdomen in the adult male* consists of only five separate pieces, owing to the fusion of the 3rd, 4th and 5th somites. In the young male, as in the adult female, it consists of seven separate somites.

Key to the Indian species of Calappa.

I. Extreme length of the carapace either quite or nearly equal to its extreme breadth:—
   1. Carapace as long as broad: clypeiform expansions ill developed:—
      i. Carapace sub-circular, with 7 longitudinal parallel lines of bullous tubercles ... ... C. pustulosa.
      ii. Carapace sub-quadrangular, without regular lines of tubercles ... ... C. wood-masoni.
   2. Carapace a little broader than long: clypeiform expansions well-developed ... C. gallus.

* ? C. gallus, of which species I have not seen adult males.
II. Extreme length of the carapace about two-thirds of its extreme breadth: free margin of clypeiform expansions strongly laciniate:—

1. Carapace, in the adult, nearly smooth: clypeiform expansions well-developed.
   [Inhabitants of shallow water]:—
   i. Anterior border of endostomial septum deeply concave: no spine in the middle line, on the posterior border ... ...  *C. lophos*.
   ii. Anterior border of endostomial septum strongly convex: a spine in the middle line, on the posterior border ... ...  *C. philargius*.

2. Carapace, in the adult, more or less covered with pustular tubercles: clypeiform expansions little developed.
   [Habitat deep water] ... ...  *C. exanthematosa*.

III. Extreme length of the carapace very much less than two-thirds of its extreme breadth: free margin of clypeiform expansions either smooth throughout, or broadly dentate:—

1. Extreme length of carapace rather more than half its extreme breadth: surface of carapace with numerous sharpish tubercles: antero-lateral border of clypeiform expansions with broad teeth the points of which are either acute or have the form of up-curved spines:—
   i. Antero-lateral border of carapace coarsely serrate ... ...  *C. hepatica*.
   ii. Antero-lateral border of carapace, and of clypeiform expansions, with strongly up-curved spines ... ...  *C. spinosissima*.

2. Extreme length of carapace rather less than half its extreme breadth: surface of carapace with wavy beaded lines only: free edge of clypeiform expansions smoothly moulded and entire ...  *C. fornicata*. 
1. Calappa fornicata, Fabr.

*Cancer calappoides*, Rumph, Ambosische Hariteikhkamer I. 21, pl. xi. figs. 2, 3.
*Cancer heracleoticus*, Sehn, Thesaurus III. 51, pl. xx. figs. 7, 8.
Herbst, Krabben I. ii. 196, pl. xii. figs. 73, 74: Fabricius, Ent. Syst. II. 454.


Carapace in length less than half the extreme breadth; its surface nearly smooth anteriorly, marked with transverse wavy beaded lines posteriorly; its antero-lateral borders crenulated.

Clypeiform expansions very large, their breadth (transverse measurement) equal to their length (oblique antero-posterior measurement); their edge smoothly moulded, and in unbroken continuity with the smoothly moulded posterior border of the carapace. Outer part of the pterygostomian regions densely hairy.

Front slightly projecting beyond the level of the orbits, bilobed, its breadth at the tip rather less than the breadth of the orbit.

Endostomial septum extending vertically from the level of the front to the level of the mouth; its anterior border strongly convex and projecting.

Transverse wing-like expansion near the distal end of the arm with its edge smooth and entire.

Outer surface of palm with squamiform tubercles and transverse wavy beaded ridges: upper margin, or crest, of palm bluntly dentate.

Three specimens, including a male and ovigerous female of remarkable size, are in the Museum collection, from the Andamans.

The eggs are singularly minute.

2. Calappa hepatica (Linn.)


*Cancer tuberculatus*, Herbst. Krabben, I. ii. 204, pl. xiii. fig. 78: Fabricius, Ent. Syst. II. 454.

Calappa tuberculosa, Guérin Méneville, Icon. R. A., Crust. pl. 12, figs. 2, 2a, 2b.

Calappa sandwichiens (Calappa tuberculata var.) Eydoux and Souleyet Voy. 'Bonite,' Vol. I. Zool., p. 245, pl. iii., figs. 9, 10.

Length of carapace a little more than half the extreme breadth. In the anterior two-thirds the surface of the carapace is tuberculate and granular, in the posterior third it is marked with squamiform tubercles and beaded ridges: the antero-lateral borders are coarsely dentate or serrate.

 Clypeiform expansions greatly developed, their breadth being equal to their length: their anterior border shows the points of four teeth, but the postero-lateral border forms a continuous curve, broken only on the under surface by three or four faint sutures.

 Posterior border of the carapace beaded, unarmred.

 Outer part of the pterygostomian regions densely hairy.

 Front emarginate, not projecting beyond the level of the orbits, its breadth at the tip markedly less than the breadth of the orbit.

 The endostomial septum extends vertically from the level of the front to the level of the mouth; its anterior border strongly convex and projecting.

 Transverse wing-like expansion of the distal end of the arm with its edge four-lobed. Outer surface of palm with numerous sharp tubercles: upper surface of wrist tuberculate: anterior end of arm with some sharp granules: crest of palm crenulate, not sharply dentate.

 Andamans, Nicobars, Maldives, Laccadives, Persian Gulf.

In the very young, the extreme length of the carapace is not much
less than three-fourths of the extreme breadth, owing not only to less
development of the clypeiform expansions, but to the relative less
breadth of the body.


Manrit., p. 157.

*Calappa tuberculata* (part) Hoffmann in Pollen and Van Dam, Faun. Madagasc.
V. ii. Crustacea, p. 25, pl. vi. figs. 40, 43, 44.

Differs from *C. hepatica* only in the following characters:—

(1) The serrations on the antero-lateral border of the carapace, as
also the teeth on the antero-lateral border of the clypeiform expansions,
are in the form of sharp up-curved spines:

(2) The postero-lateral border of either clypeiform expansion has
three spines where, in *C. hepatica*, there are only sutures on the under
surface:

(3) Some of the tubercles on the outer surface of the palm have
sharp spinous points.

From a single small specimen, which is all that the Indian Museum
at present possesses, it is impossible to express any opinion as to
whether this species is, as Hoffmann appears to have regarded it, a
variety of *C. hepatica*, or not.


*Cancer lophos*, Herbst, Krabben, I. ii. 201, pl. xiii. fig. 77.


pl. ii. fig. 2.

The length of the carapace is not quite two-thirds the extreme
breadth.

Carapace smooth, except for a few lumps anteriorly and a few
scattered granules posteriorly: its antero-lateral borders beaded and
finely festooned: its posterior border beaded, and bounded on either
side by a tooth.

Clypeiform expansions nearly as broad (transverse measurement)
as long (oblique antero-posterior measurement), and formed of about 6
large laciniated teeth.
1896.]  A. Alcock—Carcinological Fauna of India.  145

Outer part of the pterygostomian regions densely hairy.

Front bifid, its least breadth equal to the breadth of the orbit, beyond the level of which it does not project.

Endostomial septum extending, posteriorly, from the level of the front to the level of the mouth, but deeply excised anteriorly.

Margin of the transverse wing-like expansion of the distal end of the arm four-lobed, the two anterior lobes each with a spine: upper surface of wrist and outer surface of palm nearly smooth: crest of palm deeply 6- or 7-toothed.

Andamans; the whole of the east coast of India, from the Ganges Delta to Pondicherry; Ceylon, Persian Gulf.

In the young the carapace is traversed longitudinally in its anterior three-fourths, by 7 or 8 lines of sharpish tubercles, and is marked in its posterior third by a pair of large ocelli, one in each epibranchial region.

From an examination of a very large series of these young I feel nearly sure that Capello’s C. guerini is to be referred to this species.

5. Calappa philargius (L.)


_Cancer inconspicuus_, Herbst, Krabben, II. ii. 162, pl. xl. fig. 3.


The extreme length of the carapace is two-thirds the extreme breadth.

Differs from _C. lophos_ only in the following characters:—

(1) there is a large tooth in the middle of the posterior border, and the tooth bounding that border on either side is more salient:

(2) the endostomial septum, instead of being deeply excised anteriorly, has its anterior border strongly convex and projecting.

Mergui, Andamans, Ceylon, Persian Gulf.

In the young the teeth of the posterior and postero-lateral borders are more prominent and less oblique; and the carapace is traversed fore and aft by 7 or 8 rows of sharp tubercles.

_J. ii._ 19


Extreme length of carapace a little more than two-thirds the extreme breadth.

The carapace is greatly inflated, especially in the branchial regions: its surface in rather more than its anterior half is covered with large round, or oval, smooth mamillary tubercles having a red base and a shining yellow apex, and exactly resembling smallpox pustules; and is covered posteriorly with smaller round, or oval, slightly elevated patches, which exactly resemble smallpox papules. The antero-lateral borders of the carapace are quite smooth in their anterior half, and have 4 or 5 coarse serrations in their posterior half: the posterior border is beaded, and is bounded on either side by a tooth.

The clypeiform expansions are little developed, their extreme transverse dimension being less than one-third their extreme dimension in an inwardly oblique antero-posterior direction: they consist of about seven serrated teeth.

The pterygostomian regions have only a few scanty hairs.

The front is bifid, the breadth of its tip is half again that of the orbit, beyond which it does not project.

The flagellum of the antenna is nearly twice the breadth of the orbit in length.

The endostomial septum is narrow, not extending vertically to the level of the mouth, and quite plainly shows its origin out of a fold of the endostome: its anterior border is cut straight, and projects obliquely.

The wing-like expansion at the end of the arm has its edge finely serrate and 4-dentate. The upper surface of the wrist and the outer surface of the palm are more or less covered with pustules similar to those on the carapace. The palm has its crest sharply 6- or 7-dentate and its lower surface uniformly covered with beadlike granules.

The sterna corresponding to the 2nd, 3rd and 4th pairs of legs are much inflated.

Bay of Bengal, off the Madras coast, 91-112 fms.

In the young the tubercles on the carapace are sharper, and extend further backwards.

7. *Calappa gallus*, (Herbst.)

_Cancer gallus*, Herbst, Krabben, III. iii. 46, pl. lviii. fig. 1.

The extreme length of the carapace is nearly five-sixths the extreme breadth.

The carapace, the outer surface of the wing-like expansion of the arm, the upper surface of the wrist, and the outer surface of the palm, are covered with coarse tubercles, which become squamiform on the posterior part of the carapace.

The antero-lateral border of the carapace is crenulate, and the posterior border is finely beaded and quite unarmed.

The clypeiform expansions are well developed, their extreme transverse dimension being about two-thirds their extreme antero-posterior dimension: the free edge of each has about six strong teeth with beaded edges.

The pterygostomian regions have only a few scanty hairs.

The front is emarginate, and projects well beyond the orbits, forming a laminar rostrum.

The endostomial septum extends vertically from the level of the front to the level of the mouth: its anterior border is angularly convex.

The wing-like expansion of the end of the arm is conspicuously four-lobed: the crest of the palm is 6- or 7-dentate.

Mergui, Andamans, Ceylon, Persian Gulf.

In the young the tubercles of the carapace and chelipeds are sharper and crisper, and the antero-lateral borders of the carapace are sharply serrate.

8. *Calappa pustulosa*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 1.

Carapace subcircular, the clypeiform expansions consisting of five short broad teeth, the last of which is in advance of the level of the posterior border: its surface is covered with large bullous tubercles arranged in seven parallel longitudinal rows: the antero-lateral borders are smooth in their anterior half, crenulated in their posterior half: the posterior border is bounded on either side by a faint prominence.

The pterygostomian regions have a few scanty hairs.

The front is sharply bilobed, its tip is not quite so broad as the orbit, beyond the level of which it projects.
The endostomial septum does not extend vertically from the level of the front to the level of the mouth, except at its posterior limit.

The crest at the distal end of the arm is four-lobed: the upper surface of the wrist and the outer surface of the palm have numerous bullous tubercles like those on the carapace: the crest of the palm is serrate.

The abdomen is as in C. lophis.

The sterna corresponding to the 2nd, 3rd and 4th legs are inflated.

Off Ganjam and Orissa Coasts, 25 fathoms.

9. *Calappa wood-masoni*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 2.

Very closely allied to *C. depressa*, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 287, pl. xxiii. fig. 2.

The extreme length of the carapace is a little greater than the extreme breadth.

Carapace depressed; its surface crisply tuberculate, except between the eyes, the tubercles becoming squamiform posteriorly: the anterolateral borders crisply crenulate, the posterior border entire and unarmed.

The clypeiform expansions are slightly developed, and plainly consist of about 7 convex carinate teeth fused together except at the tip.

Pterygostomian region with few scanty hairs.

Rostrum sharply and deeply bilobed, each lobe being again subdivided at tip: projecting well beyond the level of the orbits, and rather broader than them.

Flagellum of antenna nearly half the length of the carapace.

Endostomial septum extending vertically from the level of the front to the level of the mouth; its free edge greatly thickened, its anterior edge sharply excised.

Crest at the distal end of the arm broadly and faintly four-partite: upper surface of wrist and outer surface of palm crisply tuberculate: crest of palm sharply serrate.

Penultimate segment of the male abdomen the shortest of all except the first.

Off south coast of Ceylon, 34 fathoms.

The above description applies to the young, no adults having been obtained.

*Mursia*, Desmarest, Edw.


Carapace oval, moderately convex, rounded in front, rather suddenly contracted behind, the evenly-arched antero-lateral margins ending in a large lateral epibranchial spine.

Front with a small acuminate tip.

Orbits rather large, oval, with at least one closed but distinct fissure in the upper margin, and with two wide gaps in the lower margin, in one of which the basal joint of the antenna is lodged. Eyes large, eyestalks short and thick.

The antennules fold obliquely. The basal joint of the antennae is not dilated.

There is no distinct epistome, but, as in Calappa, the endostome is prolonged into a canal, which however is but incompletely divided longitudinally, the septum being little more than a ridge anteriorly, though well developed posteriorly. As in Calappa the first pair of maxillipeds give off each a lamellar process to complete this efferent canal below.

The external maxillipeds do not meet across the mouth, but, as in Calappa, leave exposed between them the mandibles, and, in front, the plate like prolongations of the first maxillipeds.

The chelifeds are enlarged, much as in Calappa; but the meropodite, or “arm,” instead of a transverse crest near the distal end of its outer surface, has merely a ridge with one or two spines: the palm is compressed and its upper border forms a dentate crest, but not such a high one as that of Calappa. As in Calappa the chelifeds are only asymmetrical as regards the fingers, which on one hand have on their outer aspect, near the base, a stout lobule.* The legs are large, the first two pairs being at least as long as the chelifeds.

The abdomen in the male is as broad in the proximal half as it is in the female: in the adult male it consists of five segments, the 3rd, 4th and 5th being intimately fused, the sutures even being hardly distinguishable: in both sexes the tergum of the 1st somite is almost entirely concealed, and that of the 2nd somite strongly carinate transversely.

Mursia is practically Calappa without the wings to the carapace, and with large strong legs: the widely fissured orbital floor, the less

* In Mursia hawaiensis, Mary J. Rathbun, Proc. United States National Museum, xvi. 1893, p. 252, the chelifeds are described as very unequal.
pronounced endostomial septum, and the slender basal-antennary joint are the other important points of difference.

10. Mursia bicristimana, Alcock and Anderson.


The length of the carapace is about seven-ninths of the breadth immediately in front of the lateral epibranchial spine; and the length of the epibranchial spine is from one-third (in the young) to less than one-fourth (in the adult) the length of the carapace.

The surface of the carapace is closely granular, and in addition there are seven rows of tubercles, one in the middle line, and three on each side radiating over the branchial regions: the antero-lateral margins are finely beaded and evenly and sharply festooned; the postero-lateral margins are without the angular bend inwards seen in M. armata: the posterior margin is bounded on either side by a laminar denticle, not by a great projecting lobule as in M. armata.

The outer parts of the pterygostomial and subhepatic regions are covered with a dense felt of long hairs.

The rostrum is trilobed, its breadth at the level of the lobes being about one half more than the greatest breadth of the orbit.

The transverse ridge near the distal end of the arm is very hairy, and is armed distally with two spines, the outer and larger of which is more than half the length of the lateral epibranchial spine. This ridge is continued along the palm as a sharp longitudinal crest (more prominent even than that of Platymera) which is unevenly trilobed, the proximal lobe being spiniform, the middle lobe broad and obtuse, and the distal lobe narrow and obtuse. The upper surface of the wrist, and the outer surface of the palm and fingers, are closely and sharply granular: the upper edge, or crest, of the palm is 7-serrate.

The ambulatory legs are large stout and compressed, those of the first three pairs being a little longer than the chelipeds. In these three pairs the meropodite is lamellar, its greatest breadth being considerably more than a third its length; the carpus has its outer surface traversed longitudinally by three beaded carinae, the middle one of which ends in a spine; and the propodite is lamellar with the outer (anterior) edge subcarinate and the upper surface traversed longitudinally by two or three raised lines of fine beading.

The second abdominal tergum in both sexes is raised into a stout carina, the height of which is more than a third the transverse diameter of the tergum: this carina is three lobed, the lobes being separated only
by fissures. In the female, as in the male, the 3rd–5th terga are fused, although the lines of fusion are quite distinct in the former sex.

Colours in life salmon pink.

Off Ceylon, 142–400 fms., and 180–217 fms.

In the form of the legs, in the ornamentation of the chelipeds, and in the shape of the carapace, this species bears a strong resemblance to *Platymera*. Even in the articulation of the flagellum with the merus of the external maxillipeds the appearances are somewhat those of *Platymera*.

On the other hand, the form of the endostomial channels, and of the processes of the first maxillipeds which close those channels ventrally, as well as the practical symmetry of the chelipeds, are all as in *Mursia*.

But a comparison of this species with specimens of *Mursia armata* and *Platymera gaudichaudii* leads to the belief that all three are congeneric.

The dimensions of an adult male are as follows:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Dimensions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Breadth of carapace</td>
<td>67 mm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Length of carapace</td>
<td>47 mm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Length of first pair of ambulatory legs</td>
<td>90 mm</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Cryptosoma, Brullé,**

*Cryptosoma*, Brullé in Webb and Berthelot's Hist. Nat. des îles Canaries, Crustacés, p. 16.


*Cryptosoma*, Miers, Challenger 'Brachyura,' p. 292.


Carapace heart-shaped or subcircular.

Front rather narrow, and often emarginate.

Orbits, as in *Mursia*, large, oval, with a distinct suture or a fissure in the roof, and with two gaps in the floor, in one of which the slender basal-antennary joint is lodged. Eyes large, eyestalks short and thick.

The antennules fold obliquely.

The external maxillipeds meet sufficiently to conceal all the underlying (i.e., really overlying) parts, and to completely close the buccal frame as far as the front. Concealed by the external maxillipeds there is, however, an endostomial efferent branchial channel closed by lamellar processes from the 1st pair of maxillipeds.

The antero-internal angle of the merus of the external maxillipeds is prolonged obliquely forwards to form a prominent lobule above the articulation of the palp.
The chelipeds are as in *Calappa* and *Mursia*: the meropodite, or "arm" has the same transverse ridge or crest near its distal end, externally; the palm is strongly compressed, with its upper border raised into a sharp serrated crest; and the chelipeds as a whole are symmetrical, except that on one hand the fingers have each, at the base, on their outer surface, a coarse tooth or lobule.

The legs are compressed and are of moderate size: none of them approach the chelipeds in length.

The abdomen in both sexes is much as in *Calappa*: in the male the 3rd, 4th and 5th terga are intimately fused together, and with almost complete obliteration of sutures; in the female all seven segments are perfectly distinct. In the majority of species the second abdominal tergum, in both sexes, is strongly carinate transversely, as in *Mursia*.

11. *Cryptosoma granulosum*, (De Haan).


Carapace conspicuously longer than broad, its surface, like the exposed surfaces of the chelipeds, finely and very closely granular: in its anterior half there are also some small tubercles, most of which fall into seven nearly longitudinal rows, one row being in the middle line. The antero-lateral borders are very finely crenulate, and end at a tiny lateral-epibranchial denticle. The convergent postero-lateral borders, and the posterior border, are very finely and closely beaded. The outer parts of the pterygostomian and subhepatic regions are covered with a felt of fine short hairs.

The front is bidentate and projects beyond the level of the orbits: the latter occupy all the rest of the anterior border.

The antennary flagella are very short.

The transverse ridge at the distal end of the arm is granular, and is armed with three spines gradually increasing in size from within outwards: the upper surface of the wrist has several small tubercles: the outer surface of the hand has, at its base, an oblique crest, which ends acutely and is continued obliquely upwards as a line of small tubercles; a second line of tubercles runs parallel with this, obliquely across the middle of the hand: the crest of the hand is 8-dentate.

The last pair of legs has its four terminal joints distinctly lamellar.

The carina of the second abdominal tergum is in both sexes trilobed, the middle lobe being much smaller than the lateral lobes.

Andamans, depth not recorded: Maldives, 20–30 fms.
Carapace somewhat depressed, usually subcircular, with the postero-lateral borders sharply convergent, and usually with a great horizontal spike at the lateral epibranchial angle, on either side.

There are usually six more or less distinct tubercles, disposed quite symmetrically, in the middle of the carapace, and there is commonly an eminence, or even an acute tubercle, in the front half of the postero-lateral border.

The front is about as wide as the orbit, and consists of three nearly equal lobes, the middle one of which projects as a laminar rostrum with the end usually bifid or emarginate.

The orbits are large and roughly reniform: in the middle of the upper border are two short sutures, placed close together; at the external angle is a wide gap communicating with a deep groove in the pterygostomian region; while at the internal angle is a fissure communicating with the antennulary fossa. The eyestalks are stout but somewhat elongate.

The antennules fold nearly longitudinally. The antennæ are almost rudimentary, and occupy a space between the basal-antennulary joint and the lower wall of the orbit.

The external maxillipeds completely cover the mouth and all the mouth-parts, up to the level of the front, the patulous efferent branchial orifice being visible only from above. In repose the palp of the external maxillipeds lies completely concealed within a deep groove in the dorsal face of the long subacute meropodite.

On removal of the external maxillipeds a deep undivided efferent canal is seen in the roof of the endostome, which groove is closed below by an elongate lamellar process of the first pair of maxillipeds.

The chelipeds are shaped on the Calappa plan, but are quite singular in having, on the inner face, near the crest of the palm, two raised obliquely-striated areas—one linear, the other broadly oval—which in two species at any rate, and probably in all, are used as stridulating organs. The meropodite, or "arm," has the transverse distal crest low, and only well-pronounced at the outer angle, where there is a prominent lobule. The propodite or "hand" is compressed, but not so much so as in Calappa, and has its upper border cristate, and its outer surface definitely sculptured. The fingers, as well as the rest of the chelipeds, are quite symmetrical.
The four ambulatory legs have the form of swimming-paddles, the two terminal joints being broadened and compressed—in the first and last pairs of legs enormously so.

The abdomen in the adult male consists of 5 segments, owing to the intimate fusion of the 3rd, 4th and 5th terga: in the female and young male all 7 terga are distinctly separate. In both sexes the first tergum is almost entirely concealed beneath the carapace.

In the adult male the third tergum is very strongly carinate transversely, and the second moderately so. In the female and young male both the second and third terga are strongly carinate, and if there is any inequality it is the second that is most prominent.

Owing partly to their great similarity, and partly to the insufficient descriptions of earlier authors, the discrimination of the species of Matuta has always been a matter of difficulty.*

The first species described and figured is the Cancer lunaris of Rumph (Ambiensche Rariteitkamer p. 11, pl. vii., fig. S. 1705), a species characterized by the possession of an entire (i.e., not bifid) rostrum and of a very sharply defined tubercle near the middle of either posterior border.

This species must, I believe, be (1) the species called M. banksii by Leach, Miers, and subsequent authors, (2) the M. picta of Hess and Miers, (3) the M. distinguendæ of Hoffmann, and (4) the M. obtusifrons of Miers. I think also that the M. granulosa of Miers and de Man is only a slightly abnormal form of Rumph's species.

Rumph's name having unfortunately been accepted for a quite different post-Linnæan species, cannot now be used; and Rumph's species must therefore bear the earliest applicable post-Linnæan name—namely M. banksii, Leach.

M. banksii according to Leach can be recognized by a very strong tubercle behind the lateral spine.

The second known species of Matuta is the Cancer americanus of Seba (Thesaurus III. 52, pl. xx., figs. 10, 11. 1758), of which it is impossible to say more than that it roughly represents the form of the genus Matuta.

Herbst (Krabben, etc., 1790–1799) described and figured two species of Matuta. One (Krabben, I. ii. 140, pl. vi. fig. 44), he called C. lunaris, and this he says is Rumph's species, quoting Rumph's Latin and vernacular names: the other (I. ii. 143) he called C. victor of Fabricius. Subsequently, however (III. ii. 43) he renamed C. victor C. lunaris, figured it on pl. xlviii. fig. 6, and stated that his C. victor and C. lunaris are the same species.

Herbst's two figures—pl. vi. fig. 44 and pl. xlviii. fig. 6—are so different, however, that doubts must still remain as to whether they both really do refer to the same species, and it does not seem to me that Hilgendorf's observations, to be presently referred to, clear these doubts up. I believe myself that Herbst's plate vi. fig. 44 might still be regarded, as Herbst at first seems to have regarded it, as representing Rumph's Cancer lunaris.

Fabricius who (Entomol. Syst., Suppl. p. 369, 1798) instituted the genus Matuta, included in it two species—M. victor and M. planipes. We know, from Hilgendorf's paper to be presently considered, to what species of modern authors these refer.

* Unfortunately I have not been able to see Latreille's article on the genus Matuta in the Encyclopédie Méthodique, Vol. X.
Leach (Zool. Miscellany III. pp. 12-14, 1817), gave brief diagnoses of four species of Matuta. One of these—*M. banksii*—I believe to apply to Rumph’s *Cancer lunaris*.

A second—*M. lesueurii*—is referred by Miers, and I think with justice, to the *M. victor* of Fabricius.

A third—*M. peronii*—is also, and I think rightly, referred by Miers to *M. victor*, Fabr.

The fourth—*M. lunaris*—is regarded by Miers, whose paper will be considered in the sequel, as applicable to *M. picta* of Hess, a species characterized by having a simple rostrum and a tubercle in the postero-lateral border. Now Leach’s figure shows a distinctly bilobed rostrum, and has no tubercle on the postero-lateral border, so that I do not see how the name *M. picta* can apply to it. Leach’s *M. lunaris* seems to me rather to agree with the species described by Henderson as *M. miersii*.

To sum up, it seems to me that three species were known to Leach, namely *M. banksii*, Leach, (Rumph’s species), *M. victor* Fabr. and perhaps the species now known as *M. miersii*, Henders.

The great naturalist Milne-Edwards only admitted two species of Matuta, namely *M. lunaris* and *M. victor*, and it is only because I have been able to examine over 400 specimens from all parts of the Indian coasts, that I venture to disagree from him.

I can reconcile his description of *M. lunaris* with the *M. lunaris* of Leach and with Guérin’s figure of *M. peronii* (not Leach’s); but on the strength of Hilgendorf’s statements I do not see how it can be reconciled with Herbst’s *Cancer lunaris*. Milne-Edwards italicizes the fact that the carpus of the penultimate pair of legs is *bicarinate*: now the only species known to me that agrees with his description in other respects, and has also the carpus of the penultimate legs full and indistinctly bicarinate, is Henderson’s *M. miersii*.

The *M. victor* of Milne-Edwards seems to be Fabricius’ species, although I do not think that the whole of the synonymy can be accepted.

Miers’ classical attempt (Trans. Linn. Soc. Zool. 2 I. 1875–79 [1877] p. 243) to simplify the confusion existing in this group, although forming a careful critical and extremely valuable paper, yet fails for the reason that the character selected by Miers for the primary subdivision of the genus—namely the sculpture of the hands and fingers—varies not only according to sex (as Miers indeed fully recognized), but also according to age.

In Miers’ system the adult males of *M. victor*, Fabr. and of *M. lunaris* Herbst. Hilgendorf, belong to one section of the genus, and the young males to the other section.

One has, of course, to be very careful in deciding that any given small specimen of *Matuta* corresponds with the young of any given large specimen; but when one finds, for example, that a small male individual, taken on the same spot with a large male and female, exactly resembles the adults in all important characters, and differs from the adult male, and agrees with the adult female, just in those very characters where the adult female differs from the adult male; when, therefore, such a young one can be confused with no other known species; and when moreover these agreements and differences are found to have a general correspondence throughout the whole genus; then one can with some confidence assign that young individual to its place.

One of the most constant differences, throughout the genus, between the adult
male on the one hand, and the female and young male on the other hand, is found in the second and third abdominal terga; in all adult males the third abdominal tergum is very strongly carinated transversely, and the second is carinated also, but not nearly so strongly; in all adult females both the second and the third terga are either equally strongly carinate, or, if one is more prominent than the other, it is the second.

The other differences between the sexes are those (emphasized by Miers) that occur in the sculpture of the hand and fingers; and these differences also apply between the adult male and the young male, which Miers does not appear to have taken into consideration.

The nine species separated by Miers can, in my opinion, be reduced to three, namely, M. banksii Leach (Rumph's species), M. victor, Fabr., and M. lunaris Hbst. Hilgendorf.

The next paper to be referred to is that by Hilgendorf (Monatsber. Ak. Berl. 1878 [1879] p. 810), which is a most authoritative contribution, since the writer had been able to examine Fabricius' types of M. victor and M. planipes, and apparently also Herbst's specimens. Dr. Hilgendorf states definitely (1) that M. victor Fabr. is the species carefully described as M. victriis by Miers (loc. cit.); (2) that the species figured by Herbst on pl. xlviii. fig. 6 is the unequivocally recognizable M. rubro-lineata of Miers (loc. cit.); and (3) that the M. planipes of Fabricius is M. lunaris of Herbst. It is most unfortunate that Dr. Hilgendorf does not tell us whether both of Herbst's figures refer to the same species, or not. We now know, without any ambiguity, what Herbst's pl. xlviii. fig. 6 is; but we are still in doubt as to the meaning of pl. vi. fig. 44.

The last reference necessary is to de Man's paper (Notes Leyden Mans. III. 1881, p. 100), on the species of Matuta in the Leyden Museum, a paper that embodies the results of an examination of no less than 270 specimens. With most of Dr. de Man's synonymy I entirely agree, although I am unable to follow him in the acceptance of M. granulosa, M. maculata and M. victa as distinct species.

Dr. de Man rightly recognizes the value of the sculpture of the hand and fingers in the descrimination of the species; but, equally with Mr. Miers; he takes no due notice of the fact that this character varies with age, at any rate in the male sex. He considers that the development of the tubercles on the surface and lateral margins of the carapace furnishes a character of only secondary importance, in which opinion I cannot quite agree with him if he includes the tubercle on the postero-lateral border.

It remains only to refer to the opinions of those who, like M. A. Milne-Edwards and Dr. Ortmann, regard all the forms of Matuta as varieties of a single species. This view would seem to imply that the characters by which the species are usually recognized are variable,—either indefinitely so, or in response to some local peculiarities of the environment. Of this I can find no evidence.

Certain of the characters that I have used in separating the species in the Indian Museum Collection are, as far as an examination of over 400 specimens goes, perfectly well defined, whether in the young or in the adult, and whether from the same locality or not.

The characters of the first importance in the separation of the species are those emphasized by Milne Edwards, namely (1) the form of the carpus of the penultimate pair of legs—whether full and
“bicarinate,” or compressed and unicarinate, and (2) the extent of the raised postero-lateral border—whether stopping short of the great lateral spine, or prolonged into the border of that spine. With regard to the first of these characters, it may be remarked that the distinction drawn is between a distinctly compressed carpus, and a distinctly inflated carpus. With regard to the second, the distinction drawn is between a sharply-raised border that (in any position of the carapace and in any light) can be plainly seen to form a considerable part of the hinder border of the great lateral spine, and a border that stops at the base of the spine or even further behind. The sculpture of the lower part of the outer surface of the hand is also very definite in all the species, and—if age and sex be taken into due consideration—the sculpture of the median ridge of the hand and of the dactylus. The presence or absence of a tubercle on the postero-lateral border is also of importance.

Key to the species of Matuta.

[I. Carapace pentagonal, lateral epibranchial spine rudimentary ... ... ... M. inermis.*]

II. Carapace more subcircular than pentagonal, lateral epibranchial spine greatly developed (Indian species):—

1. Front just equal to the orbit in width, rostrum simple or faintly emarginate: a sharply defined acute tubercle near the middle of the posterolateral border

2. Front distinctly wider than the orbit, rostrum distinctly bilobed: posterolateral border with or without an obscurely defined eminence near its middle:—

i. Postero-lateral border elevated throughout, forming a considerable part of the hinder border of the great lateral spine, and without any trace of a tubercle or eminence: lower surface of hand very rough in the adults of both sexes ... ... M. miersii.

* M. inermis, Miers, Zoology H. M. S. 'Alert,' p. 236, pl. xxvi. fig. C. Known only from the Melanesian part of the Indo-Pacific area.
ii. Postero-lateral border elevated posteriorly, gradually subsiding at or behind the great lateral spine, and with an obscurely defined eminence: lower surface of hand quite smooth in the adult male, a little rough in the female and young:—

a. A distinct spine at the angle of the hand where it comes in contact with the external angle of the arm: carapace covered with minute red dots ... ... ... ... M. victor.

b. Only a tubercle at the angle of the hand where it touches the external angle of the arm: carapace covered with spots, rings, and vermicular lines ... ... ... M. lunaris.

(M. planipes.)

12. Matuta banksii, Leach.

Cancer lunaris, Rumph, Amboinsche Rariteitkamer, I. p. 11, pl. vii. fig. S. (1705).

?? Cancer lunaris, Herbst, Krabben I. ii. 140, pl. vi. fig. 4 (nec III. i. 43, pl. xlviii. fig. 6).

?? Matuta victor, Bosc, Hist. Nat. Crust. I. 225, pl. iv. fig. 3, (nec Fabr.) -


Matuta victor, Desmarest, Consid. Crust. p. 101, pl. vii. fig. 2 (nec Fabr.)


Carapace coarsely granular in the epibranchial, post-gastric and cardiac regions. All six tubercles are almost always very distinct, both in the young and adult.

The antero-lateral borders are crenulate, the last three crenulations forming three large blunt teeth. The posterior and postero-lateral borders form a continuous granular slightly-elevated ridge, which stops at a sharply-defined tubercle, or tooth, situated considerably in rear of the lateral epibranchial spine. The length of this lateral spine (measured along its front border) is always less than one-fourth the breadth of the carapace.

Front just equal in width to the orbit: rostrum either entire, or faintly emarginate.

Hand with the upper border, or crest, trilobed, and the lower border dentate as far as the base of the immobile finger. Below the crest are two obliquely-longitudinal rows of tubercles, the lower somewhat broken and irregular. Below these, the hand is traversed longitudinally, as far as the finger-cleft, by a row of 5 teeth, of which the 2nd (counting from the proximal end) is enlarged and acute, and the 4th is also somewhat enlarged and acute, but less so in the adult male than in the female and young male. The surface of the hand, below the ridge, is roughened, and is traversed—from the angle where the hand touches the arm, to the immobile finger—by a row of molariform tubercles, which is continued to the tip of the immobile finger as a ridge and furrow: the first of these tubercles, at the angle where the hand touches the arm, is enlarged and acute. The dactylus in the female and young male is convex and smooth: in the adult male it is longitudinally traversed by a sharp ridge, which becomes milled at the distal end.

The carpus of the penultimate pair of legs is full and even inflated, and shows more or less distinct traces of a second dorsal longitudinal carina.

Colour in spirit bright yellow, with a fine close discontinuous reticulum of red markings, which give to the whole, when viewed from a distance, a rich chestnut-brown appearance. The legs are also of the
same bright yellow colour, with copious chestnut-brown markings. Under surface light yellow.

In the Indian Seas only at the Andamans and Nicobars.

The branchial cavity in this species is often occupied by a Bopyrid. I have examined 63 specimens in the Indian Museum collection, comprising 19 adult males, 28 females, and 16 young males.


*Cancer victor*, Fabricius, Ent. Syst. II. 449 (fide Hilgendorf). 1793.


*Matuta peroni*, Leach (nee Guérin), Zool. Miscell. III. p. 13, pl. 127, figs. 1, 2.


Carapace finely granular in the epibranchial, post-gastric and cardiac regions. The two anterior tubercles are obsolescent; the other four are visible, but are not conspicuous in the adult.

The antero-lateral borders are crenulate, two — sometimes three — of the crenulations being somewhat enlarged, but never forming stout teeth. The posterior and postero-lateral borders form a continuous finely-beaded slightly-elevated ridge, which ends on a faintly-marked elevation, situated considerably in rear of the lateral spine. The length of the

* The specific name victor is here regarded as a noun substantive in apposition to *Matuta*, just as in the name *Felis leo*, the masculine noun leo is in apposition to the feminine noun felis. It seems unnecessary to change the old established name *M. victor* for a name based on the personal claims of the goddess *Matuta*.

† No references are given, except such as appear to be unequivocally applicable to *M. victor* as re-defined by Miers and confirmed by Hilgendorf.
lateral spine is always very much more than one-fourth—often more than one-third—the breadth of the carapace.

The front is wider than the orbit: the rostrum is sharply bilobed.

Hand with the crest trilobed—the proximal lobe broad, the others acute, and with the lower border dentate (female and young male) or bluntly crenulate (adult male) as far as the base of the immobile finger. Below the crest, on the upper aspect of the hand, are two obliquely-longitudinal rows of tubercles, the lower of which is somewhat broken and irregular. Below these the hand is traversed longitudinally by a ridge, which varies according to age and sex: in the adult male it is strongly salient and is continued nearly to the tip of the immobile finger, and has at its proximal end a tubercle followed by a spine: in the female and younger male it becomes nearly obsolete at the base of the immobile finger, and is broken up into five lobes, of which the second (counting from the proximal end) and the fourth are spines—the second being very large. The surface of the hand below this ridge is smooth in the adult male, except for a strongish spine at the angle where the hand touches the arm; but in the female and younger male it is traversed just above the lower border by a raised but broken ridge, which is most distinct on the immobile finger. The dactylus varies also according to sex and age: in the adult male its external surface is traversed from base to tip by a strongly-milled ridge: in the adult female and youngest males there is little trace of ridge, and none of milling: and the ridge and milling gradually appear in the male with growth, often showing on one hand before the other.

The carpus of the penultimate pair of legs is compressed, and is surmounted dorsally by a single carina.

Colours of carapace, in spirit, dull yellowish-brown to dull olive-green, with a multitude of speckles.

Indian coasts—Penang, Tavoy, Arakan; Andamans, Ganges Delta, Māhānaddi Delta, Madras, Ceylon, Malabar coast, Karachi.

I have examined 41 adult males, 120 females, and 49 young males in the Indian Museum collection.

This grows to a larger size than any other species of *Matuta*.

14. *Matuta lunaris* (Herbst) Hilgendorf.¹

¹ *Cancer lunaris*, Herbst, Krabben I, ii. 140, pl. vi. fig. 44, (1790).

*Matuta planipes*, Fabricius, Ent. Syst. Suppl. p. 369 (fide Hilgendorf), 1798.

*Matuta lunaris*, Herbst (fide Rumph) Krabben, III. i. 43, pl. xlviii. fig. 6 (fide Hilgendorf), 1799.

¹ No references are given except such as appear to be unequivocally applicable to the *M. lunaris* of Hilgendorf.

J. ii. 21


Matuta lunaris, Miers, Trans. Linn. Soc. Zool. (2) I. 1875-79 (1876) p. 247, pl. xl. figs. 10-11 (♀ and young ♂), and 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 295; HILGENDORFF.


Except in colour this species resembles Matuta victor very closely, differing only in the following characters:—

1. the carapace is almost smooth, and the tubercles in the adult, but not in the young, are all indistinct:

2. instead of a spine at the angle where the hand comes in contact with the distal lobe of the arm, there is only a tubercle, or a pair of tubercles:

3. the fourth lobe of the median longitudinal ridge on the outer surface of the hand is not enlarged or acute: so that, in both sexes, and at all ages, there is only one large spine on the outer surface of the hand. Apart from this, exactly the same sexual and growth-differences occur in the hand as in M. victor:

4. the colour of the carapace, in spirit, is bright yellow with vermicular red lines, which usually form spots or incomplete rings on the anterior half of the carapace and narrow longitudinal loops posteriorly.

I have heard this species stridulate.

Indian coasts — Mergui, Andamans, Burma, Sunderbunds and Ganges Delta, Mahrânaddi Delta, Madras, Bombay, Karâchi.

In the Indian Museum collection are 5 adult males, 55 females (many ovigerous), and fifteen young males.

The question of uniting this species with M. victor, as a variety, has to be carefully considered. After examining 210 specimens of M. victor and 75 of M. lunaris I find that the differences between them hold good irrespective of age or sex, and I would therefore regard the two species as perfectly distinct. I acquiesce in the name M. lunaris only on the supposition that Hilgendorf's remarks apply to both of Herbst's figures. If they do not apply to Herbst's pl. vi. fig. 44, then the Fabrician name M. planipes would have the priority.

? *Matuta peronii*, Guérin Méneville, Icon. Règne Animal, pl. i. fig. 1 (neè Leach).


Carapace granular upon the eminences that support the tubercles, and towards the lateral epibranchial spines. All six tubercles of the carapace almost always distinct, both in the young and adult.

The antero-lateral borders are crenulate, the last three crenulations forming three large blunt teeth. The posterior and postero-lateral borders form a continuous, beaded, strongly-elevated ridge, which runs about half way along the edge of the lateral epibranchial spine and has in its course no trace of a tubercle or eminence. The length of the lateral spine is always, even in the young, less—often much less—than one-fourth the breadth of the carapace.

The front is wider than the orbit: the rostrum is distinctly bilobed.

Hand with the upper-border trilobed,—the lobes being almost always equal and acute, and with the lower border dentate, in both sexes and at all ages, as far as the base of the immobile finger. Below the crest, on the upper aspect of the hand, are two obliquely longitudinal, regular, unbroken rows of close-set teeth. Below these the hand is traversed longitudinally, as far as the finger-cleft, by a row of 5 teeth, the second of which (counting from the proximal end) is enlarged and acute. The surface of the hand below this ridge, as well as the surface of the immobile finger, is roughened, and is traversed longitudinally, at least as far as the middle of the finger, by a row of molariform tubercles, which row is sometimes incompletely double; but none of the tubercles are acute.

The characteristic sculpture of the hand is the same in the young and adult, in both sexes.

The carpus of the penultimate pair of legs is full, not compressed, and shows more or less distinct traces of a second dorsal carina.

Colour of carapace in spirit: olive yellow with red dots which are arranged in broadish vermicular lines and rings.

This is the smallest of all the species of *Matuta*: the largest male in the collection of the Indian Museum has a carapace-breadth of only 29 millim., and the largest ovigerous female a carapace-breadth of only 20 millim., although there is a single female — non-ovigerous — as large as the largest male.

It can be at once distinguished from *M. banksii* — which it most nearly resembles — by the complete absence of a tubercle on the postero-
lateral border; and by this border being elegantly beaded, raised in very strong relief, and continued far along the edge of the lateral spine.

In the Indian Seas this species has only been found on the Madras coast.

Although I have frequently dredged it, I have never done so in less than nine fathoms. I have on more than one occasion heard it make a musical noise audible at several yards distance.

As Henderson has remarked, a *Sacculina* is often found parasitic on the male.

In the Museum collection are 14 adult males, 40 females, and 15 young males.

Family LEUCOSIIDÆ.


Carapace circular or oval or polygonal. Eyes and orbits very small: front narrow but many times wider than the orbit. The antennules fold more or less obliquely. The antennæ are small, sometimes obsolete. The external maxillipeds completely close the buccal cavern, except that very commonly there is a crevice in front: their palp or flagellum springs from a groove in their dorsad surface near the inner edge, and is completely concealed when the maxillipeds are in repose: the exognath is broad, sometimes remarkably broad.

The afferent branchial channels occupy the sides of the endostome on either side of the deep median endostomial groove which, as in the *Calappidae*, serves as an efferent branchial channel. The afferent channels are covered in by the exognaths of the external maxillipeds; the efferent channel is covered in immediately, as in the *Calappidae*, by a pair of lamellae processes from the first maxillipeds.

The chelipeds are symmetrical and have no remarkable peculiarity of form.

The abdominal terga are very rarely distinctly separate: commonly in both sexes the 3rd–6th are intimately fused with obliteration of sutures, sometimes however the 6th also is independent, and in a few forms the sutures are not obliterated.

The *vasa deferentia* emerge through the 5th thoracic sternum on either side, near the bases of the 5th legs.

The *Leucosiidae* are such a natural group, and the various forms of which it is composed show so many intergradations, that any attempt to split it up into “sub-families” must be received with caution.
Among the genera known to me by autopsy, however, two extremes of form are plainly recognizable, and I propose to use these two extremes as the bases of two natural alliances or sub-families.

The first alliance is typified by Leucosia and Philyra, the second by Ilia and Iphiculus.

In Leucosia and Philyra the merus of the external maxillipeds is as long as the ischium measured along the inner border; the fingers are stout and compressed, taper gradually from a broad base, and are usually shorter than the hand; the hand is stout, compressed, and if anything a little broader at its distal end than at its base; and when the specimen is laid face downwards on the table, with the chelipeds resting on the table in a semi-flexed position, the fingers open and close in a horizontal plane.

In Ilia and Iphiculus, on the other hand, the merus of the external maxillipeds is only half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border; the fingers are slender and of almost the same diameter from the base to near the hook-like tip, and are very much longer than the hand; the hand is either subglobular, or tapering-cylindrical with a swollen base; and when the specimen is placed in the position above described, the fingers open and close in either a vertical or oblique plane, and in Iphiculus the dactylus can, without any breakage or unnatural dislocation of parts, be moved through an arc of about 120°.

Speaking only of the genera known to me by autopsy, the following, though they differ a good deal from Leucosia in the characters under consideration, do not differ nearly so much as they do from Ilia:—Pseudophilyra, Myra, Parilia, Randallia, Ebalia, Nursia, Merocryptus, Onychomorpha. Tlos and Oreophorus also, although their fingers move in a nearly vertical plane, yet in other respects show no close affinities with the Ilia type, but rather, through Nursia, with the Leucosia type; and Actaeomorpha goes with Oreophorus.

On the other hand, the following Indian genera belong to the Ilia alliance:—Myrodes, Iphiculus, Nursilia, Arcania. Ixa also, although its fingers are much shorter than the hand, clearly in other respects belongs to this alliance.

I would define these two subfamilies as follows:—

1. Subfamily Leucosiinae. Merus of external maxillipeds more, often much more, than half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border: fingers stout, gradually narrowing from base to tip, seldom much longer, commonly shorter, and often very much shorter than the hand, either opening in a horizontal plane or if in a vertical plane then the immobile finger is markedly more massive than the dactylus, the tip of the dactylus hardly ever movable through an arc.
of over 60°: hands stout, generally longer than broad, and compressed, hardly ever broader at the base than at the distal end — when short broad and swollen (as often occurs in the Oreophoroid alliance) then the immobile finger is markedly more massive than the dactylus.

2. Subfamily *Hiiinae*. Merus of external maxillipeds half or less than half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border: fingers slender, almost of the same diameter from base to near tip, either very much longer than the hand, or if shorter than the hand then of filiform slenderness; either opening and closing in a vertical plane, or if in a nearly horizontal plane then the tip of the dactylus is movable through an arc of about 120°: hands either short swollen and subglobular, or tapering-cylindrical with a swollen base, always much broader at the base than at the point of origin of the fingers.

The following is a list of the genera of Leucosoid Crabs, so far as known to me, arranged in accordance with the classification here proposed. Indian genera are printed in Roman type, and all genera known to me by autopsy are marked with an asterisk:—

**Family Leucosiidae.**

**Sub-family I. Leucosiinæ.**

**Alliance I. Oreophoroida.**

*Actæomorpha.*


*Heteronucia, n. gen.*


*Oreophorus.*


**Alliance II. Nursioida.**

*Ebalia.*

*Lithadia*, Bell, Trans. Linn. Soc. XXI. 1855, p. 305.

*Nursia.*

*Phlyxia*, Bell, Trans. Linn. Soc. XXI. 1855, p. 303.

A. Alcock—Carcinological Fauna of India.

Alliance III. Nucioida.

* Nucia.
* Parilia.
* Raudallia.

Alliance IV. Myroida.

Leucosilia, Bell, Trans. Linn. Soc. XXI. 1855, p. 295.
* Myra (= Myropsis, Stimpson).

Alliance V. Leucosioida.

* Leucosia.
* Onychomorpha (perhaps the only known representative of a distinct alliance).
* Philyra.
* Pseudophilyra.

Sub-family II. Iiiæ.

Alliance I. Myreodoida.

* Myrodes.

Alliance II. Iphiculoida.

* Iphiculus.
* Pariphipicus, n. gen.

Alliance III. Nursilioida.

* Heterolithadia.
* Nursilia.

Alliance IV. Ilioida.

* Arcania (= Iphis, Leach).
* Ixa.
I. Key to the Indian genera of the sub-family Lecosiniæ.

I. Carapace convex or subglobular; subcircular, oval, or hexagonal in outline; its surface may sometimes be more or less covered with bead-like or vesiculous granules, but it is generally quite smooth and often polished to the naked eye; the hepatic regions may sometimes form independent convexities, and the intestinal region may sometimes be delimited by a groove or by creases, but as a rule the regions are merged in the general convexity of the carapace. The eyes are very small; and the orbits are complete—the edge of the roof being not, or little, emarginate, and the outer wall, though marked by closed sutures, not being fissured: there is little or no space between the edge of the floor of the orbit and the free edge of the buccal cavern—the two practically coinciding; antennæ distinct:—

1. Chelipeds massive: posterior margin of carapace smooth, although sometimes, especially in the young, its extreme ends may be dentiform: intestinal region never tumid and acuminated; merus of external maxillipeds nearly as long as, or sometimes even longer than, the ischium measured along the inner border:—

   i. Front narrow, prominent, forming a distinct snout projecting beyond the subhepatic or pterygostomian regions which are never puffed out; buccal cavern elongate; the exopodite of external maxillipeds narrow and elongate, with the outer margin straight:—

      a. Either a circumscribed cavity or a deep depression in the ventral surface of the carapace above the base of the chelipeds ......................................................... Leucosia.

      b. No cavity in the carapace above the base of the chelipeds .............................. Pseudophyra.

   ii. Front broad and remarkably truncated, the whole or the greater part of the edge of the buccal cavern being seen beyond it in a dorsal view; buccal cavern broad; exopodite of external maxillipeds broad (often remarkably expanded), its outer and anterior borders forming a continuous nearly semicircular curve ......................................................... Philyra.

2. Chelipeds only moderately stout, or even rather slender; three spines or long petaloid processes on the posterior border, the middle one of which belongs to the tumid intestinal region; merus of external maxillipeds not quite two-thirds the length of the ischium measured along the inner border; pterygostomian regions always puffed out beyond the level of the true antero-lateral margin of the carapace................................................................. Myra.
II. Carapace strongly convex, or globular; circular or oval in outline, the regions usually, but not always, defined by distinct grooves: orbits rather incomplete, the roof being markedly emarginate, and the outer wall being often cleft by fissures (which are sometimes quite-closed sutures): a space of remarkable depth between the edge of the lower wall of the orbit and the free edge of the buccal cavern: posterior margin of carapace most commonly, but not always, armed with spines or tubercles: front truncated, narrow, almost always sunk behind the level of the edge of the buccal frame: pterygostomian regions remarkably puffed out, often convex beyond the front: merus of external maxillipeds not much shorter than the ischium measured along the inner border: antennae very distinct:-

1. Buccal cavern transversely oblong, much broader than long, owing to the enormous width of the afferent branchial canal and of the exogmph, the latter foliaceous with the outer and anterior borders forming a continuous semicircular curve: carapace ovoidal, finely scabrous: chelifeds slender—in the adult male more than four times the length of the carapace.................................................................

2. Buccal cavern triangular, exognath not expanded: surface of carapace pustulos or densely vesicular (if smooth to the naked eye the vesicular appearance can be detected under a lens):—

i. Carapace almost circular and globular: legs slender: chelifeds from once and a half to twice and a half the length of the carapace.................................................................

ii. Carapace transversely oval, manifestly broader than long, its lateral margins coarsely spinate: legs remarkably stout: chelifeds very short and stout ..................................

III. Carapace consisting of two parts namely (1) a low convex subcircular perfectly smooth crown, formed by the carapace proper, and (2) a thin broad unbroken brim formed by the front and the confluent lateral and posterior margins: merus of external maxillipeds considerably longer than the ischium: eyes and orbits as in 1: antennae obsolete.................................................................

IV. Carapace very rarely approaching a subcircular or ovoidal shape, commonly broad and polygonal; its surface always broken, nodular, tubercules, wrinkled, or eroded; most commonly the regions are well delimited by grooves or by inequalities of level: almost always a distinct space between the edge of the floor of the orbit and the free edge of the buccal cavern: antennae often indistinct, sometimes obsolete:—

1. Edge of roof of orbit markedly emarginate, so that the retracted eye is a good deal exposed to dorsal view: antennal fossae in open communication with orbits: space between floor of orbit and free edge of buccal cavern rather narrow: fingers opening in a horizontal plane, and of normal shape: antennae minute, but distinguishable:—

i. Carapace pentagonal or hexagonal, little or not at all broader than long, its lateral borders not expanded, its regions usually tubid and well defined by grooves or in-
equalities of surface: antennary flagella minute but distinct: merus of external maxillipeds a great deal more than half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

ii. Carapace usually much broader than long, broadly and irregularly pentagonal, its margins thin depressed and expanded, with the edges often jagged: its posterior margin being on a well-defined plane, distinct from, and much lower than, the general plane of the carapace; its surface usually traversed by ridges radiating from the centre, which do not define the regions: antennary flagella minute and difficult to detect: merus of external maxillipeds not much more than half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

2. Orbits very complete, and not in open communication with the antennal fosse: a broad space between edge of floor of orbit and free edge of buccal cavern: antennary flagella obsolete or very minute: carapace very markedly broader than long, its surface remarkably nodular, or eroded, or both: expanded laterally so as sometimes to partly or entirely conceal the legs in flexion: merus of external maxillipeds a good deal more than half the length of the ischium: immobile finger markedly more massive than the dactylius:

i. Lateral expansions of carapace entirely concealing the legs in flexion: basal antennal joint though tightly filling the gap at the inner canthus of the orbit, yet quite independent: fingers clumsy, cupped on the inner face, closing in a vertical plane, the immobile finger monstrous:

a. Carapace enormously convex, honeycombed by large symmetrically-disposed undermined caverns and channels.

b. Carapace humped behind, flattened and cupped at the sides, the lateral margins formed each of three broad foliaceous lobes which are fused but still display the sutures.

ii. Sides of carapace only partly or slightly concealing the legs in flexion: basal antennal joint fused with the orbit, which except for a narrow fissure in the lower wall forms an unbroken ring:

a. Antennae quite obsolete: fingers shorter than palm, opening obliquely: abdomen in both sexes with all the segments separate: macropodites of legs somewhat concealed, in flexion, by the carapace.

b. Antennary flagella present, very minute: fingers longer than palm, opening vertically: abdomen of female (male unknown) with the 3rd-6th terga indistinguishably fused: legs hardly at all concealed, even in flexion, by the carapace.
II. Key to the Indian genera of the sub-family Iliinae.

I. Hands not much longer than broad, short squat swollen or subglobular; fingers always much longer than the hand, opening either in an obliquely vertical or sometimes in a nearly horizontal plane;—

1. The whole body and appendages covered with a close spongy pubescence;—

   i. Carapace much broader than long, its antero-lateral margins armed with large spines increasing in size from before backwards; tip of dactylus movable through an arc of about 120° .................................................................

   ii. Carapace oval (longitudinally) or globular, its margins with small dentiform tubercles; tip of dactylus movable through an arc of about 70° .................................................................

2. Carapace practically free of pubescence;—

   i. Carapace longer than broad, elongate-oval, smooth, shaped almost exactly as in Myra; tip of dactylus movable through an arc of about 120° .................................................................

   ii. Carapace broader than long, not smooth;—

   a. Carapace polygonal, with the lateral margin laminar and sinuous or jagged, and with some definite ridges and spines on the surface—shaped, in fact, much as in Nursia; tip of dactylus movable through an arc of about 130° .................

   b. Carapace oval, its surface closely granular and nodular, the hepatic regions much sunken; tip of dactylus movable through an arc of about 70° ...................

II. Hands much longer than broad, tapering from a swollen base; fingers opening in a nearly vertical plane, the tip of the dactylus movable through an arc of 60° to 70°;—

1. Carapace more or less globular, its margins with definitely-disposed large spines or tubercles; fingers either longer or not very much shorter than the hand .................................................................

2. Sides of the carapace produced into two huge cylindrical sausage-shaped processes; median regions of the carapace separated from the lateral regions by broad channels or grooves; figures not half the length of the hand .................................................................
Actaeomorpha, Miers.


Carapace Cancroid, convex, granular. Front broad, not projecting much. Orbits quite complete. Antennary flagella absent, basal joint present and fused with the orbit to form its inner wall. The antennules fold obliquely.

The external maxillipeds close the buccal cavern completely: their exopodite is narrow, with the outer edge almost straight: the triangular merus is about two-thirds the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

Chelipeds massive, not, or hardly, longer than the carapace: hand short and broad, and about the same length as the stout compressed fingers.

True legs short and stout: the meropodites, in flexion, are somewhat hidden beneath the carapace.

The abdomen in both sexes has all seven terga distinctly separate, and in the male is narrow-ovate.

In general appearance Actaeomorpha, as Miers states, much resembles the Cancroid Actea granulata: it is, however, a true Leucosid, and closely related to Oreophorus, as Miers has stated.

Key to the Indian species of Actaeomorpha.

1. Regions of carapace separated by deep clean cut channels ... ... ... A. morum.
2. Regions of carapace separated by shallow shelving grooves ... ... ... A. lapillulus.

16. Actaeomorpha morum, n. sp. Plate VIII. fig. 3.

Carapace broader than long, somewhat oval, strongly convex, closely covered — like the whole body — with large smooth crowded vesiculous granules. The regions of the carapace as a whole are completely isolated from a broad marginal ring by a broad sculptured circumferential groove, a very narrow bridge alone connecting the front with the gastric region: and the regions are again most elegantly isolated from each other (1) by two obliquely-longitudinal channels that cut off the acutely-triangular gastro-cardiac region from the somewhat reniform branchial regions, and (2) by a transverse channel that cuts off the semi-oval intestinal region — the channels being all in communication with the marginal channel. The isolated marginal ring consists of the front, which is thickened, broad, and slightly prominent; of the posterior margin, which is thickened, slightly curved, and slightly prominent; and of four sharp-cut lateral lobes on either side.
The eyes and orbits are visible in a dorsal view.

The chelifeds and legs are closely crowded with large granules, which on the under surface are smooth and vesicular, and on the upper surface are spiniform. The chelifeds in the female are about as long as the carapace: the hands are about as long as the fingers: the fingers are traversed by close rows of tiny granules nearly to the tip. The legs are stout and short, with very slender hairy dactyli: in flexion they are somewhat hidden by the carapace.

Orange colour in spirit.

Two females from a bottom of sand and shells, off the Ganjam Coast, 28 to 30 fathoms. They do not seem to be quite adult, and the carapace is 10 millim. long and 12 millim. broad.

17. Actaeomorpha lapillulus, n. sp.

Carapace broader than long, strongly convex, crowdedly pustulous: its regions are all well-defined by shallow grooves, and the branchial and intestinal regions are also separated from the margin by shallow grooves. The front is somewhat prominent, and is obscurely bilobed; the hepatic regions though dorsally sunken are angularly convex in the antero-lateral margin, the lateral margins are coarsely and bluntly three-lobed, and the posterior margin is thickened and somewhat prominent. The eyes are hardly visible in a dorsal view. The under surface of the body is closely granular.

The chelifeds are everywhere nodular and pustulous, and the legs are more or less granular on the under surface, and are covered on the dorsal surface with crowded spiniform granules. The chelifeds in the female are about as long as the carapace, and the hands are about as long as broad and not much longer than the fingers. The legs are stout and short, and are somewhat hidden by the carapace in flexion,—that surface of the carapace being somewhat grooved by the pressure of the meropodites.

Colours in spirit: yellowish white, mottled with orange.

Two males and a female from off Ceylon, 34 fms., and a female from off Ceylon 32 fms., the bottom in both cases consisting of broken coral and shells.

The largest specimen—a female not quite adult—has a carapace 9 millim. long and 11 millim. broad.

Oreophorus, Rüpell.

Oreophorus, Rüpell, Beschreibung, etc., Kurzschwänzigen Krabben des rothen Meeres, p. 18 (1830).


Carapace broadly semi-elliptical or subpentagonal, so that its postero-lateral margins overhang and completely conceal the legs in flexion (much as in Calappa); strongly convex, nodose, and often symmetrically eroded or honey-combed. The front forms a distinct, slightly upturned, triangular projection, with the orbits almost on its under surface.

Eyes small; orbits quite complete, the inner canthus being completely closed by the tight-fitting basal antennal joint. No antennary flagella. Antennules folding obliquely.

The external maxillipeds close the buccal cavern completely: their exopodite is narrow, with the outer edge almost straight: the triangular merus is nearly two-thirds the length of the ischium, measured along the inner border.

Chelipeds massive, not very much longer than the carapace: hand short and broad: fingers about twice as long as the hand, their inner surface hollowed like a spoon: the immobile finger enormously massive.

True legs small, and hidden, when flexed, by the lateral expansions of the carapace.

The abdomen of the male consists of three pieces, and is acutely triangular; that of the female consists of four pieces.

In India these little crabs are found only on bottoms of dead coral shingle, to the eroded fragments of which the crabs themselves have a most extraordinary likeness, the likeness being increased by an encrusting growth of Foraminifera, Polyzoa, etc., to which the crabs like the shingle, are subject.


Carapace with three caverns, diminishing in size from before backwards, excavated just inside the front and lateral margins on either side. The caverns have undermined edges, and the first communicates with the second by a tunnel, while the second may sometimes (young) have an open communication with the third, and sometimes (adults) only the remains of a communication.

The intestinal region and the true posterior margin are insolated from the rest of the carapace by an undermined channel, which sends forwards a short branch on either side of the cardiac region. The
branchial regions are remarkably tumid, and their surface, like that of the non-excavated parts of the carapace, is reticulate-punctate: the floors of the caverns are either smooth or granular; the floor of the channel has bead-like granules scattered over it.

The whole under surface of the body is rough and granular.

The chelipeds are not quite $1\frac{1}{2}$ times the length of the carapace, and are nodular and granular: the hand is rather broader than long, and not much more than half the length of the fingers: along the outer surface of both fingers is a row of pits. The legs are slender, and are covered up to the tips of the dactyli with crisp, clavate, spiniform, or arborescent granules.

An adult (ovigerous) female has the carapace nearly 11 millim. long, and 14 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum are 12 females and a young male from off Ceylon, 34 fms., off the Malabar coast, 28 fms., and from the Persian Gulf.

The abdomen of the young male is sunk below the level of the sternum.

18a. Oreophorus reticulatus, var. alcicornis, nov.

Differs from the common form in the following particulars:—

(1) The caverns are much larger, the two just behind the front being separated by a very narrow bridge.

(2) On either branchial region are three coarse spines—one on the summit and two on the lateral border: the spine on the summit is vertical and has a bifid tip.

(3) The eyes are not at all visible in a dorsal view.

A single adult female from off the Ganjam Coast, 28 fms.

Carapace 14 millim. long, 19 millim. broad.

Tlos, Adams and White.

Tlos, Adams and White, 'Samarang' Crustacea, p. 57.


Tlos differs from Oreophorus chiefly in having the anterior and lateral parts of the carapace flat and the margin of the carapace turned up, so that although the cardiac and parts of the branchial regions are convex, the carapace as a whole is cupped. This is in marked contrast with the inflated form of Oreophorus, and constitutes the only difference between the two forms.


Carapace broadly pentagonal; with the front somewhat produced, bluntly triangular, and slightly emarginate. The margins of the carapace are thickened, roughened, and somewhat upturned. Each wing of the carapace shows a division into three broad lobes, but the divisions are only sutures, not gaps. Except for a ridge running from the front to the cardiac region, and except for a granular node just external to the cardiac region on either side and for a little thickening between each node and the postero-lateral angle, the surface of the carapace is smooth and concave. The under surface of the body is granular. The orbits are almost ventral in position, and the eyes are not visible in a dorsal view.

The chelipeds in the female are not quite as long as the carapace: the arm is trigonal with enlarged granules along all its borders, the wrist and hand are rough, and the dactylus is fluted. The hand is as broad as long, and is continued without any sort of constriction into the great shovel-shaped immobile finger, which is about as long as the hand and vastly more massive than the dactylus. The legs are compressed, and have their dorsal and ventral surfaces granular: in flexion they are hidden beneath the wings of the carapace.

In the abdomen of the male the terga although a good deal fused are all separately recognizable, and there is a denticle in the middle line on the 4th and 6th.

An adult (ovigerous) female has the carapace 7 millim. long, and 10 millim. broad.

Andamans, Off Ceylon 34 fms., Pedro Shoal 20 fms. Eight specimens.

20. *Tlos patella*, n. sp. Plate VIII. fig. 4.

Carapace transversely oval, and closely covered with granules which under the lens are fungiform: the carapace is traversed by a longitudinal ridge, and the branchial regions are convex in their posterior part; but the wings of the carapace are cupped dorsally, much as in *T. petræus*, and are divided by closed sutures into three broad lobes.

The front hardly breaks beyond the general outline of the carapace, and has its edge thickened. The eyes can just be seen in a dorsal view.

The intestinal region is convex backwards, and the bilobed (true) posterior margin still more so.

The under surface of the body is granular, much like the upper surface.
The chelipeds in the female are about one-fourth longer than the carapace, and are closely covered with small flat smooth granules: the arm is trigonal, with larger granules along the edges: the hand is somewhat inflated, a little longer than broad, and not much more than half the length of the fingers: the fingers are curved and are hollowed on the inner face: the immobile finger is distinctly constricted off from the hand, and is not vastly more massive than the mobile finger.

The legs are as in T. petreus.

The largest adult (ovigerous) female has the carapace 9 millim. long and 11 millim. broad.

Loc. Andamans. Seven females.

*Heteronucia*, n. gen.

Carapace strongly convex, broader than long, its surface both granular and tubercular (or coarsely spinous): the regions distinct.

Front bidentate, sunk behind the edge of the mouth-parts and of the puffed out pterygostomian regions.

Orbits complete but shallow, not concealing the rather large eyes in flexion. The basal antennal joint is fused with the orbit and with the front, and the extremely minute antennary flagellum is entirely inside the orbital wall. The antennules fold obliquely.

The epistome is exceptionally broad.

The external maxillipeds completely close the buccal cavern; the exopodite is narrow, with the outer edge straight; the merus is about two-thirds the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

The chelipeds are massive and are about half again as long as the carapace: the hand is short, broad and swollen: fingers a good deal longer than the hand, stout, closely meeting throughout their extent, curved and concave on their inner face, opening vertically: the immobile finger is a good deal more massive than the dactylius.

Legs stout, the meropodites slightly hidden in flexion.

This species has, at first sight, a general resemblance to *Nucia speciosa*, but is at once distinguished by the form of the orbits, antennae and chelipeds.


The whole surface of the body and of the appendages (except the fingers and dactyli) is covered with crowded vesiculous granules without any space between them.

Carapace a good deal broader than long, strongly convex: on either lateral margin are eight coarse spines or acute tubercles, the first of which is at the antero-external angle of the buccal cavern, the last of which is at the junction with the posterior border: in addition the
whole dorsum of the carapace is occupied by a "pyramid" (as on the billiard table) of 8 or 9 similar coarse spines or acute tubercles—the apex of the pyramid being on the intestinal region—and there is, further, a coarse denticle on either hepatic region: the surface of all these is densely vesicular.

The front is broadly bidentate, and the whole of the front edge of the buccal cavern and of the tips of the external maxillipeds can be seen beyond it in a dorsal view. There is a tubercle near the base of the distal piece of the exognath.

The chelipeds are stout, and are rather more than half again as long as the carapace: the hand is subglobular; the fingers are somewhat longer than the hand, are elegantly grooved, meet in all their extent, open nearly vertically, and are hollowed and curved inwards; the dactylus is less massive than the immobile finger: at the base of the dactylus, on the upper surface of the hand is a small tubercle.

The abdomen of the female consists of 4 pieces—the 3rd to 5th terga being fused.

Colours in spirit light orange yellow.

An ovigerous female has the carapace 5 millim. long and 6 millim. broad.

Loc. Off Ceylon, 34 fms.

*Nursia*, Leach.


Carapace with a broad, usually depressed, symmetrically-wrinkled surface, and with expanded, foliaceous, sinuous, scalloped, or jagged lateral and posterior margins,—the lateral margins somewhat concealing the true legs in flexion. Front projecting beyond the epistome and usually well beyond the eyes.

Orbits with two sutures in the roof, and a gap at the inner canthus, and with the upper-outter wall so emarginate as to leave the fully-retracted eye exposed to dorsal view.

Antennules folding obliquely. *Antennae*, minute, situated in the inner canthus of the orbit.

Buccal cavern about as long as it is broad at base, and somewhat narrowed anteriorly; the exognath not dilated, its outer edge a little curved: the triangular merus is a little over half the length of the ischium, measured along the inner edge.

The chelipeds relatively to the legs are very massive: in the male they vary from $1\frac{1}{2}$ times to over twice the length of the carapace:
arms sharply trigonal; hands a good deal compressed; fingers stout and compressed, about half or two-thirds the length of the hand.
The abdomen of the male consists, usually, of 3 pieces, that of the female of 4.

Key to the Indian species of *Nursia*.
I. An oblique ridge crossing either hepatic region, in addition to the longitudinal, transverse, and epibranchial ridges: upper surface of hand convex, but without a conspicuous median ridge:—

1. The posterior margin of the carapace has the form of two blunt semicircular lobes: the lateral margins are sinuous, or only bluntly jagged: chelipeds in the adult male less than twice the length of the carapace:—

i. Lateral margins jagged: front with a coarse thickened granular edge, and not projecting much beyond the eyes: carapace much broader than long... ...  

ii. Lateral margins sinuous: front in the form of a large ovate snout, projecting far beyond the eyes: carapace nearly as long as broad:—

a. Outer surface of wrist and hand bluntly and inconspicuously carinate: ridges of carapace coarse and granular: snout semi-circularly rounded ... ...  

b. Outer surface of wrist and hand sharply and conspicuously crista: ridges of carapace clean-cut: snout ovate-pointed  

N. *plicata*.

2. The posterior margin of the carapace has the form of two sharp laminar teeth: the lateral margins are sharply jagged: front sharply 4-denticulate:  

N. *blanfordi*.

N. *nasuta*.
chelipeds, in the adult male, more than twice the length of the carapace

\[N.\ hardwickii.\]

II. No trace of an oblique ridge on the hepatic regions or of a transverse ridge behind the branchial regions, the longitudinal and epibranchial ridges alone present: posterior margin not manifestly bilobed: upper surface of hand traversed from base to finger-cleft by a distinct ridge:

1. Carapace convex: front broadly bidentate  ...  ...  ...  ...  ...  ...  \[N.\ persica.\]

2. Carapace almost laminar: front broadly pointed  ...  ...  ...  ...  ...  ...  \[N.\ abbreviata.\]

III. No ridges at all on the carapace: margins not manifestly sinuous  ...  ...  ...  ...  ...  ...  \[N.\ rubifera.\]

22. *Nursia plicata*, (Herbst) nec auctorum.

_Cancer plicatus*, Herbst, Krabben III. iv. 2, pl. lix. fig. 2.

Carapace about three-quarters as long as broad, with the posterior margin in the form of two semi-circular dorsally-concave lobes. The foliaceous lateral margins are scalloped, each into four blunt teeth: in front of the first of these (which is rounded off), on either side, is a thickened marginal nodule; and the last, on either side, are united by a coarse granular ridge running across the carapace parallel with the posterior margin, which it cuts off from the rest of the carapace. This ridge culminates, in the middle line, in a coarse granular tubercle.

The middle of the carapace forms a coarsely-granular eminence surmounted by 3 tubercles in a triangle. From it six blunt coarsely-granular ridges radiate, as follows:—one forwards, in the middle line, to the front; one backwards, in the middle line, to the transverse ridge; one obliquely forwards, across the hepatic region on either side, to the nodule on the hepatic margin; and one obliquely backwards to the penultimate lateral tooth on either side. The spaces between the ridges are markedly concave, and are usually smooth.

The front hardly projects beyond the eyes, and has a coarse thickened granular edge: it is usually obscurely bilobed, and never quadridentate.

The surfaces of the external maxillipeds, of the pterygostomian regions, of the thoracic sterna, and of the proximal part of the male abdomen are distinctly granular.

The chelipeds in the adult male are 1\(\frac{3}{4}\) times, in the adult female about 1\(\frac{1}{4}\) times the length of the carapace: the arm has only its outer border
carinate,—the carina being coarse and granular; the base of its upper surface, the inner border, and the base of the under surface and the under border are also granular to the naked eye: the outer edges of the wrist and hand are coarsely and inconspicuously carinate: the fingers are stout, are rather strongly bent inwards, and have the opposed edges almost edentulous: the dactylus is more than three-quarters the length of the outer border of the hand, in both sexes.

The true legs are not much longer than the arm, and are compressed: in all the mens and propodite are sharply carinate dorsally and ventrally, the carpus has two sharp dorsal crests, and the dactylus is closely pubescent.

The abdomen of the male consists of two linear basal pieces and a small triangular apical piece, and between the two a long triangular plate with a median sub-terminal tooth.

Length of carapace of the largest male, 15 millim., breadth 20 millim.: length of carapace of largest female 16 millim., breadth 22 millim.

Old spirit specimens are uniform flesh-colour: but fresh spirit specimens are a bright brick red, with the wings of the carapace, and a medium longitudinal band including the front, yellowish white.

In the Indian Museum are 8 adult males, 6 adult and egg-laden females, and one young, from the Orissa Coast, Tinnevelly coast, Palk Straits, Bombay, Karachi, and the Persian Gulf. [Besides these there are 4 adult females and a male from Hongkong].

23. *Nursia hardwickii*, Leach.


The general form is that of *N. plicata* Herbst, but much finer and cleaner cut; and with the anterior part of the carapace narrower and the front projecting.

The posterior margin of the carapace has the form of two sharp-cut laminar teeth; and the three last teeth on either lateral margin are thin and sharp.

The crests on the carapace are thin and sharp, and very finely granular; and the elevation from which they radiate is defined by three sharp denticles: the transverse ridge that unites the two last marginal teeth across the carapace culminates, in the middle line, in a denticle.
The front distinctly projects beyond the eyes; its margin is thin and sharp and is cut into four teeth: the antero-lateral margins do not run up to the level of the tip of the front, involving the orbits, as they do in \textit{N. plicata}.

The granulation on the ventral surfaces, unlike that of \textit{N. plicata}, is hardly visible to the naked eye.

The chelipeds in the adult male are $2\frac{1}{2}$ times, in not-quite-half-grown males $1\frac{3}{4}$ times, and in adult females $1\frac{1}{2}$ times the length of the carapace: to the naked eye they are perfectly smooth: the outer edges of the arm, wrist and hand are sharply carinate: the dactylus in the male is little more than half the length of the outer edge of the hand.

Uniform flesh-colour in spirit.

Length of carapace in the adult male 14 to 15 millim., breadth about 19 millim.; in the adult female length 12 to 13 millim., breadth about 16 millim.

In the Indian Museum collection are 18 adult males, 8 adult females, and 2 young males taken at various places along the Coromandel coast, from Gaujam to Pondicherry.

24. \textit{Nursia bianfordi}, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 5.

Carapace, except that it is nearly as long as broad, of the same general appearance as in \textit{N. plicata}, Herbst, with the same two semi-circular lobes on the posterior margin, and the same number of blunt teeth on the lateral margin,—the teeth, however, being blunter, and the first two on either side nearly confluent.

The ridges that radiate from the centre of the carapace, though of the same coarse and coarsely-granular form as in \textit{N. plicata}, differ somewhat in arrangement: the median longitudinal ridge, the ridges that run obliquely outwards to the hepatic margin on either side, and the transverse ridge that unites the last lateral teeth across the carapace, are the same; but the epibranchial ridges that run to the penultimate lateral tooth on either side are so little oblique in the greater part of their extent as to form an almost transverse crest across the carapace, parallel with the first-mentioned transverse ridge and with the posterior margin. The triangle of denticles on the mid-gastric region, and the denticle on the second transverse crest are as distinct and sharp, especially in the male, as they are in \textit{N. hardwickii}.

The front has the form of a semi-circular foliaceous snout, projecting far beyond the eyes, and somewhat recurved upwards.

Both the exopodite and the endopodite of the external maxillipeds are traversed longitudinally by a raised line of enlarged granules.

The chelipeds in the male are about $1\frac{3}{4}$ times, in the female about
1\frac{1}{3} \text{ times}, the length of the carapace, and their surface is everywhere finely granular, except on the fingers, which are of the same form and proportions as in \textit{N. plicata}: the arm is trigonal, with all the edges sharp, and the outer edges of the wrist and hand are coarsely, but distinctly, carinate.

The legs have the merus, carpus and propodite faintly carinate dorsally.

The abdomen of the male consists of 3 pieces, the large middle piece having a subterminal denticle.

Colours in spirit, uniform light brownish.

The ovigerous female has the carapace 8 millim. long and 8-5 millim. broad: the male is slightly smaller.

Persian Gulf, 52 fathoms, dredged by Mr. W. T. Blanford, F. R. S., to whom the Indian Museum collections owe so many valuable additions. Also from the Mekran coast. Six specimens are in the Indian Museum.

25. \textit{Nursia nasuta}, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 6.

Resembles \textit{N. blanfordi} in almost all its characters, especially in having the carapace nearly as long as broad, and the front in the form of a large curved foliaceous snout; but differs in the following particulars:—

(1) the front is sharper and even longer, and in shape is pointed-ovate:

(2) the ridges of the carapace are little granular, and the oblique ridges that cross the hepatic regions are obsolescent:

(3) the outer edge of the wrist and of the hand are raised each into a thin sharp high crest:

(4) the size is even more minute, the largest specimens (ovigerous females) having the carapace from 5 to 6 millim. long and from 5-25 to 6-25 millim. broad.

\textit{Loc.} Off the Malabar coast, 28 fathoms. Two adult males and 6 adult females.

26. \textit{Nursia persica}, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 7.

Carapace about nine-tenths as long as broad, its lateral margins expanded and cristiform, but not scalloped, only sinuous (much as in \textit{N. abbreviata}), forming three shallow lobules on either side: posterior margin laminar, perfectly straight, with a spot of dark red (in spirit) pigment in the middle line.

The carapace, which is rather strongly convex, is traversed longitudinally, in the middle line, by a broad sharp-edged ridge that ends
at a tubercle in the intestinal region, and is again crossed transversely
by a similar ridge, which is strongly convex forwards: these are the
only ridges on the carapace.

The front has the form of two broad sharp-cut teeth which are
prominent beyond the eyes.

The outer margins both of the endopodite and of the exopodite
of the external maxillipeds are granular and somewhat raised.

The exposed surfaces of the thoracic sterna, and of the carapace
round the bases of the chelipeds, are covered with large granules (in
the female—male unknown).

The chelipeds in the female are very little longer than the cara-
pace: the arm is sharply trigonal, with the edges coarsely granular:
the wrist and hand have the upper surface rough: the edges of the
hand are sharp, and the upper surface of the hand is traversed, from
its base to the finger-cleft, by a sharp finely-beaded ridge, as in
_N. abbreviata_: the fingers (in the female) are about two-thirds as long
as the hand, and are finely denticulate.

The legs are slender and compressed, with the merus, carpus and
propodite sharply carinate dorsally.

Colours in spirit: mottled like Castile soap.

Length of carapace 9 millim., breadth 10.5 millim.

A single ovigerous female from the Persian Gulf.

This species well illustrates the close relation between _Nursia_
and _Tlos._

27. _Nursia abbreviata_, Bell.

V. 1893, p. 404.

Carapace about eight-ninths as long as broad, abnormally de-
pressed—almost laminar—except in the mid-gastric region, which is
somewhat angularly elevated: its borders, behind the front, are thin,
foliaceous expanded and sinuous, forming 7 shallow lobules, the least
distinct of which is the posterior border, which again is very incon-
spicuously subdivided by a faint emargination in the middle line: the
whole of the free edge of the carapace is finely beaded, and slightly
upturned, so as to emphasize the depressed appearance of the carapace.

An anteriorly-convex milled carina crosses the carapace from one
lateral margin to the other, and is met in the middle line by a milled
ridge running from the front: these are the only ridges on the carapace.

There is granular elevation in the cardiac region, otherwise the
carapace is smooth. The front is broad and prominent with the edge
a little convex.
The pterygostomian region is traversed by a sharp ridge that runs parallel with the antero-lateral border.

The external maxillipeds, the edge of the sternum, and the entire edge of the fossa that receives the abdomen, are ornamented with beadlike granules, in the male.

The chelipeds in the male are a little more than half again as long as the carapace and in the female are not one-fourth longer than the carapace: the arm is sharply trigonal, with all the edges granular and the surfaces smooth: the upper surface of the wrist and hand are traversed, up to the finger cleft, by a sharply-raised beaded ridge: the fingers are about two-thirds the length of the hand, and meet only at tip.

The abdomen of the male consists of three pieces, the long middle piece having a sub-terminal denticle.

Colours in spirit: yellowish-brown mottled with greenish-brown, which on the arm, on the base of the hand, on the base of the fingers, and on the legs, forms cross-bands.

Eight males and five adult females, from Karachi, the carapace of the largest male and female being 9 millim. long, and 10 millim. broad. Three very young specimens from the Coromandel coast are almost certainly this species.


Carapace broader than long, outline oval,—very inconspicuously polyhedral, edge cockled and finely granular. Front prominent, *bilobed*. Two isolated granular tubercles in the middle line—one in the gastric, one (smaller) in the cardiac region; but no ridges. Outer border of exognath strongly curved. Chelipeds in the male about half again as long as the carapace: arm sharply trigonal, with all three edges granular: a sharp longitudinal ridge on upper surface of hand: fingers meeting throughout their extent.

Irregular lilac stripes on the carapace and cross-bands on legs.

Loc. Trincomalee.

Not in the Indian Museum collection. Known here only from Müller’s description and figures.

The species, as Müller says, is nearest allied to *N. abbreviata*, and is also closely related to *N. persica*.

*Ebalia*, Leach.


J. II. 24
**Carapace** rhomboidal or pentagonal or hexagonal; commonly, but not always, a little broader than long; its regions generally well defined and tumid, the tumid portions nodular or granular: its posterior margin is generally a little prominent and either bilobed, or with its extreme ends dentiform.

The front is not much produced in Indian species, except in *Ebalia* (Phlyxia) *erosa*.

In the orbital wall, as usual, there are three sutures, and a gap at the inner canthus: the edge of the roof of the orbit is considerably emarginate. The antennules fold obliquely or nearly transversely. The antennæ are minute but distinct.

The buccal cavern is moderately elongate: the exopodite of the external maxillipeds is not dilated, its outer edge is a little curved: the triangular merus of the external maxillipeds is about \( \frac{3}{4} \) the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

The chelipeds are variable: they are usually massive. In the typical *Ebalia* forms they are short—not much more than half again as long as the carapace—and stout, with short broad hands not much differing in length from the stout compressed fingers.

The abdomen of the male consists of 3 or 4 pieces.

**Key to the Indian species of Ebalia.**

I. Front much produced: carapace markedly longer than broad .................................................. *E. erosa*.

II. Front not produced: carapace either a little broader than long or a very little longer than broad:

1. Edge of buccal cavern projecting a little beyond the front: posterior border of the carapace with three rounded teeth in the male and two (much less distinct) in the female: a large granular "broad arrow" on the carapace the ends of the wings of which project beyond the postero-lateral margin... *E. sagittifera*.

2. Edge of front projecting beyond the epistome: ends of posterior margin thickened and obscurely dentiform.
1. Dorsum of carapace deeply and very elegantly trilobed longitudinally. \(E.\) diadumena.

ii. Carapace hexagonal, dorsum with 4 granular swellings arranged in a "cross." \(E.\) wood-masoni.

I have not included the species referred to by Dr. Henderson as \(Ebalia\) pfefferi and \(Ebalia\) fallax in this key, because the first appears to belong to Dana’s genus \(Nucia,\) which in my opinion has no close affinity with Leach’s genus, while the second is quite clearly a form belonging to the \(Ilia\) alliance, as it has the \(Ilia\) fingers hands and external maxillipeds.

29. \(Ebalia\) diadumena, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 4.

Carapace rhomboidal, a little broader than long, its dorsal surface divided into three tumid crisply granular and most elegantly shaped lobes (a gastro-cardiaco-intestinal and two branchial—forming a sort of \textit{fleur de lys}) by two extremely deep smooth longitudinal furrows. On the middle lobe the gastric and cardiac regions are separated by a shallow groove, and the cardiac and intestinal by a deep furrow. The hepatic regions are also distinctly circumscribed, but are altogether on a much lower plane than the rest of the carapace, and like the front are only indistinctly granular.

The front is divided, from its hardly emarginate edge down to the gastric region, by a narrow deepish longitudinal groove. Behind the front the angular pterygostomian ridge is somewhat prominent. The lateral margins are finely crenulate: the posterior margin is almost straight, with the ends somewhat dentiform.

The surfaces of both branches of the external maxillipeds are tumid and granular.

The chelipeds in the female (male unknown) are not very much longer than the carapace: the arm is trigonal and the greater part of all its surfaces is crisply granular, as also are large parts of the surfaces of the wrists and hands: the fingers are not much shorter than the hand and are elegantly striate-granular: the hand is not very much longer than broad.

The carapace of the adult female is 4 millim. long and 4.5 millim. broad.

A single ovigerous female from Palk Straits.

Colours in spirit lilac brown, the farrows on the carapace dark violet brown.
30. *Ebalia woodmasoni*, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 3.

Carapace sharply hexagonal, its length just exceeds its breadth in the male, its breadth is equal to its length in the female.

Four large well-defined (especially in the male) granule-capped swellings or tubercles mark, respectively, the cardiac, intestinal, and branchial regions, and two small indistinct swellings mark the hepatic regions: the hollows between the larger swellings are elegantly punc-
tulate.

Antero-lateral borders finely and inconspicuously, postero-lateral and posterior borders finely and distinctly beaded; the posterior border prominent and straight, with its ends more prominent—giving it a bilobed appearance.

Front angularly emarginate or broadly bidentate. Eyes rather large and not well concealed by the orbits.

Exposed parts of sternum granular, the first segment, in the male, with a strong longitudinal ridge or boss near the base of either cheliped.

Chelipeds in both sexes half again as long as the carapace: arm trigonal, its upper surface with some rows of enlarged beadlike granules along both borders, its under surface with a broad tapering band of similar granules; hand nearly twice as long as broad, and from $\frac{1}{4}$ to $\frac{1}{3}$ longer than the fingers.

Abdomen of male with a very strong terminal tooth on its penul-
timate segment.

In the male the carapace is 5 millim. long and 4.8 millim. broad, in the adult female it is 5 millim. in both dimensions.

Loc. Andamans.

This species appears to be near *Ebalia quadrata*, A. M.-E., from Bass' Straits, and to Miers' *Ebalia rhomboidalis*, minor and *bituberculata*, from Japan.

31. *Ebalia sagittifera*, n. sp.

Carapace hexagonal, although hardly longer than broad yet of an elongate appearance, owing to the unusual length and very gradual convergence of the postero-lateral borders; the whole antero-lateral margin is sharp, slightly curled and elegantly striated or milled: the edge of the subhepatic regions, or pterygostomian ridges, are extremely prominent, standing out on either side like a pair of little wings. In the male the posterior margin bears a petaloid tubercle at either end and a denticle in the middle line: in the adult female the lateral tuber-
cles are indistinct and the median tubercle absent.

The front is emarginate, and part of the edge of the buccal cavern can be seen beyond it in a dorsal view.
On the carapace are three broad granular ribs which unite to form a "broad-arrow," point forwards: the middle ridge begins about the middle of the gastric and ends in the middle of the intestinal region, the lateral ribs run obliquely backwards and outwards, parallel with the antero-lateral margins, across the branchial regions, their ends projecting well beyond the postero-lateral borders in the male, but not so much in the female.

The chelipeds are about half again as long as the carapace: the arm is trigonal with the edges raised and granular: the wrist and hand have a raised row of granules along the inner edge of their upper surface: the hand is about two-thirds as broad as long, and the fingers are about two-thirds the length of the hand.

The abdomen of the male consists of only two pieces, and is without a deuticle.

Colours in spirit: mottled dark green and greenish brown, legs and chelipeds with black-speckled cross-bands.

Length of carapace of male 5 millim. long, 4·5 millim. broad; of ovigerous female 6 millim. long, 5·75 millim. broad.

Loc. Karáchi.

As in *Ebalia eros*a the space between the lower edge of the orbit and the edge of the buccal frame is much reduced. This species appears to be closely related to *Ebalia hypsilon*, Ortmann, in Semon’s Zool. Forschungreisen Austral. u. Malay. Arch., Crust. p. 36, pl. ii. fig. 7.


Carapace longer than broad, somewhat piriform, with a produced narrow bidentate front from which a prominent ridge runs straight back to the cardiac region, with the hepatic and subhepatic regions angularly prominent, and with three dentiform projections—one of which is the acuminate tip of the tumid intestinal region—on the prominent posterior margin. On the posterior half of the carapace there are some large symmetrically disposed tubercles, usually about 9 in number (3 on either branchial region and 3 on the cardiac region) and sometimes more or less confluent: the three on the cardiac region are always very distinct and are so connected as to form an elegant V, or with the ridge from the front an “anchor,” and however much the branchial tubercles may be confluent one on either side of the V is
always enlarged and acuminata. The tubercles, the tumid intestinal region, and sometimes also the intervening hollows, are crisply granular.

The buccal cavern is elongate.

The chelipeds in both sexes are little longer than the carapace, and are rather slender: they are finely granular, especially the arms. The hand is a little broader at its proximal than at its distal end, where it is about half as long as broad: the fingers are little more than half the length of the hand.

Colours in spirit ivory white.

The carapace of the male is about 6 millim. long and 5 millim. broad: that of the adult female is 9 millim. long and 7 millim. broad.

Numerous specimens are in the Indian Museum, from the Maldives and Andamans.

**Nucia, Dana.**


Carapace strongly convex, broad, transversely somewhat ovoidal in shape, its surface uneven and densely covered with vesiculose or pustulous granules, and with the regions usually well demarcated.

The front is narrow, broadly bidentate, and somewhat sunk behind the level of the front edge of the buccal cavern. The pterygostomian regions are puffed out so as to increase the squat and sunken appearance of the front. There is a remarkably broad interval between the orbits and the edge of the buccal cavern.

The eyes are large, and the orbits have the upper edge deeply emarginate so that the retracted eye is hardly at all concealed. The antennules fold obliquely, and the antennae have the basal joint rather closely filling the gap at the inner canthus of the orbit and the flagellum small but distinct.

The buccal cavern is moderately elongate: the exognath is not dilated and has the outer border almost straight: the triangular merus of the endognath is not much shorter than the ischium measured along its inner edge.

The chelipeds are very short and stout: the legs also are remarkably stout.

In the Indian Museum Collection, the only representative of this genus is a male specimen of *Nucia speciosa*, Dana, from Upolu. This is, quite clearly, closely allied to the species named *Randallia pustulosa* and *Randallia lamellidentata* by Wood-Mason. [Whether these are really *Randallia* as defined by Stimpson it is difficult to say; but they are certainly congeneric with Miers' *Randallia granulata* (‘Challenger’ Brachyura, p. 317, pl. xxvi. fig. 1)].
A. Alcock—Carcinological Fauna of India.

33. *Nucia pfefferi*, (de Man).


As there seems to be some doubt whether this species is really distinct from *Nucia speciosa*, Dana, U. S. Expl. Exp. Crust. pt. I. p. 397, pl. xxv. fig. 5a I must here be content to give only the references. It is included in the Indian fauna on the authority of Dr. J. R. Henderson.

_Randallia_, Stimpson.

_Randallia_, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 316.

Carapace circular and convex, almost globular; with the front narrow, usually broadly bidentate, and somewhat sunk behind the level of the front edge of the buccal cavern. The subhepatic or pterygostomian regions are convex and puffed out, so as to increase the squat and sunken appearance of the front. There is a remarkably broad vertical interval between the orbits and the edge of the buccal cavern.

The surface of the carapace is, typically, covered with vesicular or pustulous granules, but these are sometimes visible only with a lens: the regions are usually, but not always, distinctly demarcated by grooves.

The posterior margin is generally, but not always, armed with spines or petaloid lobules or tubercles.

The orbits are almost as imperfect as they are in *Parilia*: their upper edge is deeply emarginate, there is a wide gap at the inner canthus, and there are three very distinct sutures, or sometimes actual fissures, in the upper-outer wall.

The antennules fold obliquely: in one Indian species their basal joint forms a close-fitting operculum to the antennulary fossa. The antennae are very distinct, and are loosely lodged in the inner canthus of the orbits.

The buccal cavern is triangular and somewhat elongate: the exognath is not dilated and its outer margin is almost straight: the triangular merus of the endognath is about \( \frac{2}{3} \) the length of the ischium measured along its inner edge.

Chelipeds either massive or moderately stout, of moderate length; fingers stout, about as long as the hand, which is not more—but is usually much less—than half the length of the carapace.

Although there is, as usual, some fusion among the abdominal terga, yet the sutures are never wholly obliterated as they are in most other Leucosines.
Key to the Indian species of Randallia.

I. The basal joint of the antennules forms a close-fitting operculum to the antennulary fossa: the whole body and appendages are covered with a dense velvety pubescence: front very indistinctly emarginate ...................... R. lanata.

II. The antennules fold loosely in their fossæ: body and appendages devoid of pubescence: front distinctly bidentate:

1. Carapace granulous or pustulous, the regions defined by grooves:
   i. Front separated from the carapace by a conspicuous transverse groove: intestinal region tumid but not culminating in a spine: tip of exognaths (and often of adjoining points) blister-like ...................... R. pustulilabris.
   ii. No deep groove at the base of the front: intestinal region culminating in a spine, the tip of which overhangs the posterior margin of the carapace: end of exognaths sharp:
      (a) Chelipeds rather elongate and slender, twice the length of the carapace: hand subcylindrical and rather elongate: antero-lateral margins of carapace with simple tubercles or spines ...................... R. pustulosa.
      (b) Chelipeds short and stout, less than twice the length of the carapace: hand short and stout, its outer border, like that of the fingers, very sharply cristiform: antero-lateral margins of carapace with laminiform teeth .......... R. lamellidentata.

2. Carapace smooth and polished to the naked eye, the regions not or hardly defined:
   i. Chelipeds rather elongate and slender, more than twice the length of the
carapace: three round laminiform lobes on the posterior margin of the carapace ................................................. R. eburnea.

ii. Chelipeds short and stout, less than twice the length of the carapace: posterior margin of carapace differing from that of all the other species in being quite smooth ............. R. glans.

34. Randallia lanata, n. sp.

The whole of the body and its appendages covered with a close, short, light-coloured, velvety pubescence.

Carapace circular, globular, with all the regions well defined by grooves; its surface covered, beneath the pubescence, with rather distant pustulous granules. Behind the front all the margins of the denuded carapace are armed with blunt dentiform tubercles or granules. There is a not very distinct notch between the hepatic and branchial regions.

The front has an almost straight edge, and although it is for the genus rather prominent, the ends of the external maxillipeds can be seen beyond it in a dorsal view.

The orbits are so emarginate above as to afford little concealment to the retracted eye, which is rather large.

The antennules fold obliquely, their basal joint forming a close-fitting operculum to the antennulary fossæ.

The chelipeds are similar in both sexes, being stout and about half again as long as the carapace: the hand is very stout, is not much longer than broad, and is about one-third the length of the carapace: the fingers are stout and are about three-fourths the length of the hand.

The legs are stoutish.

In both sexes all seven abdominal terga are plainly and independently recognizable though not all independently movable: in the female (even in the ovigerous adult) the abdomen is somewhat narrow.

In the adult male the carapace is 7 millim. long and 6·5 millim. broad, in the adult female it is 8·5 millim. in both diameters.

Andaman Sea usually at over 30 fathoms.

35. Randallia pustulilabris, n. sp.


Carapace slightly broader than long, globular: truncated anteriorly, J. ii. 25
so that the external maxillipeds are visible beyond the front: very densely covered, as are also the chelipeds, with bead-like granulations: the regions delimited by shallow yet distinct furrows. The rostrum consists of two divergent hollow lobes, the tips of which are curved slightly outwards, beneath which the antennules are lodged, as in the other species of this genus: immediately behind the rostrum the carapace is traversed from side to side by a deep groove. The antero-lateral margin is interrupted by a deep notch, in front of which is a coarse blunt hepatic tooth, while behind it is a stronger epibranchial tooth. The lateral angle is also marked by a prominent granule. The posterior margin is almost straight and bears three dentiform tubercles, of which the median is hardly conspicuous. The hepatic regions are inflated, as are also the sides of the gastric region. The intestinal region forms a tumid boss, on the summit of which the granulations are obsolescent.

The tips of both rami of the densely granular external maxillipeds are strongly bent upwards, as in all the other species of this genus, that of the exognath ending in a large blister-like tubercle. [Sometimes also the outer angles of the buccal cavern, the tips of the frontal teeth, and the edges of the orbit end in similar, but smaller, blister-like swellings].

The chelipeds in the male are a little less than twice the length of the carapace, and are stout: the fingers are stout, and are about as long as the hand, which is rather more than two-fifths the length of the carapace. Legs smooth: dactyli with a few hairs.

The 3rd to the 5th abdominal terga are fused in the male, but are independently recognizable, and the 6th has a terminal denticle—not very conspicuous: in the female the 3rd to the 6th are fused.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Male</th>
<th>Female</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Length of carapace..................... 6·5 millim.</td>
<td>7·5 millim.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breadth of carapace..................... 7·0 millim.</td>
<td>9·0 millim.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greatest span (of chelipeds)........... 24·0 millim.</td>
<td>26·5 millim.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Besides being smaller, and having the chelipeds of slightly greater relative length, the male differs from the female in being much more sharply granular.

Numerous males and egg-laden females, from different parts of the Malabar Coast in 26–30 fathoms, from the North Maldive Atoll in 15–30 fms., and from Mergui in 40 fms.

I have thought it justifiable to change the name of this species from granulosa to pustulilabris, as Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura (1886) p. 317 has already used the very similar name granulata for a species belonging to this genus as here defined.

Carapace globular, usually in the male smooth and polished to the naked eye though closely punctate-granular under the lens, in the female densely covered with vesicular granules that are often visible without any magnification: all its borders smooth and full, and except for a broad and shallow notch in the antero-lateral border, between the branchial and hepatic regions, its regions are not in any way defined.

Front narrow, broadly bidentate, the tips of the teeth somewhat produced and bent outwards: its base is separated from the rest of the carapace by an indistinct groove.

External maxillipeds smooth and polished to the naked eye in the male, somewhat more granular in the female—just like the carapace.

Chelipeds stout: in the male a little less than twice the length of the carapace, everywhere very densely granular, the granules being vesicular and being plainly visible without a lens on the arm at any rate: fingers stout, as long as the hand, which is between $\frac{1}{2}$ and $\frac{2}{3}$ the length of the carapace. Legs smooth: dactyli with a few hairs.

In the male the 3rd-5th abdominal terga are fused but are independently recognizable, and the 6th has a strong terminal denticle; in the female the 3rd-6th are fused.

The carapace of the adult male is 6 millim. in either diameter, that of the ovigerous female is 7.5 millim. long and 8 millim. broad.

Andaman Sea, about 50 fms.

This species is closely related to *R. pustulilabris*.


Carapace rhomboidal with the angles rounded off—subcircular; its surface behind the front covered with unequal-sized rather scattered pustulous tubercles; its regions well defined by grooves of some depth.

Front bluntly bidentate. On the antero-lateral margin are three broad lamelliform teeth, the front one of which is on the pterygostomian ridge (which as usual forms the front part of the antero-lateral margin), and there is a fourth similar tooth at the junction of the antero-lateral and postero-lateral margins. The postero-lateral margins are full and the pustulous tubercles extend on to them.

The short posterior margin is elegantly bilobed, with a few pearly granules round the lobes, and is overhung by the tip of the horizontal spine in which the intestinal region culminates.

The ventral surface of the carapace, the thoracic sterna, abdominal
terga (in the male) and external maxillipeds are all granular, the granules above the base of the chelipeds being enlarged and pearly.

The chelipeds in the male are about two-thirds as long again as the carapace, and are massive and granular: at the distal end of the outer edge of the somewhat trigonal arm the granules are enlarged and almost spiniform, as are also one or two at the distal end of the outer surface of the wrist. The hand is not much longer than broad and hardly one-third the length of the carapace; its outer edge is in the form of a remarkably thin and deep crest: the fingers are stout and rather longer than the hand, their outer (non-opposed) edges are cristiform.

The legs are granular, the granules on the dorsum of the propodites carpopodites and distal end of the meropodites being spiniform, as also on the outer surface of the ischium and merus of the last pair: the dactyli are hairy.

The 3rd–6th abdominal terga of the male are fused but are all very distinctly and independently recognizable, the 6th has a terminal denticle.

The largest male, dredged in the Andaman Sea at 350 fms., has the carapace between 16 and 17 millim. long and 18 millim. broad (without spines).

38. Randallia pustulosa, Wood-Mason.


Carapace subcircular, subspherical; covered with unequally large pustulous tubercles the surface of which, like the surface between them, is finely and closely granular under the lens; all the regions are well defined by broad grooves.

The front is narrow and broadly bidentate. The lateral margins are full and inflated, and carry in the adult a series of tubercles, in the young a series of blunt spines: in the antero-lateral margin, between the hepatic and branchial regions, is a conspicuous notch, which corresponds with a groove or depression in the pterygostomian face of the carapace.

The short posterior border has a spine or dentiform lobe at either end, and is overhung by the long spine in which the tumid intestinal region culminates.

The whole under surface is densely granular in the young male, but in the female the fused 4th–6th abdominal terga and the inner half of the ischium of the external maxillipeds are smooth.

The chelipeds in the adult female and young male (adult male unknown) are twice the length of the carapace and are everywhere
finely granular. The hand is subcylindrical and elongate, being half as long as the carapace; the fingers are stout and about as long as the hand, they are finely denticulate, with enlarged denticles at regular distant intervals.

The legs are stoutish and, to the naked eye, smooth: the dactyli are fringed with hairs.

In the (young) male the 3rd-6th abdominal terga are fused but without any obliteration of sutures: in the adult female the 4th-6th are fused and the sutures obliterated.

Carapace of an adult female about 31 millim. in either diameter.


In the young the carapace is quite spherical, with its edges spiny and its surface closely and crisply granular—the young, in short, has a very strong general resemblance to the adult of *R. pustulilabris*.

In the adult female the brood-pouch communicates with the branchial chambers on either side by means of a foramen, as in *Parilia*.


Carapace subcircular, convex, subspherical, perfectly smooth to the naked eye though closely covered with vesicular granules under the lens; its regions, except the intestinal, hardly defined.

The front is narrow, and is broadly bidentate; the edge of the buccal cavern is more prominent beyond it than in any of the other species. Between the convex subhepatic border and the branchial border is a broad notch: near the middle of the branchial border is a rounded deflexed tooth: the antero-lateral margin from the front to this tooth is finely denticulate.

The fissures in the outer wall of the orbit are very distinct.

The posterior margin is elegantly three lobed, the lateral lobes being broad and semicircular, the middle lobe being narrower: all three are laminar.

The external maxillipeds are granular and pubescent distally.

The chelipeds are longer and more slender than in any of the other species, being a little more than $2\frac{1}{2}$ times the length of the carapace: they are perfectly smooth to the naked eye though closely granular under the lens, the granules on the arms being vesicular. The hands are subcylindrical and about two-thirds the length of the carapace: the fingers are stout and between $\frac{3}{4}$ and $\frac{5}{4}$ the length of the hand, their opposed edges are finely denticulate, with enlarged denticles at distant regular intervals. Legs smooth, the dactyli with a few fine hairs at tip only.
Although the 3rd–5th abdominal terga are fused they are all three independently recognizable.

Carapace of (apparently adult) male 14 millim. in either diameter. Loc. Off Laccadive Islands, 30 fms.

Parilia, Wood-Mason.


Carapace strongly convex, especially posteriorly, somewhat oval transversely, with three spines on the posterior margin; the surface finely granular, the regions fairly well-defined.

The front is narrow and bidentate, and the epistome projects well beyond it,—the epistome being, for an Oxystome, deep—as in *Randallia* and *Nucia*.

The eyes are small, and the orbits imperfect, for not only have they two fissures (not mere sutures) in the roof, and a broad fissure in the outer wall, and a broad gap communicating with the antennary and antennulary fossae, but their upper-outer wall is deeply emarginate.

The antennules fold a little obliquely. The antennae are distinct, and stand in the gap at the inner canthus of the orbit, which they do not nearly fill.

The buccal cavern is considerably broader than long, owing to the enormous width of the afferent branchial channels and of the foliaceous expansion of the exopodite that covers them: the outer edge of the latter is strongly curved: the triangular merus of the endognath is very nearly as long as the ischium, measured along the inner edge.

The chelipeds in the adult male are several times the length of the carapace, and are slender, though more massive than the legs: the hands are several times the length of the stoutish fingers.

The abdomen in the male consists of five distinct pieces: in the female it consists of seven, but the 4th, 5th and 6th are not separately movable.

Branchial chambers greatly inflated, especially posteriorly: branchial large, and six in number on either side. [Brood-pouch of the female very large and communicating with the branchial chamber on either side, at base, by a foramen.]


Carapace about seven-eighths as long as broad, transversely oval,
but with the anterior margin—between the outer angles of the afferent branchial channels—perfectly straight.

The antero-lateral margin is broadly indented at the junction of the hepatic and branchial regions, and bears four denticles; and there are three denticles on the posterior margin, the middle one of which is the smallest: just above the posterior margin is another transverse row of three denticles,—one in the middle of the intestinal region and one on the posterior wall of the branchial region on either side.

The carapace is strongly convex, the convexity gradually increasing from before backwards and then suddenly dropping, like a simian cranium, which in profile it much resembles: the surface is everywhere finely granular.

The regions of the carapace are well delimited by broad shallow grooves and lines of dimples, the branchial regions each forming an enormous tumid expanse. A slightly raised ridge traverses the carapace, in the middle line, from the base of the front to the intestinal denticle.

The front is broadly bilobed, each lobe being convex dorsally and acuminated: beyond it in a dorsal view is seen the epistome and the whole length of the edge of the buccal cavern.

The surface of the external maxillipeds and the ventral surface of the carapace are finely granular, but the sternum and the greater part of the abdomen are smooth. In the middle of the sternum of the female, between the genital openings, is an erect spine.

The external maxillipeds have a narrow triangular endopodite, the merus of which is strongly curved upwards towards the front; and a foliaceous exopodite, which is much shorter than the endopodite, and which is semicircular in shape and two-thirds as broad as long—broader even than in Philyra globosa, Fabr.

The chelipeds as in Myra fugax, vary according to age and sex: in the adult male they are $4\frac{1}{2}$ times, in the female and young male $2\frac{1}{2}$ times, the length of the carapace, and are only about twice as massive as the legs: their surface up to nearly the end of the hand is finely scabrous. The arm is cylindrical: the hand in the female is cylindrical, but in the male somewhat clavate. The hand in the male is more than 3 times, in the female only twice the length of the fingers: the fingers are stout, gently curved in the female, somewhat sinuous in the adult male, and their opposed edges are almost edentulous.

The legs in the male are shorter than the arm; in the female they are a little longer than the arm: they are cylindrical, and finely scabrous on the dorsal surface: the dactyli are obtusely pointed, and have both their edges closely fringed with longish stiff hairs.
Colours in spirit rusty reddish.

The carapace of the average adult male is 50 millim. long and 56 millim. broad, of the adult female 40 millim. long and 48 millim. broad.

Fairly common on soft muddy bottoms along the east coast of India between 70 and 250 fathoms.

In the Indian Museum collection are 96 specimens of both sexes and all ages.

*Myra*, Leach.


*Myra*, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 312.


Carapace ovoid (or globular in *Myropsis* and in the young of most Indian species of *Myra*), terminating posteriorly in three spines,—two on, and one in the middle line immediately above, the posterior border. (But in *Myropsis* and in the young of several species of *Myra* there is a pair of additional spines,—one on either postero-lateral border just above the last pair of legs). The surface of the carapace is either smooth or granular, never nodular or eroded, and resembles that of *Leucosia* in not having all the regions demarcated, at any rate in the adult.

The front is well delimited from the carapace, and although the dentiform prolongations of the septa of the branchial channels may sometimes project beyond it, yet the whole of the edge of the buccal cavern is never in the adult seen beyond it in a dorsal view.

The hepatic region—the side-wall of which commonly forms a distinct facet—is generally separated from the branchial region by a broad notch in the antero-lateral margin, this being continuous with a depression in the pterygostomian face of the carapace and with a longitudinal groove in the side-wall of the carapace,—the whole foreshadowing the thoracic sinuses of *Leucosia* (? in *Myropsis*).

The orbits are deep, and although the upper edge is a little emarginate, the retracted eye is completely concealed: the three sutures in the roof and outer wall are very distinct: as in *Leucosia* the floor practically coincides with the roof of the buccal cavern, as regards its edge at any rate.

The antennæ are loosely lodged in a gap at the inner canthus of the orbit. The antennules fold obliquely.

The buccal cavern is elongate: the acutely-triangular mentus of
the external maxillipeds is not much more than half the length of the
ischium measured along the inner edge: the 2nd segment of the exo-
gnath generally has the outer edge elegantly curved, but is not dilated
except a little at the base.

The chelipeds though much more massive than the legs, and rather
more massive than those of Ilia, Arcania and their immediate allies,
are not nearly so massive as those of Leucosia, Philyra, etc. In some
species at any rate they vary much in length according to age and sex,
but they are seldom less, and are often more, than twice the length of
the carapace. The fingers are stout and vary in length, being sometimes
a little longer than, but in the adult males of one species only half
the length of, the hand.

The abdomen of the male usually consists of 4 pieces, that of the
female of 5.

The species of this genus are often difficult to discriminate owing to
the changes that they undergo in growth. The following key will, it
is believed, serve for the determination of adult forms.

Key to the Indian species of Myra.

I. Carapace broadly oval (longitudinally), with a
broad notch in the antero-lateral margin be-
tween the hepatic and branchial regions:—

1. Side-wall of hepatic region forming a
distinct facet, behind which the lateral
margins of the carapace are defined
by a beaded line: spines of the post-
terior margin more or less acute:
fingers either shorter or hardly longer
than the hand:—

i. Spines of the posterior margin
long and acute: carapace finely
granual—the granules
hardly visible to the naked
eye: chelipeds slender (in the
adult male nearly thrice the
length of the carapace): hand
long (in the adult male often
nearly twice the length of the
fingers, and about two-thirds
the length of the carapace) ... M. fugax.

ii. Spines of the posterior margin
short, the middle one acute,
those on either side dentiform: carapace crisply granular, the granules of good size: chelipeds stoutish, not quite twice the length of the carapace even in the adult male: hand short:

a. Front not projecting beyond the dentiform ends of the walls of the branchial channels: hand about half length of carapace: fingers about two-thirds length of hand ..................

b. Front shaped much as in Leucosia, projecting well beyond the free edge of the branchial channels: hand hardly two-fifths the length of the carapace: fingers as long as the hand ......

2. Side wall of hepatic regions convex, not distinctly faceted in the adult: lateral margins of the carapace full, and not defined by any beaded line: armature of the posterior margin consisting of three petaloid lobules: fingers longer than the hand ..................

[II. Carapace subcircular, with five marginal spines and spinules at its posterior end ..................

III. Carapace narrowly and acutely oval (longitudinally) its shape recalling that of Raninoidea, without any marked notch between the hepatic and branchial regions ...................... M. elegans.

41. Myra fugax, (Fabr.)

Cancellus anatum tortius, Rumph, Amboin. Rariteitk. I. 27, pl. x. fig. C.
Cancer punctatus, Herbst, Krabben, I. ii. 89, pl. ii. figs. 15, 16.

Miers, Brachy-Cano, vi. 1896, p. 1.


Myra dubia, Miers, P. Z. S. 1879, pp. 20, 42.


Carapace, in the adult, ovoidal, with 3 sharp, usually recurved, spines—one at either extremity of the posterior margin, and one very long one in the middle line just above the posterior margin. On the surface of the carapace are (1) some scattered punctiform granules, almost invisible to the naked eye in the adult (except on the basal half of the median posterior spine where they are always large and numerous), and (2) a longitudinal median carina, almost or quite obsolete in the adult. The regions of the carapace are not well defined.

The front is broadly bidentate, and is prominently convex dorsally, but projects so little beyond the edge of the buccal cavern that the spiniform angles of the branchial channels and the tips of the external maxillipeds can be seen beyond it in a dorsal view: it and the neighbouring parts are usually somewhat pubescent.

Behind the tip of the front the antero-lateral boundary of the carapace is formed by the obliquely-faceted side-wall of the sub-hepatic region, the facet being bounded above and below by beaded lines on both of which, near their posterior end, is a tubercle or tooth: the surface of the facet is quite smooth.

Behind the hepatic facet, between it and the branchial region, is a very well defined notch corresponding with a depression on the pterygostomian face, this again being in continuity with a well-cut longitudinal groove (quite independent of the epimeral suture) that traverses
the side-wall of the carapace just above the somewhat thickened epimeral edge,—the whole foreshadowing the thoracic sinuses of Leucosia.

Behind this notch the lateral border of the carapace is defined by a finely beaded line, the first few beads being sometimes, in non-adults, somewhat dentiform.

The external maxillipeds are granular and hairy distally, and in the female are hairy all along their apposed edges.

The chelipeds vary a good deal according to age and sex, but are always rather slender. In the adult male they are from $2\frac{3}{4}$ to $3\frac{1}{4}$ times the length of the carapace (without spine), in the adult female a little over twice. The cylindrical arm has the proximal half to three-quarters closely covered on all but its under surface with enlarged vesicular granules. The hand though slightly broadened at base, is of an elongate rather slender form: in the adult male it is about $\frac{3}{8}$ the length of the carapace (without spine), in the adult female half or a little more than half. The fingers in the adult male are from $\frac{5}{8}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$, in the adult female about $\frac{3}{5}$, the length of the hand: they are gently curved, a little bent inwards, and somewhat slender, and their opposed edges meet throughout and are finely denticulate, with larger denticles at regular rather distant intervals.

The legs are slender and not, or hardly, longer than the arm; their dactyls is narrowly lanceolate and fringed with longish stiffish hairs, as is also the dorsal edge of the propodite.

On the long penultimate piece of the male abdomen is a terminal granule.

Colours in spirit: pinkish flesh-colour, the chelipeds and legs coppery, the front and branchial regions often with a bluish tinge.

The largest adult male in the Indian Museum collection has the carapace 28 millim. long (without spine) and 23 millim. broad.

Found on both coasts of the Peninsula, at the Andamans, and in the Persian Gulf.

In the Indian Museum there are 57 specimens, including numerous adults of both sexes.

[Myra pentacantha, n. sp.]

Most probably the young of M. fugax.

Differs from Myra fugax Fabr. in the following characters:—

(1) the carapace is almost circular, and is somewhat depressed, except in the middle line where it is strongly carinated:

(2) the front is thickly pubescent, and the whole of the free edge of the buccal cavern is visible beyond it in a dorsal view:

(3) the intestinal region is well defined and rather tumid, and is
surmounted in the middle line by a raised cluster of granules, terminating, but discontinuous with, the carina of the carapace:

(4) in addition to the 3 spines on the posterior margin of the carapace there is a spine or spinule on either postero-lateral margin above the last pair of legs:

(5) on the antero-lateral margin, immediately behind the branchio-hepatic notch, are several denticles.

The chelipeds are not quite twice the length of the carapace: they are slender, and their constituent pieces have the same proportions as in the adult female of *M. fugax*.

The carapace of an average specimen is 8.5 millim. long and 8 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum are 29 specimens from both coasts of the peninsula. Commonest at about 25 fathoms.

I regard these as the very young of *M. fugax* first because among 57 specimens of that species in the Indian Museum there is not a single very young one, and secondly because a fine large adult male of that species in our collection has the additional spine well developed on one side. Again it is suggestive that although *M. pentacantha* appears to be a common enough form, it is never found as an adult.

42. *Myra affinis*, Bell.


Differs from *Myra fugax*, adult males being compared, in the following characters:—

(1) the carapace, including the surface of the sub-hepatic facet, is covered with crisp granules, all very plainly visible to the naked eye; its longitudinal median carina is persistent and granular; its posterior marginal spines are shorter and blunter, the middle one being sharp and recurved, the lateral ones dentiform:

1896.] A. Alcock — *Carcinological Fauna of India.* 205
(2) the chelipeds are stouter and shorter, being a little less than twice the length of the carapace (without spine); the hand especially is stouter and shorter, being hardly half the length of the carapace; the fingers are about $\frac{3}{5}$ the length of the hand:

(3) the long penultimate piece of the male abdomen carries a strong terminal tooth.

Colours in spirit: some reddish or orange markings on the carapace, and some broad orange-reddish cross-bands on the chelipeds.

The largest adult male in the Indian Museum collection has the carapace 17 millim. long and 15 millim. broad.

In the young the intestinal region is distinctly delimited, rather tumid, and is surmounted by a raised cluster of granules terminating, but discontinuous with, the median carina of the carapace.

In the Indian Museum collection are 16 specimens from Arakan, Mergui, Andamans, Ganjam coast, and the Persian Gulf.

The specimens here included comprise (1) adult forms that answer to Bell's descriptions and figures of $M. \text{affinis}$ and are readily distinguishable from $M. \text{fugax}$ (a) by the relative stoutness and shortness of the chelipeds and hands and (b) by the shortness and coarseness of the spines, and (2) half-grown forms that correspond with Haswell's figure of $M. \text{australis}$, and Miers' figures of $M. \text{mamillaris}$ (loc. cit.) which Miers in his work on the 'Challenger' Brachiura refers to $M. \text{australis}$. Although Haswell's figure and description hardly correspond—e.g., the fingers are described as being about half the length of the hand, but are figured as nearly equal to the hand in length—I cannot but think that his species represents the immature form of $M. \text{affinis}$.

In very young specimens there is a denticle or enlarged granule on either postero-lateral margin above the last pair of legs.

43. Myra brevimana, n. sp.

Differs from $M. \text{fugax}$, a large series of fully adult males and ovigerous females being compared, in the following characters:—

(1) the carapace is much more convex, being ovoid in the male, subgloboval in the female; its surface, including the surface of the subhepatic facet, is crisply granular and its longitudinal median carina is persistent and granular, as in $M. \text{affinis}$; the posterior marginal spines are as in $M. \text{affinis}$, the middle one being short stout acute and recurved, the lateral ones being dentiform:

(2) the front is much more deeply and acutely bidentate, and otherwise is shaped much as in $\text{Leucosia}$, being strongly convex, being delimited from the hepatic regions on either side by a hollow, being well recurved upwards, and projecting so far that no part whatever of
the buccal frame or of the external maxillipeds can be seen in a dorsal view even in the deep incision between the frontal teeth:

(3) the tooth on the posterior part of the upper of the two lines that defines the hepatic facet is almost as large and prominent as that on the lower:

(4) the chelipeds are quite similar in both sexes, and are stout, especially the hand; they are just under twice the length of the carapace (without spine). The hand is hardly two-fifths the length of the carapace (without spine), is more than half as broad as long, and is somewhat inflated; the fingers are as long as the hand, the dactylus being plainly longer than the outer border of the hand:

(5) on the long penultimate piece of the male abdomen is a strong terminal tooth.

Colours in spirit: regions of carapace defined by broad orange-red markings, some broad orange-red cross-bands on chelipeds, one of which occupies the basal half or three-fourths of the fingers.

Carapace in the adult male 16 millim. long and 14 millim. broad, in the adult female 20 millim. long and 18 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum are 34 specimens from Arakan, Mergui, Ganjam, and Ceylon, usually at depths of about 30 fathoms.

In the young the intestinal region is well defined and tumid, and is surmounted by a raised cluster of granules in a line with the median longitudinal carina.

The prominent front, the stout chelipeds, and the short inflated hands are characters by which this species is easily recognized.

**44. Myra darnleyensis, Haswell.**


Carapace sub-piriform, globous dorsally, the lateral margins full and inflated and not defined by any beaded line; the surface very finely and closely granular (under the lens); the intestinal region fairly well defined, as are also the branchial regions posteriorly.

The three processes on the posterior margin are not spines, but broadly-laminar petaloid lobes.

The front is prominent, but the dentiform ends of the walls of the branchial canals can be seen beyond it in a dorsal view: it is deeply channelled in the middle line, dorsally, and has a fluted appearance: the outer wall of the orbit has the same elegantly fluted appearance, owing to the depth of the sutures and the convexity of the surfaces between the sutures.

Behind the front the side-wall of the hepatic regions is full and
convex, not flattened and distinctly facetted as it is in other species: it bears, however, a strong mammillary tubercle. As in the other species, there is a well-defined notch in the antero-lateral margin between the hepatic and branchial regions—the notch as usual being in continuity with a crease in the pterygostomian face, and this with a groove in the lateral wall of the carapace.

The external maxillipeds are granular and hairy distally, being alike in both sexes.

The chelipeds are alike in both sexes and are about twice the length of the carapace: all the surfaces of the arm in the greater part of its extent are vesicular-granular, but the granules are only just visible to the naked eye. The hand is short, about one-third the length of the carapace (without spine), and is somewhat inflated. The fingers are markedly longer than the hand, the dactylus being about half again as long as the outer border of the hand.

The long penultimate piece of the abdomen of the male carries a stout terminal denticle.

Colours in spirit much as in _M. brevimana_, the regions of the carapace being defined by broadish orange-red markings, and the chelipeds having some broad cross-bands of the same colour, but these never involve the fingers, which are white.

In the male the carapace is 13 millim. long (without spine) and 11 millim. broad, in the female 15 millim. long and 13 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum are 52 specimens, including adult males and ovigerous females, from the Andamans, Maldives, Palk Straits, and from off Ceylon 3½ fms.

In many adult females, as in most young, there is in the middle of the carapace a cruciform constellation of 5 enlarged bead-like granules or denticles. In the young also the side wall of the hepatic region is not so much inflated and even shows traces of flattening, while the humid intestinal region is surmounted by an enlarged granule, and on either postero-lateral margin (in the very young), just above the last pair of legs, is a denticle or enlarged granule.

45. _Myra elegans_, Bell.


Carapace elongate-oval tapering to a long acute spine at the posterior margin, half again as long as broad without the spine, nearly twice as long as broad with the spine. On either side of the spine is a spinule situated at either extreme of the short posterior margin, and a little in advance of these, on either postero-lateral margin, just above the last pair of legs, is sometimes a sharp denticle.
The carapace is traversed longitudinally, from the middle of the
gastric region, by a broadish granular carina, and there is an elongate
patch of granules along the middle of either branchial region and a
patch round and on the big posterior spine; otherwise the carapace is
smooth.

The front is broadly bilobulate, each semi-circular lobule having
a knife-edge, and although it projects beyond the margin of all parts
of the buccal cavern, yet the hairy tips of the external maxillipeds can
be seen beyond it in a dorsal view.

Behind the front the side wall of either sub-hepatic region forms
a not very well marked hairy facet, behind which there is no well
marked marginal notch as there is in the other species. The lateral
margins of the carapace are well defined and beaded throughout.

The chelipeds are nearly similar in both sexes, being slender and
short—only about $1\frac{1}{2}$ times the length of the carapace (without spine): the upper surfaces of the cylindrical arm are covered with enlarged
vesicular granules in the greater part of their extent, and the under
surface at base only: the hand is short, hardly a quarter the length of
the carapace (without spine): the fingers are almost one-fourth longer
than the hand.

The legs are compressed, especially the carpopodites and propod-
ites, the latter and the dactyli having hairy edges.

The long penultimate piece of the abdomen of the male has a
terminal denticle.

The largest male in the Indian Museum has the carapace 12 millim.
long and 8 millim. broad: in an apparently adult female the carapace is
15·5 millim. long and 10·5 millim. broad.

A young and two apparently adult males and an adult female from
a muddy bottom, in 12 fms., off the Madras coast, and a young male
from off the Arakan coast 13 fms., are in the Indian Museum. In the
last mentioned the wrist and hand are elegantly fluted with lines of
raised granules.

Although our female is not laden with eggs, I conclude that it is
adult because it has the wide deep brood-chamber with the broad con-
 vex abdominal lid so familiarly found in the adult females of the
Leucoside. Moreover the carapace is stained and worn as if it had not
been renewed for a long time. Myra elegans is certainly not the young
of any other Indian species.

Leucosia, Fabr.

Leucosia, Fabricius, Ent. Syst. Suppl., p. 349.
J. II. 27
Leucosia, Miers, ‘Challenger’ Brachyura, p. 322.

The whole exo-skeleton is of the consistence and appearance of glazed porcelain.

Carapace extremely convex, sub-circular or subrhomboidal to hexagonal in outline, perfectly smooth, with none of the regions—except sometimes the hepatic—defined: in front of the hepatic regions it is produced to form a sort of upturned snout, underneath the tip of which are found the minute eyes sunk in deep round complete orbits, the obliquely-folding antennules, and the minute antennæ lying below the antennules.

The lateral epibranchial angles of the carapace form on either side a distinct lobe, which is bent downwards towards the base of the chelipeds to form the cave of a deep sinuous depression in the side-wall of the carapace, known as the thoracic sinus.

The true postero-lateral margin of the carapace is ill-defined posteriorly, and the epimeral edge of the carapace—which practically takes the place of most of the postero-lateral margin—is greatly thickened and elegantly milled. These epimeral edges on either side are continuous with a finely-beaded crest that forms the posterior margin of the dorsum of the carapace; and below this posterior margin the carapace ends in a deflexed posterior wall.

The buccal cavern is elongate-triangular, and the front part of its side walls are coincident with the sides of the snout-like front of the carapace: the acutely-triangular merus of the external maxillipeds is about as long as the ischium, and the outer margin of the exognath is almost straight.

The chelipeds are symmetrical and, relatively to the legs, very massive; they are a little longer in the male than in the female, but are very rarely more than half again as long as the carapace: the margins and certain parts of the surfaces of the arms are ornamented with large polished pearly tubercles: the hands are usually short and broad and little longer than the fingers. The true legs are small.

The abdomen of the male consists usually of 4 pieces, but the two large middle pieces (which are formed of 5 terga) are sometimes fused, into one: the abdomen of the female also consists of 4 pieces usually, but the large oval third piece (which is formed of 4 terga) is sometimes fused with the second piece.

The so-called thoracic sinus of Leucosia is simply an invagination of the after part of the pterygostomian region and of the side-wall of the carapace, as may be seen by comparing cleaned carapaces with those of other Leucosines.
The invagination seems to be chiefly due to the pushing up of the epimeral margin against the resistance of the vault of the carapace—a pushing up which may be inferred from the position of what remains of the "epimeral suture."

The origin of the thoracic sinus from such a simple invagination is very apparent in the isolated carapace of Leucosia unidentata. Here, viewed from the inside of the carapace, the thoracic sinus is seen as the convexity of a pocket; and, viewed from the outside, the month of the sinus shows as a ring of large granules or puckers resulting from invagination.

**Key to the Indian species of Leucosia.**

A. **Normal genera:** free edge of front projecting beyond the epistome: hands not foliaceous:—

I. Carapace conspicuously longer than broad, bluntly rhomboidal, quite devoid of definite pubescence, the thickened epimeral edge never visible in all its extent, dorsally, when the carapace is held, without any inclination, straight in front of the observer's eyes: front never ending in three sharp horizontal prongs; the thoracic sinus always defined in some part of its extent by large granules visible to the naked eye: no extensive growth of hair, or definite patches of spongy pubescence at the base of the upper surface of the arm: meropodites of legs subcylindrical: abdomen in both sexes consisting of 4 pieces:—

1. Outer edge of hand never carinate: front dorsally convex in all its extent: posterior margin of carapace, in the adult, usually gently convex, with its external angles not defined:—
   i. True postero-lateral margin of carapace beaded as far as the level of the base of the last pair of legs: ventral surface of ischium of external maxillipeds of female almost flat—never broadly carinate:—
   a. A loop of large granules between the base of the chelipeds and the margin of the carapace; two small red and white ocelli on either side of the gastric region ..........................................................
   b. A single row of large granules between the base of the chelipeds and the margin of the carapace, and above it a second row of very small granules running into the puckered edge of an almost circular bight in the pterygostomian region: no ocelli

   ii. True postero-lateral margin of carapace beaded only up to the level of the base of the first pair of true legs: a single row of large granules between the base of the chelipeds and the margin of the carapace:—
   a. Carapace, excluding the whole front, broader than long, its posterior margin gently convex:—
   aa. Thoracic sinus deep, the convex edge of the pterygostomian region, which defines the sinus

---

L. **unidentata.**

L. **obtusifrons.**
A. Alcock — *Carcinological Fauna of India.*

anteriorly, being finely granular: front ending in
a triangular projecting beak: ventral surface of
ischium of external maxillipeds of female broad-
ly carinate up to a stout terminal tooth:—

a. Hepatic regions each forming a strong
mammary bulge, dorsally, quite independent
of the general convexity of the carapace:
meropodites of true ambulatory legs perfectly
smooth ...........................................

b. Convexities of hepatic regions hardly dis-
tinguishable, dorsally, from the general con-
vexity of the carapace: meropodites of true
ambulatory legs with some longitudinal granu-
lation:—

a1. Meropodites of legs with 3 rows of
granules: inner edge of hand with several
rows of granules: size under 25 millim. . . . .

a2. Meropodites of legs with a single row
of granules: inner edge of hand with a
single row of granules: size over 35 millim.

bb. Thoracic sinus shallow, the convex edge of
the pterygostomian region, which defines the
sinus anteriorly, smooth and entire: edge of front
sharply transverse, and sinuous: ventral surface
of ischium of external maxillipeds of female
non-carinate ..................................

b. Carapace, excluding the front, as long as broad,
its posterior margin almost straight. ..............

2. Outer edge of hand raised into a sharp carina: pos-
terior margin of carapace, in the adult, straight, with
its external angles pronounced:—

i. Front dorsally concave in the middle line an-
teriorly:—

a. Size medium (carapace over 20 millim. long):
thoracic sinus defined ventrally by a row of granules
of which 3 or 4 are pearl-like ......................

b. Size small (carapace under 15 millim. long):
thoracic sinus with at most three granules, two of
which are very large and reniform or fungiform ...

ii. Front convex dorsally in all its extent, produced
beyond the orbits into a broadly triangular point as in

L. longifrons ........................................

L. neocaledonica.

L. urania.

L. haswelli.

L. marmorea.

L. pallida.

L. whitmeei.

L. correlicola.

II. Carapace conspicuously longer than broad, sharply
hexagonal, devoid of definite pubescence outside of the
thoracic sinus, the thickened epimeral edge visible, dorsally,
in all its extent when the carapace is held without any
inclination straight in front of the observer's eyes: front
ending in three sharp horizontal prongs: the thoracic
sinus is filled with hair, and is not defined in any part of
its extent by granules visible to the naked eye: a definite patch of encrusting spongy pubescence at the basal end of the upper surface of the arm; meropodites of legs compressed: abdomen of the male consisting of 3 pieces, of the female of 4 pieces:—

1. Front much broader than long, distinctly trigonal, its sides merging in the antero-lateral borders of the carapace without any very abrupt transition: thoracic sinus deep, the edge of the pterygostomian region, which forms the anterior boundary of the sinus, convex and granular or milled: surface below the posterior margin of the dorsum of the carapace sharply granular:—

i. Outer limb of the thoracic sinus not invading the antero-lateral margin of the carapace

L. craniiolaris.

ii. Outer limb of the thoracic sinus invading, and causing a marked emargination of, the antero-lateral border of the carapace

L. vittata.

2. Front about as long as broad, with the sides sub-parallel or, at any rate, forming an abrupt junction with the antero-lateral borders of the carapace: thoracic sinus shallow, the edge of the pterygostomian region, which forms the anterior boundary of the sinus, not strongly convex and not granular or milled:—

i. The edge of the pterygostomian region that bounds the thoracic sinus almost straight: surface of carapace below the posterior margin of dorsum granular: inner surface of hand with two prominent sharp-cut rows of granules: size about 14 millim.

L. rhomboidalis.

ii. Edge of the pterygostomian region a little convex: surface of carapace below posterior margin smooth: inner surface of hand smooth, or with a single row of obsolescent granules: size about 18 millim.

L. pubescens.

III. Carapace as broad as long, urn-shaped or broadly hexagonal, often with a strip of thick fur along the postero-lateral border, the thickened epimeral edge visible, dorsally, in all its extent when the carapace is held without any inclination straight in front of the observer's eyes: front obtuse: the thoracic sinus with or without granules: either a definite patch of spongy pubescence or a good deal of coarse hair at the basal end of the upper surface of the arm: meropodites of legs compressed: [abdomen of male consisting of 4 pieces, that of the female of 3, or if of 4, then the 3rd piece is again incompletely subdivided]: size very small, rarely 14 millim.:—

1. Lateral epibranchial angle and true postero-lateral border of the carapace with a sharply defined edging of thick fur:—
i. Outer edge of hand, if sharp, never distinctly carinate: front with the dorsal surface uniformly convex:—
   b. Thoracic sinuses not defined by granules: hepatic regions smooth and ill-defined: surfaces of arms not everywhere invested with tubercles, a definite patch of spongy pubescence at the basal end of the upper surface: hands of the ordinary form: abdomen of female formed of 3 pieces:—
      aa. Four rows of tubercles—including those on the inner and outer margins—along the upper surface of the arm: fur and pubescence on carapace and chelipeds black (in spirit): carapace (in spirit) reticulated with bright brown .......... L. margaritata.


2. Lateral epibranchial angle and true postero-lateral border of the carapace devoid of fur:—
   i. Front prominent beyond the hepatic regions: posterior border of the carapace not equal in length to half the greatest breadth of the carapace: thoracic sinus deep and sharply defined in front: hand hardly longer than the fingers.......... .......... .......... .......... .......... L. cumingii.
   ii. Front hardly prominent beyond the unusually strong convexity of the hepatic borders: length of the posterior border of the carapace more than half the greatest breadth of the carapace: hand about twice as long as the fingers .......... .......... .......... .......... .......... L. sima.

B. Peculiar genera:—
I. Free edge of front not projecting beyond the level of the epistome. Otherwise belonging to the craniolaris group ................................................................. L. truncata.
II. Hands foliaceous: chelipeds shorter than the carapace: thoracic sinuses ill defined. Otherwise belonging to the longifrons and marmorea group... ........................................ L. phyllochira.
46. Leucosia unidentata, De Haan.


Leucosia obtusifrons var. unidentata, Ortmann, Zool. Jahrbucher, Syst. etc., VI. 1892, p. 585.

Carapace bluntly hexagonal or subcircular, about nine-tenths as long as broad: its surface perfectly smooth and devoid of hair: its antero-lateral borders sinuous, convex, faintly beaded anteriorly, strongly beaded posteriorly: its true postero-lateral border distinctly beaded or crenulate up to the level of the base of the last pair of legs: its thickened milled epimeral edge, which is continuous with the posterior margin and ends at a sharp tooth just behind the base of the chelipeds, is not visible, dorsally, when the carapace is held, without any inclination, straight in front of the observer's eyes: its posterior margin short, gently curved, finely beaded, with the deflected surface below it quite smooth.

The puckered mouth of the pterygostomian invagination—the thoracic sinus of Bell and subsequent authors—shows as a roughly 9-shaped loop of equal-sized large pearly granules situated between the base of the chelipeds and the strongly-pronounced lateral angle, or eave, of the carapace: the pterygostomian plate is deeply indented, transversely, in front of this loop of granules.

The convexities of the hepatic regions are an almost indistinguishable part of the general convexity of the carapace.

The front is prominent, dorsally convex, and truncate-triangular; its length is less than its breadth; its front edge is strongly deflexed and very faintly trilobed, the middle lobe being mucronate.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds in the female, as in the male, is flat and smooth.

The chelipeds in the adult male are considerably more than half again as long as the carapace. The upper surface of the arm has two divergent longitudinal rows of pearly tubercles in addition to those that bound its inner and outer borders: these two rows start from a basal eminence formed of 7 or 8 smaller coalescent tubercles, and end near the distal quarter of the arm. The inner surface of the arm is completely covered with pearly tubercles of unequal size: the under surface is smooth except in its basal third, or half. The wrist is smooth except for two lines of bead-like granules bounding its inner surface,—one line dorsal in position, the other ventral. The hand and fingers together are as long as the arm. The hand is half again as long as broad, its narrow inner surface bears several rows of small bead-like granules the upper and lower of which are sharply defined and converge
elegantly to the immobile finger, along which they are usually continued for some distance. The fingers are as long as the hand, and have their opposed edges crenulate throughout their extent.

The legs have stout subcylindrical meropodites (the trigonal origin of which, however, is shown by three longitudinal rows of fine granulation), inflated carpopodites, stout dorsally-sharp-edged propodites, and broadly lanceolate, or palmulate, dactyli.

The abdomen in both sexes consists of 4 distinct pieces, the third piece in the male bearing a strong tooth in the middle line.

Colours in spirit: carapace slate-grey with four small ocelli—two on either side of the gastric region: the ocelli have broad red circumferences and small white centres: the pearly tubercles of the upper surface of the arm have the base orange-red and the apex white: the fingers have a yellowish red base, and the legs are indefinitely banded with yellowish red.

The carapace of an adult of average size, of either sex, is about 30 millim. long and 27 millim. broad.

In India this species has been found only off the Malabar Coast at 45 fathoms. In the Museum collection are an adult male and female, and three half-grown females from the Malabar Coast, (and four adult females from Hongkong.)

47. Leucosia obtusifrons, De Haan.


Differs from L. unidentata, De Haan, only in the following characters, adults of both sexes being compared:—

1. The puckered mouth of the pterygostomian invagination—or thoracic sinns—is still visible in all its extent as a long loop of granules lying between the base of the chelipeds and the eave of the carapace; but the granules of the dorsal limb of the loop are so small as to be only visible with a lens; those of the front convexity of the loop have—by a further infolding of the pterygostomian region—become partly welded together and cut off to form an almost isolated ring; while only those that form the ventral limb of the loop remain as large separate granules.

2. The two rows of tubercles on the upper surface of the arm are shorter, ending within the proximal half of the arm.

3. The chelipeds, in the adult male, are less than half again as long as the carapace.

4. The dactyli of the legs are narrowly lanceolate, not palmulate.
5. On either side of the gastric region are two white spots, instead of two red and white ocelli.

6. The body is somewhat smaller, the carapace in the average adult male measuring 25 by 23 millim., and in the average adult female 26 by 24 millim.

In the Museum Collection are 2 adult males, 4 egg-laden females, 2 young males, and a young female, from the Coromandel Coast.

The structural and colour differences hold good irrespective of age or sex, and I therefore think that De Haan's separation of this species from the preceding is justified.

48. Leucosia longifrons, De Haan.

? Cancellus anaturn secundus, Rumph, Amboin. Rariteitkamer, I. 27, pl. x. fig. B.
? Araneus marinus, Seba, Thesaurus, III. 46, pl. xix. figs. 4, 5.


? Leucosia urania., Guérin, Icon. R. A. Crust., pl. vi. fig. 4 (nec Herbst).

Leucosia polita, Hess, Archiv für Naturges. XXXI. i. 1865, pp. 155 and 172, pl. vi. fig. 14; (and ? Haswell, Cat. Austral Crust. p. 120); Jide de Man, Zool. Jahrbücher. Syst. etc., II. 1892, p. 585.


Carapace bluntly rhomboidal, about nine-tenths as long as broad: its surface perfectly smooth and devoid of hair: its antero-lateral borders finely beaded, and strongly sinuous, owing to the prominence of the edge of the well-defined hepatic region: its true posterolateral border beaded only as far as the level of the first pair of legs (2nd pereiopods): its thickened milled epimeral border is visible, dorsally, only in its posterior third when the carapace is held, without any inclination, straight in front of the observer's eyes: its posterior margin short, gently curved, and finely beaded, with the deflexed surface below it quite smooth.

The thoracic sinus is no longer recognizable as the puckered mouth of a simple pterygostomian invagination: it is now a roughly Y-shaped cavity, the tail of the Y being defined by a line of 6 or 7 large pearly granules continuous with the milled epimeral edge of the carapace, the concavity of the fork of the Y being defined by the convex crenulated edge of the pterygostomian region, and the outer limb of the Y being a good deal longer than the inner.

The hepatic regions are strongly convex dorsally, their convexities being quite independent of the general convexity of the carapace.

J. ii. 28
The front is prominent, triangular, and dorsally convex; its length is at least equal to its breadth, and it ends in a projecting laminar triangular tip.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is strongly convex up to a stout terminal tooth.

The chelipeds, in the adult male, are less than one-third longer than the carapace. The upper surface of the arm has both its anterior and posterior borders defined by a distally-incomplete row of tubercles, and, besides the basal eminence formed of 6 to 8 coalescent granules, has four—rarely five or more—large tubercles disposed in an irregular square just beyond the basal eminence: the inner surface of the arm has a few tubercles in its proximal half, as has also the under surface in its proximal fourth. The wrist is quite smooth. The hand is very little longer than broad, its inner edge bears a single row of granules which are often indistinct. The fingers are not much shorter than the hand, and their opposed edges are crenulate—and that but indistinctly—only in their distal two-thirds.

The legs have stout, subcylindrical, perfectly smooth meropodites, inflated carpopodites, propodites with a sharpish dorsal edge, and, in the case of the last pair, with the ventral edge sharp also, and narrowly lanceolate dactyli which are more than half again as long as their propodites.

The abdomen in both sexes consists of 4 distinct pieces, the third piece, in the male, having a denticle in the middle line.

Colours in spirit: carapace light yellowish-brown, with a horseshoe of six impressed white spots in the gastric region, and with a narrowly defined red ring in either branchial region posteriorly; legs broadly banded with yellowish red; fingers with reddish base and white tip; tubercles on upper surface of arm with red base, sharply defined, and white apex.

The carapace of an average adult male is 22 millim. long and 18 millim. broad, of an adult female 25 millim. long and 22 millim. broad.

Over 80 specimens of all ages, from the Andamans, Mergui, Ceylon, and the Persian Gulf.

4Sa. Leucosia longifrons, var. neocaledonica, A. Milne Edwards.


? Leucosia urania, de Man, Notes Leyden Mus. III. 1881, p. 256.

This is certainly a well-marked variety, and perhaps a distinct
species. It differs from L. longifrons, De Haan, only in the following characters, adults of both sexes being compared:—

1. The carapace is closely punctate.
2. The antero-lateral border is sharply crenulate.
3. The hepatic regions although equally convex in the antero-lateral margins, have their dorsal convexity hardly distinguishable from the general convexity of the carapace.
4. The terminal tooth on the ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is extremely acute and prominent.
5. Along the inner edge of the hand, below the upper row of granules, which are very distinct, are several indefinite rows of granules.
6. Along the inner edge of the upper surface of the wrist is a line of 3 or 4 granules.
7. The meropodites of the ambulatory legs have three distinct longitudinal lines of granules,—one dorsal, two ventral.
8. The propodites of the ambulatory legs have their dorsal edges not merely sharp, but highly carinate, and have also their ventral edges carinate.
9. The colours, when good fresh spirit specimens are compared, are very different. On the gastric region is a pair of large ocelli with small white centres and very broad red outer rings. In faded specimens the colours are much those of L. longifrons, but even then, instead of two round spots or rings in the posterior half of the carapace, there are from 4 to 6 large spots round the posterior half of the circumference of the carapace.

Its average size is a little less than that of L. longifrons.

In the Museum collection are 35 adult males and females from Palk Straits, from Karúchi, and from the Persian Gulf.

48b. Leucosia longifrons, var. pulcherrima, Miers.

? Cancellus anatun primus, Rumph, Amboin. Rariteitkamer, I. 27, pl. x. fig. A.

This is certainly only a variety of L. longifrons, De Haan, from which it differs chiefly in the colouration, which is altogether richer and more brilliant. Adult females compared, the only apparent differences from L. longifrons are as follows:—

1. The surface of the carapace is slightly punctate.
2. The propodites of the ambulatory legs are highly carinate dorsally, and have also their ventral edges carinate, as in var. neocaledonica.
3. The two red rings on the posterior half of the carapace are often, but not always, much larger, and the six white spots on the anterior part of the carapace are enclosed in six red circles, which often partly coalesce to form a double trefoil pattern.

In the Museum collection are an adult female, two half-grown females, and a half-grown male, all from the Persian Gulf; and the characteristic trefoil pattern occurs only in the adult female.


This species, although closely resembling *L. longifrons*, and especially the variety (or species) *neocaledonica*, is at once distinguished from these, and from all other species, by its comparatively great size. It is a giant in the genus *Leucosia*, the carapace of an adult female in the Indian Museum collection being 38 millim. long and 34 millim. broad, dimensions almost equalled by Herbst's figure.

It differs from *L. longifrons* only in the following particulars, adult females being compared:—

1. It is very much larger.
2. The antero-lateral border is but slightly sinuous, owing to the slight prominence of the hepatic regions, of which also the dorsal convexities are an almost indistinguishable part of the general convexity of the carapace.
3. The hand is as broad as long, and the fingers have their opposed edges crenulate throughout.
4. The meropodites of the legs are traversed ventrally by a line of granules.
5. The propodites of the legs are foliaceous.
6. The dactyli are broadly lanceolate, and are only equal in length to their propodites.
7. Colours (of a thoroughly well-preserved specimen that has been eight years in spirit) olive green, with a broad white median band, forked posteriorly, extending from the tip of the front to the after end of the gastric region; four dusky red blotches round the posterior half of the circumference of the carapace: legs yellow, banded with red; basal half of fingers red.

*Loc.* Andamans.

The single female specimen in the Indian Museum collection is the exact counterpart of Herbst's figure.

Carapace highly polished, piriform, longer than broad by the whole extent of the front: its antero-lateral borders finely beaded, slightly sinuous, and gradually convergent: its true postero-lateral border beaded only as far as the level of the first pair of legs (2nd pereiopods): its epimeral edge not visible in a dorsal view: its finely-beaded posterior margin almost straight, with the surface below it quite smooth.

The thoracic sinus is a roughly Y-shaped cavity, the tail of the Y being defined by a line of 5 or 6 small pearly granules continuous with the milled epimeral edge, the concavity of the Y being defined by the convex, very finely crenulated edge of the pterygostomian region, and both limbs of the Y being very short.

The hepatic regions are hardly defined posteriorly by a faint crease.

The front is prominent, dorsally convex, and truncate-triangular, ending in three minute teeth, of which the middle one is the largest.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is smooth, and not strongly convex.

Chelipeds little longer than the carapace. The arm has its three borders tuberculate: its upper surface with 5 to 7 pearly tubercles, in two short rows, in its basal half, just beyond a basal eminence formed of 6 to 8 coalescent granules: its inner surface granular or tubercular in rather more than its basal half, and its under surface in rather more than its basal third. The wrist and hand both have a row of sharp-cut granules along their inner edge. The fingers, which meet only at their tips, have the opposed edges distantly crenulate.

The legs are slender: their meropodites are subcylindrical with longitudinal rows of microscopic granulation, dorsally and ventrally: their propodites have sharpish edges, but are not dilated: their dactyli, which are somewhat longer than the propodites, are very narrowly lanceolate.

Colours in spirit: rich warm yellowish-brown with two pale round spots on either side of the gastric region.

Length of carapace of an adult female 23 millim., breadth 18½ millim.

A young and four adult females from the Andamans.

Among Indian species of the L. longifrons group, this is at once recognized by its elongate piriform carapace, by its truncate front, by its nearly straight posterior margin, by its slender legs, and by its warm cinnamon brown colour.
51. Leucosia haswelli, Miers.

Leucosia haswelli, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 324, pl. xxvii. fig. 2.

Carapace with the antero-lateral margins slightly sinuous, owing to the slight convexity of the hepatic regions, which also are defined posteriorly, on the dorsum of the carapace, only by a faint crease. In other respects the carapace almost exactly resembles that of L. longifrons, but is a little more convex.

The front ends abruptly in a projecting, sharply transverse, sinuous edge, the edge under a lens being seen to be faintly bilobed with each lobule again faintly emarginate.

The thoracic sinus is a roughly Y-shaped cavity of no great depth, the tail of the Y being defined by four large pearl-like granules situated above the base of the chelipeds, the concavity of the fork of the Y being defined by the convex perfectly smooth edge of the pterygostomian region, and the limbs of the Y being both equally short.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is moderately convex without a terminal tooth.

The chelipeds are almost exactly like those of L. longifrons; but on the upper surface of the arm there are always at least six pearly tubercles, in two short lines, running forwards from the basal eminence formed of coalescent granules, and these tubercles, like some of those on the inner edge of the arm, are of an uniform transparent blood-red colour; the wrist has a row of tiny blood-red granules along its inner edge; and the hand has not only a row of granules along its inner edge, but also, below this, a row of punctuations which become granules on the immobile finger: finally, the fingers are crenulate along the whole extent of their opposed edges.

Except that their propodites are sharply carinate, the legs exactly resemble those of L. longifrons.

Colours in spirit: light greenish yellow, mottled with darker, and with a dark greenish brown blotch on the posterior part of either branchial region and two white spots on either side of the gastric region.

Size of carapace of an adult male 21 millim. long and 18 millim. broad, of an adult female 22.5 by 20 millim.

37 specimens, young and adult, of both sexes, from the Andamans, are in the Indian Museum collection. In the smallest young the carapace is more elongate and its posterior border is almost straight, its whole shape being very much like that of L. marmorea, Bell.

52. Leucosia pallida, Bell.

Carapace more nearly circular than in any other species of the genus, owing to the convexity of the antero-lateral margins; its surface perfectly smooth; its antero-lateral margins crenulate: its true posterolateral margins beaded almost up to the level of the 2nd pair of legs (3rd pereiopods); its epimal edge not visible in a dorsal view; its posterior margin in the adult, as well as in the young, nearly straight, salient, and having the outer angles dentiform, the deflexed surface below being quite smooth.

The thoracic sinus is a Y-shaped cavity of no great depth; the tail of the Y being defined by a row of 6 or 7 granules, three or four of which are large and pearl-like; the concavity of the fork of the Y being defined by the convex smooth edge of the pterygostomian region; and both limbs of the Y being equally short.

The front is much broader than long and is distinctively concave in the mid-dorsal line, anteriorly: it ends in three denticles, the middle one of which is the most prominent.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is strongly convex up to a stout terminal tooth.

The upper surface of the arm is traversed, in its proximal half, by 7 to 9 pearly tubercles arranged in two rows running forwards from the basal eminence formed by the usual mass of coalescent granules: the inner edge of the upper surface of the wrist bears a few tiny tubercles: the hand, which is more than three-fourths as broad as long, has its outer edge strongly carinate, and its inner edge granular: the fingers meet only at their tips, where alone they are faintly denticulate, their length is four-fifths that of the hand.

Except that they are more slender, and have sharply carinated propodites, and slender very narrow dactyli, the legs are as in L. longifrons.

Colours in spirit: delicate lavender grey marbled with darker; a pair of brown spots in the posterior part of the carapace, and two pairs of pale spots in the gastric region.

The carapace of an adult female is 21 millim. long and 18 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum collection are 3 adult females (one with eggs) from the Andamans, and a young male from the Persian Gulf.
53. *Leucosia corallicola*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 4.

Carapace somewhat piriform, longer than broad almost by the whole length of the front; the antero-lateral borders gradually converging, and coarsely crenulate up to the smooth sharp lateral borders of the front: the true postero-lateral border, which is also crenulate, ceases abruptly at the level of the first pair of true legs: the posterior margin is quite straight with the outer angles pronounced: the epimeral edge is only visible dorsally in its posterior part.

The thoracic sinus is deep and distinct, but short and in places ill defined: its longitudinal limb is bounded by 3 or 4 small (small because the species is small) granules above the base of the chelipeds: the edge of the pterygostomian region, which defines it in front, is convex and irregularly wrinkled but not granular.

The front is almost as in *L. longifrons*: it is long, strongly convex dorsally, and ends in a broad triangular somewhat deflexed tip which projects beyond the orbits.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds is not abnormally convex.

The chelipeds are as in *L. pallida*, as are the legs.

Colours in spirit: light yellow marbled with brownish. The carapace of not quite adult females, and of the males, is 10 millim. long and 8 millim. broad.

Loc. Off Malabar Coast, 29 fathoms on a bottom of "hard flat coral slabs" (Alfred Carpenter).

This species may possibly be Bell's *L. affinis* (Trans. Linn. Soc. Vol. XXI. 1855, p. 287, pl. xxx. fig. 6), but the front and the thoracic sinus are quite different from the figures of that species. It is certainly not the immature form of *L. longifrons*, *L. haswelli*, *L. pallida*, or *L. whitmeei*, to which group it belongs. Among Indian forms its closest relative is *L. pallida* Bell.

54. *Leucosia whitmeei*, Miers.


Carapace piriform, longer than broad by the whole length of the front; the antero-lateral borders hardly sinuous, gradually converging, and finely milled; the true postero-lateral border, which is also finely milled, ceases abruptly at the level of the interval between the chelipeds and the first pair of legs; the posterior margin, in the adult, no less than in the young, almost straight, with the external angles somewhat pronounced, the deflexed surface below being quite smooth; the epimeral edge visible to dorsal view only in its posterior part.
The thoracic sinus is a deep hardly Y-shaped cavity, since the outer limb of the Y is greatly produced and the inner limb is very short: the tail of the Y is defined by two singularly large fungiform or reniform tubercles with sometimes a third smaller one behind, and the strongly convex edge of the pterygostomian region, which defines the thoracic sinus in front, is finely milled.

The front is prominent, almost quadrangular, with a sharply transverse sinuous edge and with its dorsal surface, anteriorly, markedly concave.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is broadly carinate up to a strong terminal tooth.

The chelipeds, in the adult male, are very little longer than the carapace. The arm is slender and is ornamented as in *L. pallida*: the wrist is quite smooth: the hand, which is nearly twice as long as broad and nearly twice the length of the fingers, has its outer edge carinate and its inner edge sharp: the short fingers meet only at the tip, where alone they are faintly denticulate. The legs are as in *L. pallida*.

Colours in spirit: fawn colour, the front of the carapace sometimes light olive-green; four large round brown spots round the circumference of the carapace behind; two pale spots on either side of the gastric region.

The carapace of the adult male is 14 millim. long and 11 millim. broad; that of the adult female is 13 millim. long and 11 millim. broad.

A young male and 26 adults of both sexes (many of the females with eggs) from the Andamans, are in the Indian Museum collection.

55. *Leucosia whitei*, Bell.


Carapace not appreciably longer than broad, elegantly urn-shaped; its surface smooth, except for (1) a narrow strip of thick short fur clothing its postero-lateral border, (2) a sharp angular granule-tipped eminence springing from the vault of either hepatic region, and (3) a patch of granules just dorsad of the lateral epibranchial angle; its antero-lateral border smooth as far as the front end of the thoracic sinus, and then beaded; its true postero-lateral border beaded as far as the level of the base of the 2nd pair of legs (3rd pereiopods); its epimeral edge visible in all its extent, dorsally; its posterior margin gently curved,

J. II. 29
the inflexed surface below it having numerous punctuations and squa-
orous granules.

The thoracic sinus is a simple cavity defined ventrally by a loop of 
small somewhat irregular granules, and not very well defined in front.

The front is broader than long, dorsally convex, and its tip, which 
is truncated pitted and deflexed, ends in 3 broad denticles.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of 
the female is smooth (non-carinate).

The sub-cylindrical arm is closely nodular everywhere except in 
the middle of the ventral surface; the sub-globular wrist has about half 
of its upper surface, and a band on the inner edge of its under surface, 
granular: the hand is inflated, or sub-globular, with its base granular, 
and its inner edge sharply crenulate: the fingers, which are not much 
shorter than the hand, meet only at their tips, where alone they are 
denticulate.

The legs are compressed: the meropodites, which are much com-
pressed, are finely granular along the edges; the carpopodites and 
propodites are sharply carinate, dorsally; the dactyli, which are nearly 
as long as their propodites and carpopodites together, are narrowly 
lanceolate.

The abdomen of the female consists of 4 pieces, and the large third 
piece is again subdivided into 3 pieces by two deep furrows which, 
however, are broadly interrupted in the middle line.

A single egg-laden female from the Andamans has the carapace 14 
millim. long and 13.5 millim. broad.

The colours, according to Bell, are light brown with small angular 
red spots on the carapace, and a large red spot on the upper surface of 
the hand.

Our single specimen, which has been in strongly carbolized spirit 
for over 20 years, is now an uniform stone grey.

56. Leucosia cumingii, Bell.

Leucosia cumingii, Bell, Trans. Linn. Soc. Vol. XXI. 1855, p. 290, pl. xxxi. fig. 

Carapace quite devoid of marginal fur, a little broader than long, 
the inequality being hardly appreciable in the adult female, elegantly 
hexagonal as in the preceding species. The antero-lateral border, the 
main curve of which would be slightly concave, is convex by reason of 
the strongly marked angular projection of the hepatic region. The 
antero-lateral margin may be obscurely milled just in front of its junc-
tion with the true postero-lateral border, but the latter, as well as the 
posterior margin, is quite smooth: the posterior margin is gently curved, 
and in the male prominent.
The thoracic sinus is a deep obscurely Y-shaped cavity full of hair, the tail of the Y being defined by a row of 5 flat pearly granules situated above the chelifeds, the inner limb of the Y being very short, and the outer limb of the Y being produced up to the antero-lateral border to accent the boundary between the hepatic and branchial regions, the concavity of the fork of the Y being sharply defined by the smooth convex edge of the pterygostomian region.

The front is broader than long, deflexed and obscurely bilobed at tip, and a little concave in the mid-dorsal line anteriorly.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds of the female is perfectly flat.

The edges of the trigonal arm are tuberculate: on the upper surface of the arm two short rows of tubercles arise from a mass of granules and short hairs at the base of the arm, and run, one towards the inner, one to the outer, edge of the arm: the wrist and the hand are quite devoid of granules: the fingers are nearly as long as the hand, and meet only at the tips.

The legs have all the joints compressed but not dilated.

The abdomen of the male consists of 4 pieces, that of the female of 3 pieces only.

Colours in spirit: yellowish white with yellowish brown markings, the hand and the fingers each with a brownish cross-baund, the abdomen of the female with brownish yellow markings in its anterior (true posterior) third.

A male and an egg-laden female from the Nicobars: the carapace of the male is 11 millim. long and 10 millim. broad, that of the female is 12 × 11·5 millim.

57. *Leucosia sima*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 5.

Very closely related to *L. cumingii*, but differs from it, and from all other species of the genus, in the length of the posterior margin of the carapace, which is considerably more than half the greatest breadth of the carapace. Its form therefore would be broadly hexagonal, but owing to the shortness of the front and to the great convexity of the hepatic regions, it almost forms a pentagon.

Besides in the form of the carapace, which is unique in the genus, it differs from *L. cumingii*, Bell, only in the following characters, adult females being compared:—

1. The front hardly breaks beyond the general convexity of the anterior half of the carapace owing to the still greater angular prominence of the hepatic regions.

2. The antero-lateral margin of the carapace behind the angular
prominence of the hepatic region, and the postero-lateral margin up to the level of the base of the 1st pair of legs, are distinctly beaded.

3. The thoracic sinus has no definite boundary in front, although it is deep and defined ventrally by large pearly granules as in *L. cunningi*.

4. The inner edge of the upper surface of the wrist bears a row of granules, which is continued on to the base of the hand.

5. *The fingers are only half the length of the hand.*

An adult egg-laden female from Bombay has the carapace 13 millim. long and 13 millim. broad.


Carapace as broad as long, hexagonal, with the antero-lateral borders strongly convex and smooth: the *true* postero-lateral border is clothed with a strip of dense dark-coloured fur; there are also a few scattered stiff hairs on the posterior part of the epibranchial regions.

The thoracic sinus is a simple cavity, deep, sharply defined anteriorly, containing a good many hairs and a line of tiny granules, besides the row of 2 or 3 larger pearly granules (situated above the base of the chelipeds) which define it ventrally.

The front is prominent, broader than long, concave in the mid-dorsal line and distinctly bilobed.

The arm is markedly trigonal with the antero-external angle expanded, its upper surface is bounded internally by a row of pearly tubercles, externally by a row of pearly granules, and is otherwise smooth, except for a few granules almost hidden in hair and a single larger tubercle at its base. The wrist is smooth and subglobular, with obscure traces of carination along its outer surface. The hand is a little longer than broad and has its outer edge strongly carinate, the carina being continued on the mobile finger, where, however, it is less marked: the little lobule at the base of the inner margin of the hand is beaded all round its edge. The fingers, which are not much shorter than the hand, meet only at the tip, and have their opposed edges smooth throughout.

The legs are much compressed, and have the carpopodites strongly carinate dorsally, the propodites strongly carinate dorsally and ventrally, and the dactyli extremely slender and hardly as long as their propodites: the meropodites also of the last pair are carinate dorsally.

Colours in spirit: porcelain white or pale yellow. M. A. Milne Edwards describes the colours as bright greenish grey with numerous specks of orange red.

Besides a specimen from Upolu purchased from the Museum
Godeffroy, there are, in the Indian Museum collection two apparently adult males dredged, one off the south coast of Ceylon in 34 fathoms, and the other from the Persian Gulf.

The carapace of the latter is 8·5 millim. long and 8·5 millim. broad.

59. Leucosia haematosticta, Adams and White.


Carapace sharply hexagonal, elegantly urn-shaped, its breadth equal to its length; its surface smooth except for a strip of thick short harsh white fur, which extends from the lateral epibranchial angle along the whole length of the true posterior border; its antero-lateral borders slightly concave and smooth, or very faintly milled; its true postero-lateral border ending abruptly at the level of the base of the second pair of legs (3rd pereiopods); its thickened milled epimeral edge, which is continuous with the posterior margin and ends at a sharp tooth just behind the base of the chelipeds, is visible, dorsally, in all its extent, when the carapace is held, without any inclination, straight in front of the observer's eyes; its posterior margin perfectly straight, with the outer angles well defined, and with the deflexed surface below it perfectly smooth.

The thoracic sinus is a simple cavity, defined in front by the smooth, very oblique, slightly convex edge of the pterygostomian plate: it is more or less filled with hair and is devoid of granules large enough to be seen with the naked eye.

The front is prominent, dorsally convex, much broader than long, and has its sinuous front margin strongly deflexed.

The chelipeds in the adult male are about one half as long again as the carapace. The upper surface of the trigonal arm has a single line of tubercles along its inner border, and a partly-fused double row along its outer border; at its base are some small tubercles hidden in a well-defined patch of encrusting spongy pubescence, of a whitish colour, from which two or three tubercles run forward to the inner border. The ventral border of the arm is tubercular, the tubercles arising somewhat profusely in a dense patch of spongy pubescence; the inner and under surfaces are quite smooth. The wrist is smooth, except for one or two tiny granules along its inner edge. The hand is a little longer than broad, its inner surface has a single row of granules, which is continued some way along the immobile finger. The fingers are about as long as the hand, and are somewhat hairy: their opposed edges
are crenulate along the distal two-thirds, the crenulation being most marked on the immobile finger.

The legs have the meropodites compressed, and concave on the ventral surface, the concavity being defined by two prominent longitudinal lines of granulation; the carpopodites dorsally subcarinate, but not dilated; the propodites carinate both dorsally and ventrally, but not dilated; and the dactyli narrowly lanceolate, and nearly as long as their carpopodites and propodites combined.

The abdomen of the male consists of 4 pieces, the third piece having a strong tooth in the middle line: that of the female consists of only 3 pieces.

Colours in life and in spirit: front pinkish-grey; the rest of the carapace ivory white covered with roundish crimson spots, which may be scattered, or may form a definite network: thoracic sterna, abdominal terga and external maxillipeds with similar spots; and a few similar but larger spots on the upper surface of all the joints of the chelipeds: legs banded with crimson.

In the Museum collection are two adult males and a half-grown female from the Madras side of Palk Straits, in 12 fms. and upwards.

The carapace of the largest male is 12'5 millim. long and 12'5 millim. broad.

60. Leucosia margaritata, A Milne Edwards.

Leucosia margaritata, A. Milne Edwards, Nouv. Archiv. du Mus. X. 1874, p. 42, pl. ii. fig. 3.

Differs from L. hematosticta, Ad. and Wh., only in the following particulars:—

1. Its size is even smaller, the carapace in the adult of either sex measuring only 8'5 millim. in length and 8'5 millim. in breadth.

2. The spongy pubescence on the base of the chelipeds, and the fur along the postero-lateral edge of the carapace are coal-black.

3. The hepatic regions are indicated by faint bulgings above the antero-lateral border.

4. The thoracic sinns is much shallower, being, in fact, almost obsolete.

5. The upper surface of the arm is bounded both in front and behind by two rows of pearly tubercles.

6. On the ventral surface of the basal joint of the external maxillipeds there is a sharp stout tooth, and another on the ventral surface of the ischium joint of the female.

7. Colours in spirit: old ivory white, the carapace and chelipeds elegantly reticulated with bright reddish brown.
In the Indian Museum collection are two adult males and an adult female laden with eggs. All came from an encrustcd bottom of shells and shingle; one from the Andamans, one from the Malabar coast at 26–31 fms., and one from the Coromandel coast at 18 fms.

61. Leucosia craniolaris, (Herbst.)


Cancer craniolaris, Herbst, Krabben, I. ii. 90, pl. ii. fig. 17 1 2 and (?) Fabr. Ent. Syst. II. 441.


Leucosia craniolaris, var. levimana, Miers, Zool. H. M. S. Alert, pp. 184 and 250, pl. xxvi. fig. A.

Carapace rather sharply hexagonal, about six-sevenths as long as broad: its surface perfectly smooth and devoid of hair: its antero-lateral borders finely beaded, almost straight, and gradually converging to join the sides of the truncate-triangular front without any abrupt break: its true postero-lateral border beaded, the beading ending rather abruptly at the level of the base of the first pair of legs (2nd pereiopods): its thickened milled epimeral edge, which is continuous with the posterior margin and ends at a sharp tooth just behind the base of the chelipeds, is visible, dorsally, in all its extent when the carapace is held, without any inclination, straight in front of the observer's eyes: its posterior margin is almost straight and finely beaded, and the deflexed surface below it is covered with rows of sharp granules.

The thoracic sinus is a deep cavity full of hair, and—when denuded—is devoid of any tubercles or granules visible to the naked eye: it is bounded in front by the finely beaded, or milled, convex edge of the pterygostomian plate, so as to end in two broad notches of nearly equal size. The convexities of the hepatic regions are an indistinguishable part of the general convexity of the carapace.

The front is prominent, dorsally convex, and truncate triangular; its length is less than its breadth; and it ends in five prongs, the outer of which on either side are the sharp external orbital angles, and the middle one of which is by far the most prominent.

The ventral surface of the ischium of the external maxillipeds, in the female, is strongly convex up to a strong terminal tooth.

The chelipeds, in the adult male, are two-thirds longer than the carapace: the trigonal arm has beaded edges, the beading failing at the distal end of the outer border, and being spread out and prunse at the
proximal end of the ventral border: all the surfaces of the arm, however, are practically smooth, for although there are a few small tubercles at their proximal ends, these are covered and almost concealed by a dense adherent encrusting spongy pubescence, which is specially well marked on the upper surface. The surface of the wrist is quite smooth, except for two or three tiny granules along the inner edge of the upper surface. The hand is nearly as broad as long; and its inner surface is bounded by two prominent longitudinal rows of sharp-cut bead-like granules, which are continued some way along the immobile finger. The fingers are nearly as long as the hand, and are stoutly denticulate along the whole extent of their opposed edges.

The legs have the meropodites much compressed, those of the first three pairs being sharply squared, with four sharp longitudinal lines of granules, and those of the last pair being broadened and carinated ventrally as well as dorsally; the carpopodites, in all, are compressed and strongly carinate dorsally; the propodites are compressed and strongly carinate both dorsally and ventrally; and the dactyli are broadly lanceolate.

The abdomen, in the male, to external view, consists of only 3 distinct pieces, the second piece bearing a tiny denticle in the middle line.

Colours in spirit: stone blue with indefinite longitudinal stripes of darker hue; chelipeds, above, livid purplish-blue; legs yellowish.

The carapace of an adult male is 23 millim. long and 20 millim. broad; of an adult female, 21·5 millim. long and 19 millim. broad.

In the Museum collection are 2 adult males and 3 adult females from the mouth of the R. Hooghly.


Differs from *L. craniolaris*, adults of both sexes being compared, only in the following particulars:—

1. The antero-lateral borders are distinctly emarginate behind the hepatic regions, the emargination being caused by the encroachment of the outer limb of the thoracic sinus, and being plainly visible, dorsally, when the carapace is held, without any inclination, straight in front of the observer's eyes.

2. The hand is very appreciably longer than broad, and the fingers are every bit as long as the hand.

3. The colours in spirit are: carapace blackish blue, or nearly black, with flame-coloured stripes; chelipeds from the distal fourth of the arm to near the tips of the fingers, smoky flame-coloured on both surfaces, as are also the legs; under surface of body ruddy brown.
In size similar to *L. craniolaris*.

Two adult males, an adult female, and a young female from the Andamans are in the Indian Museum collection.

In the young one the posterior margin of the carapace is perfectly straight, with the outer angles dentiform.

63. *Leucosia pubescens*, Miers.


Diffsers from *L. craniolaris* Herbst, only in the following particulars:—

1. The front is as long as broad, and its sides meet the anterolateral borders of the carapace at an angle.

2. The inflexed surface below the posterior margin of the dorsum of the carapace is quite smooth.

3. The thoracic sinus, when denuded of its hair, is a shallow cavity, and the edge of the pterygostomian region which bounds the sinus anteriorly is thickened, smooth, and little convex.

4. The inner edge of the hand is almost devoid of granules.

5. The meropodites of the first three pairs of legs are rounded, not sharply squared, and usually have only a single longitudinal row—ventral in position—of minute granules: those of the last pair, though compressed, are not carinate, except that ventrally, about the middle, they bear a serrated lobule.

6. The carpopodites of the legs are inflated and non-carinate, and the propodites are but slightly carinate.

7. In fresh spirit specimens the carapace is light slate blue, traversed longitudinally by four broken longitudinal stripes of greenish brown which are so far continuous as to form a treble loop something like an incomplete pair of spectacles or a rather fantastic U: the chelipeds and legs with bands of yellowish brown, and the base of the fingers yellowish brown. In old spirit specimens the markings are not found on the carapace.

The carapace of an adult male is 18 millim. long and 15 millim. broad, that of an adult female is 18.5 millim. by 15 millim.

In the Indian Museum collection are 3 adult males and 2 adult females from the Madras Coast, two adult females and a young male from the Persian Gulf, an adult and a half-grown male from the J. II. 30
Andamans, and young males from Palk Straits, Mergui (and Hongkong).

The young male from Mergui has been named *Pseudophilyra hoedtii* by Dr. de Man.

64. *Leucosia truncata*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 6.

Diffsers from *L. pubescens*, ovigerous females compared, *only* in the following characters:

1. The front is broad and so extremely short that its free edge does not project beyond, indeed barely projects as far as, the epistome.
2. The thoracic sinus is extremely shallow, but yet is a distinct sinus, with a row of minute granules above the base of the chelipeds.
3. The dactyi are palmulate.
4. A distinct line of sharp cut beads bounds the inner edge of the wrist and of the hand.

Two adult (ovigerous) females from the Orissa coast. The colouration is exactly similar to that of *L. pubescens*, but darker.

The first specimen that I saw I regarded, after careful examination, as either a malformation of *L. pubescens*, or a specimen of *L. pubescens* that had had its front broken and imperfectly repaired. But a second ovigerous female of exactly similar form, from another dredging station, now leads to the conclusion that, instead of being malformations, these two specimens must represent either a new species of the *L. craniolaris* and *rhomboidalis* type, or possibly may belong to the *L. porcellana* of Fabricius, which de Man states definitely is a true *Leucosia*.

At any rate the species here under consideration is a genuine *Leucosia*, and not a *Pseudophilyra* or *Philyra*.


Diffsers from *L. craniolaris* Herbst, only in the following particulars, adults of both sexes being compared:

1. Its size is very much smaller: the carapace of the adult, in our series of 23 specimens, is never more than 16 millim., and is usually about 14 millim. long.
2. The front, which is as long as broad, has its sides subparallel...
and hence forming a very abrupt angle with the antero-lateral borders of the carapace: it ends in 3 teeth, of which the two outer are small and deflexed and only the middle one is large and prominent. As, also, the external orbital angles are inconspicuous, the front, when examined without a lens, seems to end in a single sharp point, as shown in De Haan's figure.

3. The thoracic sinus, when denuded of its hair, is a shallow cavity, and the edge of the pterygostomian region that forms its anterior boundary is thickened, smooth, and almost straight.

4. The chelipeds of the adult male are less than half again as long as the carapace.

5. The inner surface of the wrist is bounded both above and below by a line of granules.

6. Colours in spirit: carapace and dorsal surface of chelipeds blue-black; the carapace with two divergent crescents of dark red spots in its anterior half, following the anterior boundary of the epibranchial regions; tips of arms hands and fingers sometimes nearly white, bases of fingers sometimes yellow.

17 adults of both sexes (including females with eggs) from the Coromandel coast in 13 to 25 fathoms, and an adult male and female from the Andamans (besides 4 adults from Hongkong) are in the Indian Museum collection.

66. Leucosia phyllochira, Bell.


This species has a piriform carapace, and is distinguished from all its congeners by the following characters:—

1. The chelipeds are shorter than the carapace.
2. The arms have their upper surface much expanded.
3. The hands are broader than long, are foliaceous, and have both their inner and outer edges strongly carinate.

A single small specimen from Palk Straits is in the Indian Museum collection.

Onychomorpha, Stimpson.


Carapace shaped much like a human nail, depressed, with all its margins, behind the front, forming a continuous laminar brim, increasing in breadth from before backwards and beneath which the true legs are almost entirely concealed in flexion: the expansion of the posterior
margin is particularly broad: the regions of the carapace are not delimited. Front short, hardly projecting beyond the general outline of the carapace, but projecting well beyond the edge of the buccal cavern. Eyes minute: orbits with a long suture in the roof, and a small gap at the inner canthus, but complete and affording complete concealment to the eyes: the floor of the orbit is closely appressed to the roof of the buccal cavern. Antennules folding a little obliquely. Antennæ obsolete.

Buccal cavern longer than broad: the exopodite of the external maxillipeds is elongate, and not much broader than the endognath, and has its outer edge a little curved: the acutely triangular merus of the endognath projects beyond the exognath, and is much longer than the ischium, measured along the inner edge.

The chelipeds, compared with the legs, are very massive: they are depressed and laminar, and are about the same length as the carapace: the fingers are stout, compressed, and very short.

The legs are slender and compressed, and when flexed are almost entirely concealed beneath the expanded edge of the carapace.

67. Onychomorpha lamelligera, Stimpson.


Carapace triangular with the sides slightly curved, a little longer than broad; depressed, laminar, and unguiform owing to the preponderance of the broad laminar brim, to which the true carapace (the part lodging the visceræ) forms a low convex circular crown.

The surface of the carapace is smooth, without any indication of regions: the edge of the brim is elegantly striated. The under surface of the body is also quite smooth, except for the striations all round the edge of the carapace.

The front is a little recurved upwards.

The chelipeds, in the female, are a very little longer than the carapace: the arm is sharply trigonal, with the outer edge cristiform, the edge of the crest being finely striated like the edge of the carapace: the outer edge of the wrist is carinate, and a ridge traverses the upper surface of the wrist: the hand is laminar with the edges sharp and striated beneath a copious spongy pubescence; it is rather more than half again as long as broad, and more than twice as long as the compressed fingers.

The legs are short and slender, with the merus, carpus and propodite carinated, and the dactylus almost filiform.
1896.] A. Alcock—Carcinological Fauna of India. 237

In the female all the segments of the abdomen except the last appear to be fused together, although the first and second can be recognized.

The carapace of an apparently adult female is 7 millim. long, and 6.5 millim. in greatest breadth.

A single female occurs in the collection of the Indian Museum,—from Palk Straits.

*Philyra*, Leach.

*Philyra*, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 320.

*Philyra* can be at once distinguished from *Leucosia* by the absence of a thoracic sinus, and from *Pseudophilyra* by the fact that the front is broad and either not all produced to form a *Leucosia*-like snout, or if so produced (as it is, to some extent, in *Philyra platychira*) then the side-wall of either hepatic region forms an independent marginal facet.

Carapace usually circular and somewhat depressed, with the epistome projecting beyond the broad front; the dorsal surface of the carapace is generally bounded by a continuous beaded line; the hepatic and branchial regions usually fairly well defined by grooves or creases.

Buccal orifice transversely oblong, with the anterior angles broadly rounded: the exognath broadly dilated, usually foliaceous, the outer and anterior borders forming parts of one wide curve: the merus of the endognath narrowly and acutely triangular, the length of its inner border being not less, or not much less, than that of the inner border of the broad ischium.

Orbits small and sunken, with two sutures in the upper and outer wall, and a hiatus at the inner angle, where the minute antennal flagellum stands. The antennules fold transversely.

Chelipeds symmetrical and, relatively to the legs, very massive; longer in the male—about twice the length of the carapace—than in the female: true legs small.

The abdomen of the male consists of 3 or 4 pieces, that of the female of 4.
Key to the Indian species of Philyra.*

I. Carapace circular, never carinate or covered with pubescence dorsally; upper surface of chelipeds never longitudinally carinate: —

1. The epistome and the lower border of the marginal hepatic facet form a lobe that projects far beyond the front, like the lower jaw of a bulldog: —
   i. Carapace as long as broad, its surface only partly, and very variably granular: chelipeds of adult male more than twice as long as the carapace .......................... P. scabriuscula.
   ii. Carapace a little broader than long, its surface always completely covered—except sometimes on the tip of the front—with beadlike granules: chelipeds of the adult male much less than twice the length of the carapace ........................................ P. verrucosa.

2. The epistome projects either very slightly in all its extent, or not in its entire extent, beyond the front: —
   i. The sidewall of the hepatic region forms, on either side, an independent facet on the antero-lateral margin of the carapace; the margin of the epistome is deeply cleft on either side, below the eye; hands between 2 and 3 times as long as broad, fingers with their opposed edges toothless ..................................................... P. platychira.
   ii. The sidewall of the hepatic regions is not flattened to form a facets; the margin of the epistome not cleft below the eye; hands never twice as long as broad, fingers denticulate: —

   a. The carapace is almost smooth to the naked eye; the regions of the carapace are hardly defined: —
      a. The whole of the epistome projects beyond the front, which is hardly pubescent: the beads on the line that defines the circumference of the carapace are of uniform small size; terminal segment of the exognath roughly semicircular; hands not inflated, fingers not strongly bent inwards in the male; sixth abdominal tergum quite smooth ................................................................. P. globosa, (Fabr.)

   b. Only the internal angles of the afferent branchial orifices project beyond the front, which is hairy; some of the marginal granules of the carapace are enlarged and almost dentiform, at fairly regular intervals; terminal segment of the exognath ovaly, and very elegantly, follicles; fingers, in the male, strongly bent inwards; sixth abdominal tergum, in the male, with a small median denticle
      b. The regions of the carapace form independent swellings, the convexities of which are closely covered with large vesiculos granules.......................... P. globulosa, Edw.

   II. Carapace sharply hexagonal, the posterior margin quite straight and the posterior angles dentiform: traversed fore and aft by a median carina, and with an oblique carina on either branchial region:
      upper surface of chelipeds traversed—from base of arm to finger-cleft—by a sharp ridge.............. P. sexangula.

* Dr. Henderson includes Philyra adamsii Bell (Trans. Linn. Soc. Vol. XXI. 1855, p. 301, pl. xxxii. fig. 1) in the Indian Fauna. I have not given it a place in this Key because, from the figures and description, I cannot satisfy myself that it is really a Philyra. It seems to me to be, rather, a Pseudophilyra.
68. *Philyra scabriuscula*, (Fabr.)

Seba, III. pl. xix. figs. 10, 11.

? *Cancer cancellus*, Herbst, Krabben, I. ii. 94, pl. ii. fig. 20.


The epistome and the subhepatic regions form a dorsally-flattened, marginally-crenulate, rounded lobe, which is separated from the anterior curve of the carapace by a groove and projects far beyond the front, like the lower jaw of a bulldog.

The carapace is discoidal, with the margin beaded and the dorsal surface very variably ornamented with vesicular granules visible to the naked eye; these, however, never completely cover the carapace, and are rarely altogether absent, but are generally confined to the outer part of the branchial regions and to the branchio-cardiac grooves, which are broadly defined. The hepatic regions also are defined, by a slight marginal indentation and by a dorsal wrinkle.

The front is divided into two lobes by a deep broad groove, and the roof of the orbit is deeply fissured, so that the external orbital angle is acutely emphasized.

The edges of the thoracic sterna and the basal edge of the abdomen, as well as the greater part of the pterygostomian regions, are ornamented with polished granules; but the surface of the external maxillipeds is perfectly smooth, except in the female, where there are traces of granulation on the endopodite.

The chelipeds in the adult male are about $2\frac{1}{2}$, in the adult female about $1\frac{1}{2}$, times the length of the carapace: the arms bear rows of beadlike granules running along the upper and inner surfaces but fading away distally; the under surface of the arm is almost smooth: the inner edge of the wrist has a single row, and the inner edge of the hand several rows, of minute vesicular granules, which are hardly visible to the naked eye even in the male, and are obsolete in the female. The hands are twice as long as broad: the fingers, although they meet only at their extreme tip, are denticulate all along the opposed edges; the mobile finger is nearly as long as the hand.

The legs are slender and smooth, except for a line of microscopic granulation along the under surface of the meropodites.
The abdomen of the adult male consists of two linear and hidden basal pieces, a triangular apical piece, and a long triangular middle piece in which the division of the 6th tergum is marked by a faint transverse groove.

The diameter of the carapace of the adult male is 12 to 14 millim., of the adult female about 10 millim.

Colours in spirit: carapace mottled with dull brown and greenish shades; chelipeds distinctly and legs indistinctly banded with dull brown.

In the Indian Museum collection are 110 specimens from Tavoy, Mergui, Madras coast, Travancore coast, Karáchi, Mekrán coast, and Persian Gulf.

1. A variety from Madras—represented by a single male—has the greater part of the carapace covered with granules, four of which—one in the mid-gastric, one in the mid-cardiac, and one on either branchial region—are much enlarged; and has chelipeds a good deal less than twice the carapace in length.

2. A variety from the Nicobars—also represented by a single male—has the whole carapace, except the front and the anterior limit of the gastric region, very closely covered with large granules much as in the next species.


Differs from *P. scabriuscula*, (Fabr.), adults of both sexes being compared, only in the following characters:—

1. The carapace is irregularly oval rather than discoidal, especially in the female, owing to the greater lateral bulging of the branchial regions.

2. The whole dorsal surface of the carapace, except sometimes the front, is closely covered with beadlike granules, which are larger posteriorly, and one of which—somewhere near the middle—is usually enlarged.

3. A slight transverse dorsal indentation separates the hepatic from the branchial region on either side, but there is no independent dorsal bulging of the latter.

4. The branchio-cardiac grooves are narrow and deep.

5. The front is divided into two lobes by a broad shallow groove: the fissure in the roof of the orbit is indistinct, so that the external orbital angle is not sharply pronounced.

6. The whole surface of all the thoracic sterna is closely beaded, and the surface of the exopodite as well as of the outer half of the endopodite of the external maxillipeds is granular.
7. The chelipeds, in the adult male, are less than twice the length of the carapace: the distal end of the upper surface of the arm is covered with granules, and the greater part of the under surface of the arm is granular: the wrist and hand of the male have, along their inner edge, a row of granules quite visible to the naked eye: the hand is only half again as long as broad.

8. The size is a good deal smaller—the carapace of the adult male being about 9 millim. long and 10 millim. broad, that of the adult female being about 8 millim. long and 9 millim. broad.

9. Colours in spirit: dorsum blue-black, with a coppery tinge which is most marked on the chelipeds.

12 adults (male and female) from off Puri, 10 fathoms, from Madras, and from Karachi, are in the Indian Museum.

70. *Philyra sexangula*, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 2.

The whole exoskeleton, excluding the tips of the fingers and dactyls, is closely covered with a short close microscopic velvet-like pubescence—both dorsally and ventrally.

Carapace as long as broad, sharply hexagonal, traversed fore and aft by an interrupted median carina: the branchial regions are also traversed obliquely backwards each by a carina which terminates on either postero-lateral margin at a sharp eminence. The straight posterior margin has its outer angles strongly dentiform.

The side wall of either hepatic region forms an independent facet, which also involves the front and thus presents a condition intermediate between that of *P. platychira* and *P. scabriuscula*.

The edge of the front is straight and bilobed, and the straight edge of the epistome projects beyond it. There is a slight notch in the edge of the epistome beneath the eye on either side.

The chelipeds in the adult male are nearly $2\frac{1}{2}$ times as long as the carapace; their upper surface, from the base of the arm to the finger cleft, is traversed by a sharp ridge; they are devoid of any granules visible through the general velvet: the hand is twice as long as broad, and the fingers are rather over two-thirds the length of the hand and have their opposed edges finely denticulate and hairy: the inner edge of the upper surface of the hand is traversed by a second sharp ridge.

The legs are slender and compressed, the under edge of their propodites and dactyls being fringed with long hairs.

The abdomen of the male appears to consist of only two pieces, namely a small apical piece, and a long triangular plate in which the 6th tergum is marked off by a groove and bears a strong median tooth.

J. ii. 31
The diameter of the carapace of the male is 8 millim.

Colours uniform blackish brown everywhere above and below.

Loc. Godāvari coast, Sacramento shoal, 6 fms., a single male: and Persian Gulf, a male.

In the specimen from the Persian Gulf the surface of the carapace beneath the velvet-like pubescence is uniformly punctulate in honey-comb fashion; and the edges of the carapace, the epibranchial carinae, and the edges of the chelipeds and of their longitudinal ridge, as also of the second ridge along the inner edge of the hand, are all evenly granular. A near ally of this little species appears to be P. punctata, Bell.

71. Philyra platychira, De Haan.


Carapace convex, subcircular, but pinched in to form an independent marginal facet in either hepatic region: the circumference is beaded, as also—but less distinctly—are the margins of the lateral hepatic facets: the surface of the carapace, to the naked eye, is almost always quite smooth: the branchio-cardiac grooves are distinct.

The edge of the front is almost straight and is broadly bilobed, the whole of the epistome projects beyond it. The edge of the epistome is deeply cleft just below the eye, on either side.

The thoracic sterna have the edges, and the first sternum the surface also, beaded or granular.

The external maxillipeds have the surface smooth, and the edges of certain of their segments finely and inconspicuously fringed as in *P. globosa* (Fabr.), only the hairs on the inner edge of the endognath of the female being conspicuous: the distal segment of the exognath is less dilated than in any other Indian species.

The chelipeds in the adult male are $2\frac{1}{2}$ times, in the adult female 1$\frac{1}{2}$ times, the length of the carapace: the arms have a few rather distant small vesicular granules on the basal third of, and also along the inner border of, the upper surface, and on the base and along the lower border of the inner surface, besides other tiny granules only visible with a lens: the surfaces of the wrist and hand are smooth. The hand is thin—
almost lamellar—with sharp edges, the inner of which is finely crenulate; in the adult male its length is nearly three times its breadth. The fingers, which are not as long as the hand, are also very thin and lamellar, and are elegantly curved: their opposed edges are sharp and entire, the cutting edge of the immobile finger being rather thickly fringed with hair.

The legs are slender and smooth, except for a line of tiny granules along the under surface of the meropodites.

The abdomen of the male consists of a single linear and concealed basal piece and a small triangular terminal piece, and, between the two, a long smooth triangular piece, which is bilobed and granular at base and has the sixth tergum demarcated by a deep groove.

The colour in spirit is uniform coppery.

The carapace of the adult male is 13 or 14 millims. in either diameter, that of the female 12 or 13.

In the Indian Museum collection are 40 specimens, adults and young of both sexes, from the Andamans, Mergui, Karáchí, and the Persian Gulf.

The Persian Gulf specimens, which are quite adult, have the dorsal surface much mottled with green and brown, and the immobile finger denticulate beyond the line of hair.


Philyra globosa, de Man, Journ. Linn. Soc., Zool., Vol. XXII. 1888, p. 202: only that part referring to Fabricius' female type and to the Mergui specimens. This reference is placed first because Dr. de Man has examined Fabricius' types, male and female, of P. globosa, and the species here under consideration corresponds with Fabricius' female type as re-described by de Man.

? Rampfl, Amboin, Rariteitk. pl. x. fig. D.


? Cancer porcellanus, Herbst, Krabben I. ii. 92 (nee syn.), pl. ii. fig. 18.


The whole exoskeleton (when not incrusted with Hydrozoa, &c., as it commonly is) has, to the naked eye, the appearance of glazed porcelain, although when examined with a lens it is minutely punctulate and granular.
The carapace is subcircular, the anterior portion being an arc of a
closer circle than the posterior; its dorsum is defined all round, behind
the hardly at all pubescent front, by a line of finest hairs all of equal size.
The epistome projects well beyond the edge of the front, which is
deflexed, the deflexed portion being slightly acuminate downwards in the
middle line.

None of the regions of the carapace are in any way defined.
The thoracic sternae and the base of the abdomen are bordered by
granules, which are flattened and depressed.
The surface of the external maxillipeds is quite devoid of hair,
though the edges of the exopodite have a fringe of exceedingly short
hair, and the inner edge of the endopodite is, in the female, fringed
with hair that is somewhat longer. The expanded exopodite is very
broad anteriorly and has the inner edge quite straight (not curved).

The chelipeds in the adult male are a little more than twice the
length, in the adult female about 1¾ times the length, of the carapace.
The arms are covered with close-set flattened pearly granules on the
upper surface except near the tip, on the whole of the inner surface,
and on the basal half or third of the under surface. The wrist and
hand are quite smooth, and only very occasionally in old males the
inner surface of the hand is, under the lens, but not to the naked eye,
roughened. The hand in both sexes is a little more than half again as
long as broad, and is not inflated.
The fingers have much the same form in both sexes: they are
almost in the same straight line with the hand; they meet closely only
at tip, although they are faintly denticulate along the greater part of
their extent; they do not, in the male, bear any enlarged dentiform
tubercle; and the length of the dactylus is hardly greater than that
of the outer border of the hand.
The true legs are not much longer than the male arm; their mero-
podites have every surface quite smooth, their propodites are bluntly
carinate, and their dactyli lanceolate.
The abdomen of the male consists of two linear basal pieces and a
triangular apical piece, and, between the two, a long narrow triangular
plate which has no median denticle and is divided by a transverse
groove of no great depth.

Colours in spirit: smoky bluish brown above, the blue deepest on
the carapace.
The diameter of the carapace of the adult male does not exceed 20
millim., that of the adult female does not exceed 17 to 18 millim.
In the Indian Museum collection are 110 specimens, both young
and adult, of both sexes, from the East coast, from the mouth of the
Hooghly to Madras—and also from Karachi.
Besides these there are 4 specimens (two males more than half-grown, a younger male, and one very young specimen) from Mergui. These have been compared by Dr. de Man with Fabricius' types of _P. globosa_ from the Kiel Museum, and are stated by him to agree with Fabricius' female type.

They do not however, as Dr. de Man appears to suspect, agree with Fabricius' male type, and this involves a delicate question of synonymy.

From Dr. de Man's description it is evident that Fabricius' male is a species quite distinct from his female: as a matter of fact it appears to be the species named by Milne Edwards—and named probably with foresight—_P. globulosa_.

It seems therefore preferable to apply Milne Edwards name, _P. globulosa_, to Fabricius' male type, and to leave the name _P. globosa_ in possession of Fabricius' female type.

The only other alternative is to make use of Dr. Henderson's name _P. polita_ for Fabricius' female, and to let _P. globosa_ stand for Fabricius' male. But this, I think, would be a little unjust to Dr. de Man, upon whose prior work the present attempt to clear up the confusion between the two species is based, and a little wanting in respect to the memory of the founder of modern carcinology.

73. _Philyra globulosa_, Edw.

?? _Cancer anatum_, Herbst, Krabben, I. ii. 93, pl. ii. fig. 19.


_Philura globosa_, de Man, Journ. Linn. Soc., Zool., Vol. XXII. 1888, p. 203: only that part relating to Fabricius' male type, and not the part relating to Fabricius' female type and to the Mergui specimens.

? _Philura heterograna_, Ortmann, Zool. Jahrbuch. Syst. etc. VI. 1892, p. 582, pl. xxvi. fig. 17, (half-grown male).

The whole exoskeleton (when not incrusted with _Hydrozoa_ &c., as it rarely is) has the somewhat greasy look and feel of unglazed porcelain, except the legs and abdomen, which are polished.

The carapace is circular, its dorsum is defined all round, behind the hairy front, by a line of granules, some of which, at fairly regular intervals, are much enlarged and may even, in young specimens, form distinct denticles.

The epistome can be scarcely said to project beyond the front, since only the inner angles of the afferent branchial canals do so.

The edge of the front is emarginate in the middle line, so as to make the front, when denuded of hair, broadly bilobed.

An indentation of the margin of the carapace separates the hepatic from the branchial regions, and a broad groove separates the branchial regions from the cardiac and intestinal regions, on either side.

A band of granules visible to the naked eye is always found
on either pterygostomian region, bounding the buccal cavern; and almost always in females and young males, and often but by no means always in adult males, the hepatic regions and the outer and posterior parts of the epibranchial regions are distinctly granular to the naked eye.

The exposed parts of the thoracic sterna are more or less covered with granules, and there are granules on the base of the abdomen. But the greater part of the abdomen, in contrast with the sternum, is polished.

The edges of the maxillipeds are hairy in the same manner as, but much more coarsely than, those of *P. globosa* Fabr., and the surface also is in large part covered with hair; the foliaceous expodite has an elegantly oval shape, owing to the fact that its inner edge is curved and enters the common curve of the outer and anterior edges without any abrupt transition.

The chelipeds in the adult male are a little more than twice the length, in the female only about $1\frac{1}{2}$ times the length, of the carapace. The arms bear numerous sharpish granules (speaking of those visible to the unaided eye alone) on the basal third (male) or basal half (female) of the upper surface, all along both the inner and outer borders of the upper surface, and on the basal third and inner border of the lower surface. The wrist has a row of granules along the upper border of its upper surface, and commonly also along the under border of the same surface; and the inner surface of the hand is defined above by a row of prominent granules, and below by several lines of smaller granules—all continued on to the base of the immobile finger, and all—being very much less distinct in the female than in the male. The fingers are fluted, with the outer borders granular at base. The hand in the female is hardly longer, and in the male is only about one-fifth longer, than broad, and is considerably inflated. The fingers differ considerably according to sex, but both sexes agree in having the dactylus very markedly longer than the outer border of the hand, in the male they are bent inwards at an angle of about $145^\circ$ with the hand, and the edge of the basal half of the dactylus is a good deal hollowed to make room for a strong dentiform tubercle on the opposed edge of the immobile finger; and it is only beyond this tubercle and its corresponding hollow that the fingers are denticulate: in the female the fingers are not bent inwards strongly, and their opposed edges are unbroken, and are denticulate in the greater part of their extent.

The true legs resemble those of *P. globosa*, except that (1) the under surface of the meropodites is granular—a line of granules on
the first pair, in the male only, being much enlarged, and (2) that the dactyli are distinctly palmulate.

The abdomen of the male consists of a single linear basal piece and a triangular apical piece, and, between the two, a long triangular plate which is divided in its distal fourth by a deep transverse groove, the piece so cut off bearing a median denticle in its distal half.

Colours in spirit: light yellowish-pinkish-brown to coppery, with a bluish tinge over a large part of the dorsum of the carapace.

The diameter of the carapace of the adult male is 29 to 30 millim., that of the adult female 22 to 24 millim.

In the Indian Museum collection there are 160 specimens collected all along the East coast, from the mouth of the Hooghly to Point Calimere, and on the coasts of Travancore, the Andamans, and the Persian Gulf.

74. Philyra corallicola, n. sp. Plate VII. fig. 1.

Carapace perfectly circular, convex: the hepatic regions form a pair of distinct dorsal swellings, and the branchial regions are separated from the median regions by deepish grooves: the summits of the hepatic regions, the posterior part of the gastric region, and the convexities of all the other regions are closely covered with vesiculous granules like those of P. verrucosa, but the grooves and hollows of the carapace are quite smooth. The front is divided longitudinally, from edge to base, into two tumid lobes by a deepish groove: its edge is straight and the tips of the mouth-parts can only just be seen beyond it in a dorsal view. The entire margin of the carapace is finely evenly and sharply crenulate. The sternum and convexities of the pterygostomial regions are finely granular, as are also the outer and distal parts of the external maxillipeds.

The external maxillipeds are shaped as in P. globulosa, Edw.

The chelipeds in the male are about 1½ times the length of the carapace: the arm is closely covered, everywhere except on a distal patch of the inner surface, with vesiculous granules, which are largest on the upper surface: the wrist and hand are finely granular; there is a raised row of granules on the outer edge of the wrist, which becomes a granular crest on the outer edge of the hand; and there are two raised rows of granules along the inner surface of the hand: the fingers are about as long as the hand. The abdomen of the male consists of 3 pieces, the broad base of the long triangular second piece being granular: at the distal end of the second piece is a stout denticle.
Diameter of the carapace of an apparently adult male, 6 millim.

Loc. off Malabar Coast, 29 fms. on a bottom of "hard flat coral slabs" (Alfred Carpenter).

At first sight this species resembles P. verrucosa, Henderson, from which it is easily distinguished on close examination.

**Pseudophilyra**, Miers,


Of the small forms grouped together in the genus *Pseudophilyra* some present the greatest resemblance to the smaller species of *Leucosia*, and others to the smaller species of *Philyra*. All, however, may be distinguished from *Leucosia* by the absence of any trace of a "thoracic sinus"; and all may be distinguished from any Indian species of *Philyra* by the following characters:—(1) either the whole free edge of the front, or at least the tip of its median tooth, projects beyond the level of the epistome; (2) the buccal cavity is either longer than broad and shaped as in *Leucosia*, or only a very little broader than long; (3) the exognath of the external maxillipeds is never broadened, and never has the outer and anterior borders forming one unbroken sweep; (4) the front has always the form of a distinct snout, convex, and pinched off, at base, from the hepatic regions. Now in the only Indian species of *Philyra* in which this to some extent occurs, the side wall of either hepatic region forms an independent marginal facet to the carapace—a thing never seen in *Pseudophilyra*.

The whole exoskeleton porcellanous.

Carapace subcircular or subpiriform, convex, with the regions usually not defined; produced in front to form a short upturned snout, similar in all its relations except length to that of *Leucosia*. The carapace is defined all round behind the front by a continuous raised and usually beaded line: its epimeral edge is not appreciably thickened, and is not approximated to the true lateral margin, so that there is no infolding of the lateral wall of the carapace or "thoracic sinus": nor is the epimeral edge of the carapace continuous with the line that defines the dorsum of the carapace posteriorly, as it is in *Leucosia*.

The buccal cavern is truncate-triangular: its length is usually greater than, but sometimes slightly less than its greatest breadth: the outer margin of the exognath meets the anterior margin abruptly, the exognath not being dilated.

The chelipeds are symmetrical and, relatively to the legs, very massive: in the male they are nearly twice the length of the carapace: a large part of the surface of the arms is ornamented with beadlike and vesicular granules: the hands are broad, but usually not so broad as long: the fingers are usually somewhere about the same length as the hand.

The abdomen of the male usually consists of 4 pieces, but the two
basal pieces are usually linear and hidden. The abdomen of the female consists of 3 or 4 pieces.

Key to the Indian species of Pseudophilyra.

I. Front tridentate, the whole of its free edge projecting well beyond the epistome: carapace strongly convex: buccal cavern elongate, truncate-triangular, quite as in Leucostia:

1. Carapace closely and coarsely punctulate: hepatic regions defined: thoracic sternum of male normal .......

2. Carapace smooth and polished: third thoracic sternum of male with two processes or teeth,—one on either side of the abdomen:—

i. Hepatic regions defined: hands longer than broad: processes of third thoracic sternum stout, and projecting only on to the second sternum ..................

ii. Hepatic regions not defined: hands as broad as long: processes of third thoracic sternum laminar, and projecting well on to the first sternum ...

II. Front divided almost from the base by a deep longitudinal groove, its free edge straight and projecting just beyond the epistome: carapace strongly convex, with most of the regions well defined and tumid; the branchial, cardiac, post-gastric, and to a less extent the hepatic regions are, at any rate in the male, conspicuously granular in their tumid portion: buccal cavern a little broader than long ............

III. Front with a single median tooth, the tip of which alone projects beyond the epistome: carapace moderately convex, with the hepatic regions defined: buccal cavern as long as broad .........................
75. *Pseudophilyra tridentata*, Miers.

*Pseudophilyra tridentata*, Miers, P. Z. S. 1879. pp. 20, 41, pl. ii. fig. 4.

Carapace subpiriform, its dorsum coarsely closely and uniformly punctulate everywhere except near the tip of the front, and defined all round behind the antero-lateral margins by a minutely-beaded line.

The front projects well beyond the margin of the buccal cavern and ends in three laminar teeth, the middle one of which is much the largest. The external orbital angles are acute, but do not reach the level of the frontal teeth. Posteriorly the frontal region extends straight backwards, between the hepatic regions, as a ridge, which is particularly conspicuous in the male. On either side of this ridge the hepatic regions are much depressed, but behind the depressions they form distinct mamillary elevations.

In the male the anterior and lateral margins of the sternum are indistinctly punctate, and the edges of the fossa in the first segment that lodges the tip of the abdomen are very finely beaded: in the female only the front border of the sternum is punctulate.

The chelipeds in the adult male are about 1.5 times the length of the carapace: the upper surface of the arm is irregularly granular in its basal half, punctulate in its distal half; the inner surface is covered with tiny vesicular granules in its basal half, the under surface is smooth: the wrist and hand are smooth, the hand about half as long again as broad: the fingers, which are as long as the hand is broad, meet only at tip and have the opposed edges almost smooth.

The first pair of true legs exceed the arms in length by almost the last two joints.

The male abdomen is narrow and triangular and consists of 4 pieces, but the two proximal pieces are linear and concealed: the long third piece has a median tooth near the distal end.

The carapace of the male measures 10 by 8 millim., that of the female 11.5 by 10 millim.

Colours in spirit: pinkish grey mottled with reddish and yellowish brown; spotted cross-bands of brown on arms and hands, and a cross-band of reddish brown on the fingers.

In the Indian Museum collection are two adult males and four adult females from the Persian Gulf.

76. *Pseudophilyra wood-masoni*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 3.

Carapace subpiriform, perfectly smooth and polished, its dorsum defined all round behind the hepatic regions by a faintly raised, smooth (microscopically granular) line.
The front projects beyond the margin of the buccal cavern and ends in three teeth of nearly equal size, but it is not prolonged backwards as a ridge between the hepatic regions. The external orbital angles are not acute.

The hepatic regions have no convexity distinct from the general convexity of the carapace.

In the male the third thoracic sternal segment is produced, on either side of the abdomen, to form a laminar tooth which projects forwards, across the second segment, well on to the first. And the margins of the fossa in which the tip of the abdomen is lodged are finely beaded.

The chelipeds in the adult male are twice the length of the carapace, and are exceptionally massive—the arm being between a half and a third as broad as long: the arm has its inner border and proximal half of upper surface beaded, its inner surface completely covered with vesicular granules, and its under surface smooth: the wrist and hand are quite smooth, the hand of the adult male being as broad as long: the fingers are stout, as long as the hand, and meet only at tip: the dactylus in the male has one of its teeth—situated near the middle—of very conspicuous size; the fingers in the female are without teeth.

The true legs exceed the arm in length almost by their last two joints.

The male abdomen resembles that of the last species, and its long second piece has a stout tooth at its extreme distal end.

The carapace of the male measures 7.5 by 6.5 millim., that of the female 8 by 7 millim.

Colours in spirit: uniform yellowish pinkish brown.

In the Indian Museum collection are 2 males (one adult) and 6 females (four ovigerous) from the Andamans, and an adult male from off Cape Comorin, 39 fathoms.

77. Pseudophilyra pusilla, Henderson.


Differs from Pseudophilyra wood-masoni in the following particulars only:—

1. Its size is even more diminutive, the carapace of the largest male in the Indian Museum—an undoubted adult—measuring 6 by 5 millim.

2. The edge of the front is straight, slightly deflexed and concave in the middle line, this deflexed portion being again produced horizon-
tally forwards as a median tooth. Posteriorly a faint carina runs straight backwards from the front, separating the hepatic regions, much as in *P. tridentata*.

3. The tooth on the third thoracic sternum, on either side of the abdomen, though more outstanding, is much shorter, projecting forwards only about halfway across the second sternum.

4. The chelipeds of the adult male are not more massive than usual, the arms being only about a quarter as broad as long, and the hands being more than half again as long as broad.

5. The fingers in the adult male, as in the female, are almost smooth, and there is no big tooth near the middle of the mobile finger.

6. There is but the faintest trace of a denticle on the male abdomen, in the middle line.

7. The colours are altogether different, even in a specimen that has been over 20 years in spirit in the same bottle with specimens of *P. wood-masoni*.

In good spirit specimens the dorsal surface is light grey with elegantly speckled markings of various shades of greenish and yellowish brown, as follows:—a band across the tip of the front: a V-shaped collar at base of front: a crescent on either branchial region, joining a stripe down the middle of the postgastric and cardiac regions, the whole looking like a scorpion with extended chelae: a broad band across middle of arm and a narrow band across distal end of arm: a broad band across middle of hand, and a narrow stripe along both fingers. The ventral surface of the external maxillipeds and the tip of the abdomen closely speckled and mottled with dark brown.

Locality—Andamans, whence the Indian Museum collection has 3 adult males.

The foregoing three species have more the general facies of *Leucosia* than of *Philyra*.

78. *Pseudophilyra blanfordi*, n. sp. Plate VI. fig. 7.

Carapace circular, its dorsal surface defined all round behind the eyes by a finely beaded line; its regions are tumid and well demarcated, the tumid surfaces being very distinctly granular (excepting the front part of the gastric region) in the male, but in the female more punctate than granular. The front is distinctly pinched off at base from the hepatic regions, as in all the species of *Leucosia* except *L. truncata*, and as in all other species of *Pseudophilyra*: it is divided into two rather tumid lobes by a longitudinal groove that extends almost to its base; its anterior edge is straight, and projects just beyond the edge of the epistome.
In the male the whole surface of the sternum, except the segment belonging to the external maxillipeds, as also the pterygostomian region and extreme base of abdomen, is finely beaded, and the surface of the exognath is granular: in the female the outer border of the endognath also is granular, and the basal abdominal terga.

The exognath is not dilated in any part, and the buccal cavern is narrowed in front and is at least as long as broad.

The chelipeds in the male are less than twice, though more than \( \frac{1}{2} \) times, the length of the carapace; in the adult female they are not much longer than the carapace. The arms are cylindrical and are roughly granular everywhere except a very small part of the under and of the inner surface. The upper surfaces of the wrist and hand are slightly granular along the inner half. The hand is not greatly longer than broad. The fingers are as long as the hand, and are strongly bent inwards, much as in *Philyra globulosa*; Edw. On the immobile finger in the male there is a strong tooth, and on the opposed edge of the mobile finger a notch, beyond which the opposed edges are denticulate.

The abdomen of the male consists of 3 pieces, including a linear basal piece and a small apical piece: on the large middle piece the 6th tergum is marked by a shallow groove, and bears a stout median tooth at its distal border.

Diameter of carapace of male between 7 and 8 millim., of female the same.

Two males and four ovigerous females from the Mekrán Coast, 25 fathoms.

This little species bears a considerable resemblance to *Philyra adamsii*, Bell; but may be distinguished by its perfectly circular and strongly convex carapace, by its short chelipeds, and by the stout tooth on the abdomen of the male.


Carapace in the adult almost circular, moderately convex; its dorsal surface defined all round, behind the front, by an elegantly beaded line; its surface, to the naked eye, smooth and polished.

The hepatic regions are defined by a slight dorsal acuminate bulge, or wrinkle.

The anterior margin of the front, which does not reach the level of the anterior margin of the buccal cavern, is concave and deflexed in the middle line, so as to appear somewhat bilobed, but the deflexed
concave portion is horizontally produced to form an acute tooth, the tip of which projects beyond the margin of the buccal cavern.

In the male the sternum is 'elegantly' beaded along the anterior and lateral borders, and round the line of contact with the tip of the abdomen; in the female only the anterior border is beaded.

The chelipeds in the adult male are nearly twice the length of the carapace: the arms are cylindrical, and have the upper surface in its proximal half or two-thirds beaded in longitudinal lines; the under surface is granular, except at the distal end and along the outer border: wrist smooth: hand half again as long as broad in the adult male, about twice as long as broad in the female; its inner surface, in old males only, with numerous vesicular granules: fingers in both sexes as long as the hand is broad, meeting only at tips, and having the opposed edges distantly and inconspicuously dentate.

The first pair of true legs exceed the arm in length by their dactylus.

The abdomen of the male is narrowly triangular, and is devoid of any median denticle: it consists of 5 pieces, but the joint between the 3rd and 4th pieces is rigid.

The carapace of the male is 11 millim. long and 10 millim. broad; that of the female is slightly larger.

Colours in spirit: pearly grey with numerous darker mottled markings. The confluent gastric and cardiac regions are defined by a brown line, which forms with an ill defined ring of the same colour on either branchial region a pair of spectacles; the hepatic regions edged with brown: broad cross-bands of brown across middle of arm, base of hand, and middle of fingers; wrist brown: legs with yellowish brown cross-bands.

Common along Coromandel coast. Also from Mergui.

This species has more the facies of *Philyra* than of *Leucosia*.

*Myrodes*, Bell.


Closely resembles *Myra* in all details of form, but differs conspicuously in the following characters:—

(1) the chelipeds are much shorter, their length being hardly \(1\frac{2}{3}\) times that of the carapace:

(2) the hands are not \(\frac{1}{4}\) longer than broad and are inflated and subglobular:

(3) the fingers are much longer than the hand, are extremely slender and not much compressed, and are of about the same diameter.
from their base to near their hook-like tip: the tip of the dactylus moves through an arc of over 120°.

(4) the merus of the external maxillipeds is hardly more than half the length of the ischium measured along its inner border.

80. Myrodes eudactylus, Bell.


Carapace convex, longitudinally-ovoidal, with a carina—indistinct or obsolete in large adults—down the middle line; its surface generally smooth to the naked eye in large adults, but with numerous scattered bead-like granules in the young; its short posterior margin with a petaloid tooth at either end, and overhung in the middle line by a horizontal recurved spine; its lateral margins defined by a finely-beaded line.

The front is truncated and broadly bidentate, and the subhepatic region forms an independent facet, the raised pterygostomian edge of which ends posteriorly at a sharp tooth. Between the hepatic and branchial regions, on either side, is a shallow notch which is in continuity with a longitudinal groove in the side wall of the carapace.

The external maxillipeds are closely scabrous, especially distally.

The chelipeds are hardly 1 2 times the length of the carapace (without spine), and though generally smooth to the naked eye in the adult, have, in the young, the base of the arm, the outer edge of the wrist, hand and dactylus, and the inner two-thirds of the upper surface of the hand finely but distinctly granular: the arm is subtrigonal, and the hand subglobular but much smaller at the distal end than at the base: the fingers are slender and hook-like, much longer than the hand, finely granular, of almost the same diameter from the base to the hook-like tip, and are armed on the opposed edges with fine teeth with larger lancet-like teeth at distant intervals: the movable finger opens in a horizontal plane, but it moves through an arc of between 120° and 130°.

The legs are slender, and have both edges of the dactylus, and the dorsad edge of the propodite, fringed with close shortish stiffish hairs.

The abdomen of the male is four-jointed, the penultimate piece carrying a subterminal denticle: that of the female consists of 5 separate pieces.
Numerous specimens—adults and young of both sexes—from the Andamans.

Iphicus, Adams and White.


The whole body and its appendages, except only the fingers, covered with a dense spongy or woolly tomentum, beneath which, when denuded, the surface is rough granulous or pustulous, and beneath which the regions of the carapace—especially the cardiac and intestinal—are demarcated by grooves.

Carapace transversely somewhat oval, its lateral margins spinate.

The front is narrow and is sunk behind the level of the edge of the buccal cavern, and appears still more sunken because the hepatic and sub-hepatic regions are puffed out beyond it at the sides and in front.

The orbits are obliquely elongate and completely conceal the eyes, in the denuded carapace three sutures can be made out in the emarginate roof. There is a gap at the inner canthus in which stands the basal joint of the antenna, the largish flagellum of which appears to be inside the orbit. The antennules fold very obliquely. There is a broad vertical space between the lower edge of the orbit and the edge of the buccal cavern.

The buccal cavern is triangular: the merus of the external maxillipeds is half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

The chelipeds are about $1\frac{1}{2}$ the length of the carapace: the hand is short and globular: the fingers are slender and hook-like, much longer than the hand, and open in a somewhat oblique plane, the tip of the mobile finger moving easily through an arc of $120^\circ$. Legs rather large.

Abdomen of male with the 3rd and 4th segments fused: that of the female with all the segments distinct.


Carapace convex, transversely ovoidal, much broader than long, the surface when denuded of its woolly covering granulous with numerous larger pustulous tubercles, and showing the cardiac and intestinal regions tumid and very well demarcated by grooves. On the antero-lateral margins are four large coarse close spines, increasing in size from before backwards; on the postero-lateral margins are two coarse dentiform tubercles separated by a wide interval.
The broad front is coarsely bilobed: there is a strong tooth at the outer angle of the orbit against which the retracted eye impinges, and another at the outer angle of the buccal cavern, on either side—only visible on the denuded carapace.

Except that they are densely tomentose up to the base of the fingers, and that the fingers are even more slender, the chelipeds are a repetition of those of Myrodes.

In the Indian Museum are numerous specimens, from the Andamans, the Mekrân Coast, and from the Bay of Bengal up to 65 fms.

*Pariphus*, n. gen.

Closely allied to *Iphicus*, but differing in several important characters and in the whole form of the carapace. The appendages are as densely tomentose as in *Iphicus*, but the carapace is covered with a finer and sparser tomentum which does not quite conceal the texture of the surface.

The carapace is circular and globular, with its margins coarsely spinate, and its surface vesiculous: the intestinal region is very distinctly isolated, but the other regions are almost lost in the general convexity of the carapace.

The front is narrow: in one species it projects as a distinct snout, in the other the angle of the afferent branchial canal can be seen beyond it in a dorsal view, but the whole mouth can never be seen beyond it as it can in *Iphicus*.

The orbits are obliquely elongate and completely conceal the eyes: two distinct fissures are plainly visible in the emarginate roof besides a fissure in the lower part, and there is a gap at the inner canthus where the basal joint of the antenna—the flagellum of which is large—stands. The antennules fold very obliquely. There is a space of varying width between the edge of the orbit and the edge of the buccal cavern.

The buccal cavern is rather elongate triangular, and the merus of the external maxillipeds is half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

The chelipeds are from 1\(\frac{1}{4}\) to 1\(\frac{2}{3}\) times the length of the carapace: the hand is short, cylindrical with the base inflated, or is subglobular, but not nearly so swollen as in *Iphicus* or *Myrodes*: the fingers are slender, much longer than the hand and somewhat hooked; they open in an obliquely vertical plane, and the tip of the mobile finger moves through the usual arc of about 75°. The legs are moderately stout. The abdomen of the male has the 3rd, 4th and 5th segments fused: that of the female has all the segments distinct.

J. ii. 33
Key to the Indian species of Pariphicus.

I. Carapace a little broader than long: front not at all prominent: a spiniform tubercle on the cardiac region between one on either branchial region: chelipeds about \(1\frac{2}{3}\) the length of the carapace ...................... \(P.\) coronatus.

II. Carapace longer than broad: front markedly prominent: cardiac region and branchial regions immediately on either side of it unarmed: chelipeds about \(1\frac{1}{4}\) the length of the carapace ...................... \(P.\) rostratus.

82. \textit{Pariphicus coronatus}, Alcock & Anderson.


Carapace globular, just broader than long, its surface closely covered with large vesiculous granules beneath a dense fine-textured pubescence: the intestinal region forms an independent circular swelling, bounded by a deepish groove, and surmounted by two spiniform tubercles, one behind the other: the gastric region is partly defined anteriorly by two creases, and the cardiac region is partly defined posteriorly by two grooves, and a narrow and indistinct groove separates the hepatic from the branchial region on either side: on either lateral margin are 5 spiniform tubercles, not including the dentiform prolongation of the outer angle of the buccal cavern, and at either end of the short posterior margin is a dentiform tubercle: 3 similar tubercles occur, one in the middle of the cardiac region and one on either side of it on the after part of the branchial regions—these three, along with the last on the lateral borders and the two on the posterior margin, forming a ring round the tumid intestinal region: the side-wall of the carapace is grooved longitudinally just above the epimeral edge.

The front is bidentate, its tips just projecting beyond the level of the buccal cavern.

The chelipeds in the female (male unknown) are \(1\frac{2}{5}\) times the length of the carapace: the hand is inflated, cylindrical, and about \(\frac{2}{3}\) the length of the fingers: the fingers are very slender, almost hairless, hooked at tip, finely denticulate with a few slightly larger denticles at distant intervals, and they open in an obliquely vertical plane.

Length of carapace of female (apparently adult) 16 millim., breadth 17 millim.

Loc. Bay of Bengal, off Coromandel coast, 112 fms.
83. Pariphiculus rostratus, n. sp. Plate VIII. fig. 2.

Carapace globular, a little longer than broad, with the front prominent and projecting in the form of a snout; its surface covered with very small, distant vesicles, beneath a dense fine pubescence: the intestinal region exactly resembles that of P. coronatus, and the gastric and cardiac regions are incompletely defined in the same way: on either lateral border are six sharpish tubercles, the first of which—situated about the middle of the pterygostomian ridge—and the third—situated near the anterior limit of the branchial region—are enlarged and spiniform: at either end of the short posterior margin is a dentiform tubercle: the side-wall of the carapace is traversed longitudinally by two grooves, one just above the epimeral edge, the other just below the lateral margin, and the surface between the grooves is tumid.

The very prominent front is sharply bidentate, the tips of the teeth being somewhat sharpened and thickened: the space between the edge of the orbit and the edge of the buccal cavern is much reduced.

The chelipeds are similar in both sexes and are about $1\frac{1}{4}$ times the length of the carapace, sometimes less than this: the hand is subglobose but not so swollen as in Iphiculus and is only about half the length of the fingers: the fingers are slender, hooked at tip, and finely denticulate, the denticulations, however, being obscured by a thick growth of short colourless hairs; they open in an obliquely vertical plane.

The largest specimen—an apparently adult female—has the carapace 32 millim. long and 27 millim. broad.

Loc. Off Malabar coast 28 to 45 fms., off Coromandel coast 25 to 30 fms., on soft muddy bottoms.

Nursilia, Bell.


Carapace broader than long, bluntly polygonal, with the lateral borders sharp, thin, laminar, somewhat turned up, and with the surface broken by some definitely-placed ridges and distant spines. Front prominent, bidentate: orbits with two distinct sutures, their lower edge not distinct from the edge of the buccal cavern. Antennae with longish flagella, their basal joint occupying the very much restricted space between the eye and the obliquely folding antennules.

Buccal cavern elongate-oval, the hairy tips of the external maxilipeds projecting beyond the edge of the buccal cavern: the merus much hidden in hair (more so than in Lea) and considerably less than half the length of the ischium.
Chelipeds somewhat slender, about half again as long as the carapace: hands swollen, especially towards the inner side and the base: fingers much longer than the hand, slender, hook-like; the tip of the dactylus moves through an arc of more than 130°.

In the abdomen of both sexes all but the first and last segments are intimately fused.

As the name indicates, this form has the carapace and front shaped very much as in *Nursia*, though approaching *Ilia*—or rather *Myrodes*—in the form of the chelipeds and mouth-parts.

84. *Nursilia dentata*, Bell.


Carapace broader than long, distinctly polygonal in the male, but with the angles more rounded off in the female. The lateral margins are thin, sharp, slightly turned up, and sinuous (laciniate in the young): the ends of the short posterior margin are dentiform in the male, but indistinctly so in the female.

The carapace is traversed by a longitudinal carina, on the posterior half of which are 3 large vertical spines with the tips often curved forwards: an oblique ridge ending in a sharpish tooth separates the gastric from the hepatic region on either side: another oblique ridge, with a sharpish tooth at each end, runs across the after part of the branchial region to the postero-lateral margin on either side: there are always one or two teeth on either side of the longitudinal carina in the gastro-cardiac region. In the young the oblique gastro-hepatic ridge is connected by a longitudinal ridge with the oblique branchial ridge, the branchial ridges more or less meet across the carapace, and the spines are more numerous and more distinct.

The chelipeds have the arm very sharply trigonal: the fingers are slender and hook-like and are twice the length of the much swollen hand: they are finely denticulate with enlarged teeth at distant intervals, and as in *Myrodes*, the dactylus is remarkable for the great range of its mobility.

Adult females have the carapace about 9 millim. long and about 10.5 millim. broad: adult males are a good deal smaller.

A large number of specimens are in the Indian Museum Collection, from the Andamans, from off Ceylon at 32 to 34 fms., from the Madras coast in the neighbourhood of Palk Straits, from off the Malabar coast at 26 to 31 fms., and from off the Maldives at 20 to 30 fms.
85. *Nursilia tendor*, n. sp.

This species is distinguished (1) by its smaller size,—ovigerous females having the carapace only 7 millim. long and 7.25 millim. broad, and adult males being a good deal smaller: (2) the gastro-cardiac region is defined posteriorly on either side by an oblique dentigerous ridge, which meets the oblique ridge that traverses either branchial region at an obtuse angle—the whole forming a sharply defined \( W \) reversed: (3) the hand is less swollen and the outer edge of the fingers is cristiform—the cristiform lamina being of extreme thinness and delicacy: (4) the serrations of the lateral margins and the ridges and spines of the carapace are all much sharper-cut.

*Loc.* Andaman Sea up to 40 fms., off Ceylon 34 fms.

*Heterolithadia*, Wood-Mason, (name only).

Carapace broader than long, transversely somewhat oval, its surface nodular, coarsely granular, convex except the hepatic regions which are hollowed; all the regions well delimited by grooves.

Front distinct, moderately prominent, broadly bidentate. Orbits with very indistinct sutures in the outer wall, and with very little space between their lower edge and the edge of the buccal cavern. The antennules fold obliquely. The antennæ have a short flagellum and occupy the much restricted space between the antennules and the eye.

Buccal cavern triangular with the sides curved somewhat as in *Nursilia*: merus of external maxillipeds half the length of the ischium measured along the inner border.

Chelipeds stout, about half again as long as the carapace: hand very short, swollen, half the length of the fingers: fingers slender, of nearly the same diameter from base to near the hook-like tip, opening in a nearly vertical plane, the tip of the dactylus being movable through an arc of about 75°.

The abdomen of the male has the 3rd–6th segments fused.

*Heterolithadia* has a strong external resemblance to *Lithadia*, but has the *Ilia* fingers and external maxillipeds. Its nearest ally is *Nursilia*.

86. *Heterolithadia fallax*, (Henderson).


The posterior half of the carapace is a segment of a broad ellipse, the anterior half is broadly triangular.
The carapace is broader than long, and its surface, like the whole under surface of the body and the whole surface of the arms, is closely covered with large flat-topped pearly granules, except in the deeply-excavated hepatic areas where the granules are small and rather distant.

The regions are well demarcated by grooves, and (except the hepatic regions, which are markedly excavated inside of the rather prominent antero-lateral borders) are tumid. A broadish median ridge extends from the front to near the middle of the cardiac region, where it ends in a stout tubercle, and in continuation of the same line, on the intestinal region, are two similar tubercles: there are also four similar tubercles on the gastric region,—two on either side of the median ridge.

The front is broadly bidentate: behind it the pterygostomian ridge, which ends at a coarse denticle, can be seen in front of the antero-lateral margin in a dorsal view: the hepatic portion of the antero-lateral margin is thickened and ends abruptly at a very prominent granular swelling; behind this the lateral margin is most elegantly curved. The posterior margin is rather prominent and is bilobed, the apex of one of the intestinal tubercles being seen between the lobes in a dorsal view.

The chelipeds are rather more than half again as long as the carapace: the arm is coarsely granular like the carapace, the wrist and hand are granular under the lens: the hand has the outer edge somewhat thickened and raised and the inner side swollen: the fingers are hooked, are twice the length of the hand, and open in a nearly vertical plane; their opposed edges are finely denticulate with larger denticles at distant intervals and with a good many hairs.

The abdomen of the male has a tooth at the penultimate segment.

In the Indian Museum is a specimen from the Andamans and one from the Orissa Coast.

Arcania, Leach.

Arcania, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 299.

Carapace globular, ovoid, or rhomboidal, with the lateral and posterior margins armed with definitely-situated large spines (except in Arcania gracilipes Bell, in which large tubercles take the place of spines, and A. orientalis Miers, in which spines are absent), and with
the surface, usually, crisply granular, spiny, or tubercular, but sometimes almost smooth to the naked eye.

Front bilobed and prominent, or if not prominent then distinctly pinched off from the gastric and hepatic regions.

Orbits with three sutures in the upper and outer wall, with a cleft in the inner wall, and usually with the inner canthus prolonged into a spine: eyes small.

The antennules fold very obliquely. The antennae are small, and their basal joint loosely fills the cleft in the inner wall of the orbit.

The buccal cavern is elongate-triangular: the external maxillipeds have the ischium from $2\frac{1}{2}$ to 3 times the length of the bluntly-triangular merus: their exognath is narrow, with the outer border nearly straight.

The chelipeds are very slender and are usually about twice the length of the carapace—either a little more or a little less; their joints are cylindrical, the palm alone being a little swollen at base: the fingers are long and very slender, their opposed edges being finely ctenoid, with larger denticles at long intervals; they open in a nearly vertical plane.

The legs are slender.

The abdomen of the male usually consists of 5 pieces, that of the female of 4 or 5.

*Key to the Indian species of Arcania.*

I. Margins of the carapace with spines, hepatic regions dorsally convex: abdomen of adult male consisting of 5 pieces:—

1. Fingers longer than the hand: surface of carapace either smooth (microscopically granular), or with small granules all of one size:—

i. Lateral median epibranchial spines nearly straight, far longer than any of the other spines, their length often being equal to the breadth of the carapace:—

   a. Seven spines on margins of carapace,—3 very large, 4 smaller.......... *A. septemspinosa*, (Fabr.)

   b. Five spines on margins of carapace,—3 very large, 2 smaller .......... *A. quinquespinosa*. 
ii. Median lateral epibranchial spines claw-like, not longer than the spines on the posterior part of the carapace, their length being not a quarter the breadth of the carapace:
   a. Nine spines on margins of carapace,—3 large and 6 smaller: regions of carapace very ill-defined
   b. Eleven spines on margins of carapace,—none of them very large: regions of carapace well defined

2. Fingers shorter than the hand: surface of carapace covered with spines, or with granules and larger tubercles:
   i. Carapace longer than broad: chelipeds less than twice the length of the carapace:
      a. Carapace densely spiny: eleven large marginal spines
      b. Carapace with granules and claviform tubercles: eleven marginal prominences, of which only 4 or 5 can be called spines
   ii. Carapace broader than long: chelipeds a little over twice the length of the carapace: carapace with granules and large tubercles

II. Margins of carapace with large tubercles in place of spines, hepatic regions dorsally sunken and flat: abdomen of adult male consisting of 4 pieces, and the second piece sunk almost out of sight

A. Alcock—Carcinological Fauna of India. [No. 2, A. novemspinosa.
A. undecimspinosa.
A. erinaceus.
A. tuberculata.
A. pulcherrima.
 (=A. septemspinosa, Bell.)
A. gracilipes.
A. Alcock — Carcinological Fauna of India. 265

87. Arcania septemspinosa, (Fabr.), Leach, Edw.


Carapace bluntly rhomboidal, the anterior blunt angle of the rhomb forming the elegantly bilobular, slightly projecting, front, and the lateral and posterior angles being all produced to form huge slightly-curved spines—the lateral ones being the longest. Besides these, there are four other smaller spines in the posterior part of the carapace, namely one on either side at the level of, and one on either side below, the large posterior spine. The surface of the carapace is finely granular in irregular patches, the granules being most distinct on the large spines. The hepatic regions are separated from the branchial regions on either side by a transverse crease or pucker, but otherwise the regions of the carapace are not clearly demarcated. The summit of the (anterolateral) convexity of the hepatic region is, usually, faintly acuminate. The chelipeds are symmetrical and slender, and are more than twice the length of the carapace (posterior spine excluded) in both sexes: the long cylindrical arms are very finely and uniformly granular: the almost filiform fingers are a little longer than the slender tapering hand. The true legs are slender and smooth, and the dactyli are thickly fringed with rather long hair: the first pair exceed the arm in length by their dactylus and rather more than half their propodite.

Colours streaky and patchy red.

The carapace of an average adult of either sex is about 20 millim. long, and about 20 millim. broad.

Localities: Andamans, Arakan, Gangetic and Mâhânaddi Deltas, Madras coast, Persian Gulf. It is commonest on muddy bottoms at about 25 fathoms.

Of 92 specimens in the Indian Museum the lateral spines are found to vary a good deal in length: they are usually, in adults, about as long as the arm, and sometimes a good deal longer; but in the young they are usually much shorter than the arm.

J. ii. 34
88. Arcania quinquespina, Wood-Mason MS. name, Alcock and Anderson.


Differs from A. septemspinosa (Fabr.) only in the following particulars:

1. It is a much smaller species, the carapace of the adult being less than 12 millim. long, and less than 14 millim. broad.

2. The outline of the carapace is broadly conical, owing to the bulging, obliquely backwards, of the branchial regions.

3. The front is sharply bidentate, instead of bilobular.

4. The large spines of the margins of the carapace are relatively smaller, and the spine on the postero-lateral border, on either side, is either altogether wanting or is represented only by a granule.

5. The regions of the carapace, with the single exception of the boundary between the gastric and cardiac regions, are distinctly delimited by fine grooves.

6. The fingers are nearly twice the length of the hand.

7. The cardiac region in life, and even in fresh spirit specimens, shows as a large bright red milk-white-edged ocellus. The rest of the carapace is delicate pink in life.

In the Indian Museum collection are 27 specimens—chiefly adult males and egg-laden females—from the coasts of Arakan, Ganjam, Vizagapatam, Ceylon, and the Persian Gulf.

89. Arcania undecimspinosa, De Haan.


Carapace longitudinally ovoid in the male, nearly globular in the adult female, uniformly covered either with rather distant miliary granules or with close-set short prickles, amid which the fine smooth grooves that define the regions of the carapace are very distinct,—the
only one wanting being that between the gastric and cardiac regions. The margins of the carapace are armed with eleven spines of moderate size, situated as follows:—one, pointing obliquely forwards, in either antero-lateral border, at the culmination of the sub-hepatic region; one on either side just behind the groove that separates the hepatic from the branchial region; one, claw-like, at either (median) lateral epibranchial angle; one, pointing obliquely backwards, just abaft the middle of either postero-lateral border; one at either end of the posterior border; and one, pointing straight backwards, in the middle of the intestinal region. The front ends in two sharp-cut laminar teeth.

The slender chelipeds, in the adult male, are just over twice the length of the carapace (spine excluded); the arm is usually, but not always, covered in all or the greater part of its extent with miliary granules similar to those on the carapace; the almost filiform fingers are as long as the hand and rather more than half the wrist combined. The true legs are slender and smooth; their dactyli are scantily fringed with hair in their distal half: the first pair exceed the arm in length by their last two joints.

The length of the carapace of the adult male is about 16 millim., and the breadth about 14 millim.; of an adult female the dimensions are 18 millim. by 16 millim.

In the Indian Museum collection are young and adults of both sexes, from the Andamans and from the Madras side of Palk Straits.

90. Arcania novemspinosa, Adams & White.

Iphius novemspinosa, Adams & White, 'Samarang' Crust. p. 56, pl. xii. fig. 1.

Differs from A. undecimspinosa, De Haan, only in the following characters:—

1. The surface of the carapace, in the adult, is almost smooth—at any rate is without isolated miliary granules or prickles.

2. The marginal spines are very much larger, with the single exception of the spine on either side situated at the junction of the sub-hepatic and branchial regions, which is a mere denticle or granule.

3. With the exception of a faint groove between the hepatic and branchial regions, and of a still more indistinct break of level between the branchial and intestinal regions on either side, the regions of the carapace are not defined.

4. The front is more prominent.

5. The chelipeds in the adult male are $2 \frac{1}{2}$ times the length of the carapace, and the arm is only very finely granular, and at the base only.
6. The carapace in the adult male is a little more elongate.

Two adult males and a half-grown female from the Andamans are in the Indian Museum collection.

The differences above noted are plain enough in extreme forms, but their sum is not constant, as it is in the case of the differences between A. 7-spinosa and A. 5-spinosa, so that it seems doubtful whether A. 9-spinosa is really distinct from A. 11-spinosa.

91. Arcania erinaceus, (Fabr.)


Carapace globular, everywhere thickly covered with thorns and spine-like granules, amid which the smooth shallow sulci that define the branchial and hepatic regions are visible. Round the margin of the carapace are eleven large spines, similar in position but larger in size than those of A. undecimspinosa, and covered with secondary spinelets. The ventral surface of the external maxillipeds, the thoracic sterna, and the abdominal terga are all also sharply granular. The front ends in two prominent sharp teeth.

The chelipeds and the true legs have their meropodites covered with thorns, and the other joints—except the dactyli, the distal half of the hand, and the fingers—sharply granular. The chelipeds, even in the adult male, are only about $1\frac{3}{4}$ times the length of the carapace (spine excluded), and the fingers are a little shorter than the palm. The first pair of true legs exceed the arms in length by their last $2\frac{1}{2}$ joints.

The carapace of the adult male is 16 millim. long and 14 millim. broad; that of the adult female is 21 millim. long and 19 millim. broad.

Loc. East coast, from the Hooghly to Pondicherry. In the Indian Museum collection are an adult male and a young and three adult females.

92. Arcania tuberculata, Bell.


Carapace subglobular with an abruptly prominent bidentate front; closely covered everywhere, except in the anterior half of the front, with elongate granules some of which are large and claviform. The regions of the carapace are fairly well defined. In the position of the marginal spines of *A. undecimspinosa* there are 11 marginal prominences, of which only 4 or 5 in the posterior part of the carapace deserve the name of spines, the others being denticles not vastly larger than the enlarged claviform tubercles of the dorsal surface. These spines and denticles are covered with secondary granules in all or part of their extent.

The chelipeds, even in the adult male, are not 1½ times the length of the carapace: the arms are elegantly granular; the wrists have a few granules and, on their outer surface, a tooth; the hands are nearly smooth: the fingers are little shorter than the hand.

The legs are slender and perfectly smooth.

The carapace of the adult male is 8 millim. long and 6 millim. broad, that of the adult female is 10 millim. long and 9 millim. broad.

Loc. Andamans and Maldives. In the Indian Museum collection are 11 specimens—young and adults of both sexes, including ovigerous females.


Carapace transversely ovoid, the front not breaking beyond the general outline: its surface everywhere covered with miliiary granules, amid which stand out 13 or 14 granule-covered tubercles arranged in five incomplete longitudinal rows. Round the margin of the carapace are 10 granule-covered prominences, the first two of which on either side are mere denticles, while the remaining six are broad spines,—those at the lateral epibranchial angle on either side being much the longest. The regions of the carapace are ill defined. The inner canthus of the orbit is not prolonged into a spine as it is in all the preceding species.

The chelipeds are slender even for the genus, and in the adult male are just over twice the length of the carapace: the arm alone is elegantly granular: the fingers are a little shorter than the hand. The true legs are slender and perfectly smooth.
The carapace of the adult male is about 9 millim. long and 10 broad; that of the adult female is about 10 millim. long and 12 broad.

In the Indian Museum collection are 3 adult males and 2 adult females (one egg-laden) from off Ceylon, 3½ fms.

94. Arcania gracilipes, Bell.


Carapace globular, just as broad as long, with the hepatic regions dorsally sunken and flat, so as to throw the front—which does not otherwise project much—into strong relief. The circumference, like the dorsum of the carapace, is armed not with spines, but with numerous large tubercles, which, like the general surface between them, are closely covered with flat discoidal granules: there are altogether about 24 of these large tubercles. The regions of the carapace are fairly well defined. The front ends in two blunt teeth: the inner canthus of the orbit is not prolonged into a spine.

The chelips, in the adult male, are slightly over twice the length of the carapace: the arm wrist and hand are elegantly granular like the carapace, the granulation in the case of the wrist and hand being microscopic: the fingers are just equal in length to the hand. The true legs are slender, and are microscopically granular like the hand: the first pair exceed the arm by less than the length of their dactylus.

The abdomen of the male consists of only four pieces, but the second piece is hidden almost out of sight. The carapace of the adult male is 7 millim. long and broad, that of the female 10 millim.

An adult male and 5 females—three ovigerous—from the Andamans.

Ixa, Leach.

Ixa, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, p. 300.

Carapace broadly rhomboidal, produced on either side, at the junction of the antero-lateral and postero-lateral borders, into a great sausage-shaped spine of enormous size often with an abruptly acuminated point. The median regions of the carapace are separated on either side from the branchial, either by a broad trench which bifurcates anteriorly to isolate the hepatic regions from the branchial regions and from the front, or by a shallow groove which has similar relations. The
front is broadish and broadly bilobed, and does not project as far as the salient edges of the afferent branchial canal.

The orbits are deep and completely conceal the eyes, their outer wall is marked by 3 closed sutures, the surfaces between which are very convex; there is a widish gap at the inner canthus where the antennæ with their small flagellum are found. The antennæs fold obliquely.

The external maxillipeds are sunk altogether or in part a good deal below the level of the sharp edges of the buccal cavern: they are longitudinally hollowed or grooved along their inner border, the merus more deeply than the ischium: the last-named joint is about twice the length of the narrowly-triangular merus.

The chelipeds are hardly stouter than the slender legs: and are markedly less than twice the length of the carapace: the distal half of the hand is almost filiform: the fingers are hardly half the length of the hand, are filiform, and open in a vertical plane.

The abdomen of the male has the 3rd 4th and 5th segments coalescent, that of the female has the 3rd–6th coalescent.

**Key to the Indian species of Ixa.**

I. Channels of carapace with very definite underlined edges: lateral processes with very abruptly acuminate tip: buccal frame distinctly triangular: exognaths with the surface concave and almost devoid of granules.......................... *I. cylindrus*.

II. Channels of carapace simply grooves of no very remarkable appearance: lateral processes gradually tapering: buccal frame quadrangular: exognaths with the surface, in the basal three-fourths, tumid and covered with a mosaic of large granules ................................................. *I. inermis*.

95. *Ixa cylindrus*, (Fabr). Leach.


Ixa megaspis, Adams and White, 'Samarang' Crust. p. 55, pl. xii. fig. 1: Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura p. 301 (var. of cylindrus).

Carapace covered with vesiculous granules between which it is smooth and polished, and there are some largeth smooth patches on the branchial regions: the channels of the carapace are deep and very well defined, with undermining edges, and have the floor more or less coated with pubescence: the huge cylindrical lateral processes are of almost the same diameter at their distal end as at their base, and their rounded end is abruptly surmounted by a spine: the distance between the edge of the raised plane of the gastric region and the free edge of the front is nearly equal to the anterior breadth of the front: the ends of the posterior margin are a little thickened and prominent, but are hardly dentiform even in the young.

The buccal cavern, though truncated, has a distinctly triangular shape: the exognath, when denuded of its distal pubescence, is found to have a smooth and longitudinally concave surface, the concavity falling along the inner border; and is seen to fall short of the raised anterior edge of the afferent branchial channel by a mean distance equal to nearly half the length of the merus: the raised outer border of the ischium has a narrow band of vesiculous granules, wanting at the basal end.

Four males and four females (three adult) are in the Indian Museum collection from the Andamans, and from the Madras coast in the neighbourhood of Palk Straits.

The largest female has the carapace 20 millim. long by 60 millim. in extreme breadth.

96. ?Ixa inermis, Leach.


Carapace covered with vesiculous granules between which it is distinctly rough: the channels of the carapace are merely grooves, and are devoid of pubescence: the lateral processes are curved forwards, and taper gradually to a point: the distance between the gastric region (no part of which region has the form of a definitely raised plane) and the free edge of the sharply bidentate front is much less than the anterior breadth of the front: there is a large granular petaloid tubercle at either end of the posterior margin.

The buccal cavern is distinctly quadrangular, owing to the eversion of the outer lip of the afferent branchial channel: the exognath in its basal three-fourths is very strongly convex, the surface of the convexity
being covered with large polished pearly granules polygonal by mutual appression; its hairy distal end is suddenly depressed and does not fall much short of the front edge of the afferent branchial canal: the ischium is grooved along its inner border, but the rest of its surface is tumid and granular just like the exognath.

In the Indian Museum collection is a single female with the carapace 17 millim. long by 42 millim. in extreme breadth, from 23 fathoms off the Orissa Coast.

I believe that this species must be Leach's *Lea inermis*, as it corresponds with Leach's figure. Unfortunately the mouth-parts are not figured or described. They are most characteristic in this species, which cannot be mistaken for *I. cylindrus*.

**Family DORIPPIDÆ.**


*Dorippidae*, De Haan, Faun. Japon. Crust. p. 120.


*Dorippidae*, Miers, Challenger Brachyura, p. 326.

Carapace flat, generally broadest behind near the plane of the posterior border, hiding not much more than half of the abdominal terga, the first three of which are commonly visible in a dorsal view quite uncovered. The orbits are somewhat incomplete. The antennules are commonly too large to fold inside their fossettes. The antennæ are large. The mouth-parts somewhat resemble those of the *Calappidæ*: the buccal cavern is prolonged forwards to form an efferent branchial canal which is covered in below by a long lamellar process of the first maxillipeds. The first two pairs of true legs are remarkably long and stout: the last two pairs on the contrary are remarkably short and slender, and occupy a singular position in the dorsal plane of the body. The position of the afferent branchial canal varies. The vasa deferentia perforate the 5th thoracic sternum on either side. The branchiae are less than nine in number on either side.

The Dorippidæ may be divided into two sections or subfamilies as follows:

1. *Dorippinae*, in which the external maxillipeds leave a considerable part of the buccal cavern uncovered, and in which the afferent branchial openings are situated either immediately or shortly in advance of the bases of the chelipeds.

2. *Tymolinae*, in which the external maxillipeds almost completely cover the buccal cavern, and in which the afferent branchial openings may or may not be situated near the bases of the chelipeds.

*J. ii. 35*
The following is a list of known genera, Indian genera being printed in Roman type and genera known to me by autopsy being marked with an asterisk.

**Family Dorippidae.**

**Sub-family I. Dorippinae.**

* *Dorippe.*
* Ethusa (*Ethusina).*

**Sub-family II. Tymoline.**

* Cymonomops.

*Uncertain in position.*


It appears to me to be quite possible that further investigation may discover *Cyclodorippe* to belong to Stimpson’s genus *Tymolus.* Ortmann, (Zool. Jahrbucher, Syst. VI. 1892, p. 559) has already suspected the identity of these two genera.

*Caphyra,* Guérin, which was included with the *Dorippidae* by Milne Edwards, has by other authors been shown to belong to quite another section of the Brachyura; and I cannot think that *Cymopodia* either has any right to be classed with the *Oxystoma.* Previous authors also, such as Dana (U. S. Expl. Exped. Crust. pt. I, p. 403) and Miers ('Challenger' Brachyura p. 334) have suggested the advisability of removing *Cymopodia* from this group.

**Key to the Indian Genera of Dorippidae.**

I. The external maxillipeds leave all the anterior part of the buccal cavern uncovered:

1. The anterior extremity of the buccal cavern passes between the antennules to or even beyond the tip of the front: the afferent branchial apertures are
situated in front of the bases of the chelipeds, a bridge of the carapace intervening ............... "Dorippe."

2. The anterior extremity of the buccal cavern either stops at, or does not reach as far as, the basal joint of the antennules: the afferent branchial openings are situated immediately in front of the bases of the chelipeds .................. "Ethusa."

II. The external maxillipeds are greatly elongate and do not leave any appreciable portion of the buccal cavern uncovered: the afferent branchial openings are not situated in front of the bases of the chelipeds .................. "Cymonomops."

Dorippe, Fabricius.

Dorippe, Miers, Challenger Brachyura, p. 327.

Carapace very flat, truncate-triangular and broadest behind, covering little more than the first two thoracic sterna, its regions well defined, the hepatic region small.

The front consists of two flat triangular teeth: on either side of it, in the same plane, are (1) a hood-like fold covering the base of the long completely exposed geniculate eyestalks, and separated by a deep narrow fissure from (2) a long flat triangular tooth, formed by the prolongation of the antero-external angle of the carapace, and forming the outer angle of the orbit. The floor of the orbit is even more incomplete than the roof, and is formed almost entirely by the base of a great projecting spine at the inner cantillus, but even this spine may be rudimentary. The antennules fold longitudinally, they are too large to fold into the fossettes. The antennae also are rather large: the basal joint is wedged in between the front and the spine at the inner cantillus of the orbit.

The buccal cavern is abruptly narrowed anteriorly and prolonged as a deep well defined canal to, or even slightly beyond, the front: the canal is closed in below by long stout foliaceous processes of the first maxillipeds. The external maxillipeds do not cover this canal: their flagellum or palp arises at the outer angle of the long narrow merus and is completely exposed in flexion. The afferent branchial orifices are oblique pocket-like slits in the pterygostomian region."
The chelipeds in the adult male are commonly unequal, having the hand of one side much enlarged and swollen.

The first and second pairs of true legs are long stout and compressed: the last two pairs on the other hand are short and rather slight; they arise much dorsad of the other legs, and are subchelate,—the four subchelae being so disposed as to enable the animal to hold over its back—as in a loose frame—some sort of defensive or protective object, such as a lamellibranch shell or an inhabited worm-tube.

The abdomen of both sexes consists of seven distinct segments, the first two and most of the third terga being visible in a dorsal view.

Key to the Indian species of Dorippe.

I. The tips of the foliaceous processes that close the endostomial canal, but never the canal itself, may sometimes be seen between the frontal teeth in a dorsal view:—

1. The greatest length of the carapace is slightly, but distinctly, more than the greatest breadth:—
   i. Carapace nodular and wrinkled: spine at the inner canthus of the orbit poudorous, curved, serrated along the under surface: fourth (last) pair of true legs less than half the length of the second (longest) pair .................. D. dorsipes.
   ii. Carapace smooth: spine at inner canthus of orbit rudimentary: fourth pair of true legs more than half the length of the second ......................... D. astuta.

2. The greatest length of the carapace is less than the greatest breadth: spine at the inner canthus of the orbit long; slender, acute, straight: carapace smooth: fourth pair of legs from a little less than half to one-third the length of the second:—
   i. Carapace and last two pairs of legs densely pubescent: both edges of merus and posterior edge of carpus and propodite of 1st and 2nd legs densely pubescent in the male .. D. facchino.
II. The roof of the endostominal canal projects considerably between the bases of the frontal teeth in a dorsal view: the greatest length of the carapace is hardly less than the greatest breadth; carapace smooth, it and all the appendages perfectly devoid of pubescence: spine at inner canthus of orbit rudimentary: last pair of legs much more than half the length of the second (longest) pair

D. polita.

97. Dorippe dorsipes, (Linn.) Miers.


(nec syn.)

Cancer frascone, Herbst, Krabben, I. ii. 192, pl. xi. fig. 70.


Body and appendages (except the hands and fingers, and the propodites and dactyli of the 1st and 2nd true legs) rather thickly covered with hair.

Extreme length of carapace greater than extreme breadth. Surface of carapace wrinkled and uneven, with about a dozen nodules which are often granular; the regions well defined by grooves and puckers.

The spine at the outer angle of the orbit is long and acute, and usually projects well beyond the level of the frontal teeth: the spine at the inner canthus is huge, curved, serrated along the lower border,
and projects far beyond the frontal teeth: the hood-like fold, on either side of the front, that covers the base of the eyestalks, has its angles not pronounced.

The lateral margins of the carapace are denticulated up to a stoutish tooth near the middle of the branchial border.

The abdomen of the male has both on the second and on the third terga a transverse row of 3 tubercles, the middle one large rounded and polished, the lateral ones smaller and acute, and one stout tubercle in the middle line on the fourth tergum: in the female the third fourth and fifth terga are transversely carinate, the carinae being denticulate, and one tooth on the third and 4th terga, in the middle line, being much enlarged; the second tergum is also transversely carinate, but bluntly and indistinctly.

The chelipeds of the adult male are asymmetrical, the hand of one side being greatly swollen and being a good deal broader than long: in both chelipeds the ischium merus and carpus have the outer surface covered with spinules and acute granules.

The second true leg is more than twice the length of the fourth, and nearly three times the length of the carapace: its carpus like that of the first is traversed longitudinally by two granular crests.

Large males have the carapace 36 millim. long, and 34 millim. in extreme breadth; ovigerous females have the carapace 25 millim. long by 24 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum collection are very numerous specimens from Mergui, Andamans, East coast of India from Ganjam to Palk Straits, and Persian Gulf.

As Miers states, there can be little doubt that Linnaeus’ diagnosis (Mns. Lud. Ulr. p. 452) refers to this species. But De Haan long before (Fann. Japon. Crust. pp. 121, 139) had bespoken the identity of D. dorsipes and D. quadridens and had noticed the confusion by earlier authors of Cancer dorsipes of Linnaeus with Cancer dorsipes of Fabricius.

98. *Dorippe facchino* (Herbst), De Haan.


The body and appendages though on the whole very hairy, are not quite so hairy as in *D. dorsipes*; the chelipeds have the hair confined almost entirely to their borders, especially the upper border; the 1st and 2nd pairs of legs are almost hairless in the female, and in the male have the hair confined to the anterior border of the merus and the posterior border of the merus carpus and propodite; and hair is absent from the convexities of the thoracic sterna.

Extreme length of carapace considerably less than extreme breadth.

The surface of the carapace, when denuded, is either perfectly smooth, or smooth in the middle and finely granular at the sides and in front: the regions are well defined by grooves.

The hood-like fold covering the base of the eyestalks, on either side of the front, has its inner or anterior angle dentiform: the spine at the external orbital angle is broad and suddenly acuminate, and projects to but not beyond the level of the frontal teeth: the spine at the inner canthus is slender, straight, and acute, and projects well beyond the frontal teeth.

The lateral borders of the carapace are sometimes granular, but never denticulate.

The abdomen of the male is unarmed: in the female the 3rd–5th terga are coarsely and bluntly carinate, the carinae of the 4th and 5th being finely granular. The chelipeds when denuded have all their joints quite smooth: those of the adult male are asymmetrical just as in *D. dorsipes*.

The second true leg is much more than twice, often three times, the length of the fourth, and $2\frac{1}{2}$ to $2\frac{2}{3}$ times the length of the carapace: its carpus, like that of the first is bicarinate, the carinae being granular under the lens but not to the naked eye.

Large males have the carapace 29 millim. long and 34 millim. in extreme breadth: ovigerous females have the carapace 20 millim. long by 24 millim. broad.

In the Indian Museum are very numerous specimens from the East coast from the mouth of the Hooghly to Madras, and a few from the Andamans. It is common on soft muddy bottoms, and I have rarely found it without a protective bivalve shell and sea-anemone.


Almost exactly resembles *D. facchino* (Herbst), but has the carapace a little more granular and with scanty or obsolete pubescence.
There is almost no hair on the carapace,—none sufficient to conceal its grooving and texture: on the chelipeds there is, on the upper edge, extending along basal part of finger, a narrow fringe of hair, and on the lower edge a narrow fringe extending as far as the end of the merus: on the first two pairs of true legs there is no hair at all in either sex; and on the last two pairs of legs there is not very much hair.

The chelipeds of males that are as big as the largest ovigerous females are hardly asymmetrical.

Ovigerous females have the carapace 14 millim. long and 16 millim. in extreme breadth.

In the Indian Museum collection are 21 specimens from various stations along the shores of the Bay of Bengal from Mergui to Madras, one of these—the smallest and most immature of all—belongs to Dr. Anderson’s Mergui collection and is referred to in Dr. de Man’s report (J. L. S., Zool., Vol. XXII) as allied to D. granulata.

If they are not De Haan’s species, they are a mere variety of D. facchino.

100. Dorippe astuta, Fabr.

_Cancer astutus_, Herbst, Krabben, III. iii. 45, pl. lv. fig. 6.

Body and appendages not pubescent as in _D. dorsipes_ and _facchino_, but covered with short distant hairs that are not very plainly visible to the naked eye: the hairs on the edges of the propodites and dactyli of the first two pairs of true legs, however, form a long thick fringe.

The carapace is extremely flat, almost laminar; its surface is smooth, and the regions are defined by grooves.

Extreme length of carapace a little greater than extreme breadth.

The spine at the outer angle of the orbit does not nearly reach to the level of the tip of the frontal teeth: the part of the carapace that covers the base of the eyestalk is not hood-like, and has not its angles pronounced: the spine at the inner canthus of the orbit is quite rudimentary.

The lateral margins of the carapace are smooth. The abdomen of the male is unarmed, that of the female has the 3rd and 4th terga bluntly and very inconspicuously carinate transversely.

The chelipeds are smooth when denuded; in the adult male they are asymmetrical just as in _D. dorsipes_ and _facchino_.

The second true leg is three times as long as the carapace, and very much less than twice the length of the fourth leg.

The adult male has the carapace 12 millim. long and 11.5 millim. broad, as has also the apparently adult female.

In the Indian Museum collection are eight specimens from the Andamans, Mergui, Orissa coast, and Karachi.

Several of them are encrusted with a small species of Scalpellum, and one carries across its back a large (inhabited) worm-tube, which is said by Dr. Giles to be a habit with this species.


General surface of the body and appendages smooth hard polished and free of hairs: there are a few scanty hairs on the edges only of some of the joints of the chelipeds and external maxillipeds.

The extreme length of the carapace is a very little less than the extreme breadth; the grooves that define the regions are shallow and not very conspicuous. The end of the endostomial channel projects between, and a little beyond the tips of the frontal teeth; and has its free edge emarginate, so that the front appears to consist of four sharp lobes, the median two of which are on a lower level than the other two.

The spine at the outer angle of the orbit is broadly triangular, its tip scarcely surpasses the level of the tips of the frontal teeth; the spine at the inner canthus is blunt and very small and inconspicuous: the portion of the carapace that covers the base of the eyestalk is, as in *D. astuta*, in simple continuity with the side of the front.

The abdominal terga of the female are smooth and polished.

The second pair of true legs are about 2\(\frac{1}{3}\) times the length of the carapace and are very much less than twice the length of the fourth pair; their carpopodites, like those of the first pair, are faintly bicarinate. The pleura covering the bases of the last two pairs of legs are singularly large.

The larger of two ovigerous females in the Indian Museum collection has the carapace 11.5 millim. long and 12 millim. in extreme breadth.

*Ethusa*, Roux.

*Ethusa*, Roux, Crust. de la Méditerranée, pl. xviii. and text relating thereto.


*Ethusa*, Miers, 'Challenger' Brachyura, pp. 328, 331.

J. ni. 36
Carapace shaped much as in *Dorippe*. The front consists of two lamellar teeth each of which again is bifid at tip; on either side of the front, and separated from it by a deep cleft, is a long flat tooth or spine formed by the prolongation of the antero-external angle of the carapace, and forming the outer angle of the orbit. There is practically no orbital floor. The antennules fold obliquely: they are large, but fold fairly well into their fossae. The antennae have a long flagellum: their basal joint is inserted between the eyestalk and the basal antennulary joint, but on a slightly lower level.

The buccal cavern is elongate-triangular and does not extend to the front: the external maxillipeds cover only its basal three-fourths, or thereabout, somewhat as in *Dorippe*, but the distal part is closed in by stout foliaceous processes of the first maxillipeds. The flagellum or palp of the external maxillipeds arises near the antero-external angle of the rather broad merus, and is completely exposed in flexion.

The afferent branchial orifices are wide openings immediately in front of the bases of the chelipeds.

The chelipeds in the adult male are often unequal: the legs have the same form and relations as in *Dorippe*, but the last two small and dorsally placed pairs are not subchelate, although their little hook-like dactylus folds backwards. The dactyls of the 1st and 2nd pairs are palmulate and are very long and stout. The abdomen of the male usually consists of 5 pieces, the 3rd–5th terga being fused, that of the female consists of 7 separate terga. As in *Dorippe* the first three terga are visible in a dorsal view.

There is very little hair about the carapace and larger appendages.

In the Indian seas the species of this genus are, so far as is known, found only at depths of between 200 and 1,300 fathoms.

*Key to the Indian species of Ethusa.*

1. Carapace barely longer than broad: basal antennulary joint not abnormally enlarged and swollen: eyestalks freely movable:—

   1. Branchial regions much swollen, and causing a strong bulge of the lateral borders of the carapace posteriorly: external orbital spines long slender acute, and projecting obliquely:—

      i. External orbital spines projecting beyond the frontal spines ..................... *E. indica.*

      ii. External orbital spines not projecting to the level of the frontal spines ... *E. pygmaea.*
2. Lateral borders of the carapace gradually convergent without any strong bulge in their posterior (branchial) part: external orbital spines short broad flat triangular, with a mucronate tip ..................  

II. Carapace manifestly longer than broad: basal antennulary joint enormously enlarged and swollen, globular in shape, pushing the eyes permanently outwards:—

1. Eyes practically immobile: chelipeds in the male symmetrical..................  

2. Eyes preserving good power of movement: one cheliped in the male very markedly larger than the other..................  

102. Ethusa indica, Alcock.


Carapace convex; its extreme length, including the frontal teeth, in the male only just exceeds, and in the female equals, its extreme breadth; its surface is finely and closely granular almost everywhere, except sometimes on the cardiac-intestinal region.

The branchial regions are much swollen, both dorsally and laterally, the lateral swelling making the carapace more than one-third broader across the middle of the branchial regions than across the bases of the external orbital spines. The cardiac-intestinal region is small and well defined, and although it is tumid it is commonly sunk below the level of the branchial convexities. The anterior regions of the carapace are undefined.

The spine at the external orbital angle is broad-based, but long slender and acute: it projects obliquely outwards well beyond the tips of the frontal teeth. The two pairs of frontal teeth are longish and acute—the outer pair being somewhat the longer: they as well as the external orbital spine are a good deal concealed in a fringe of long hairs.

The eyestalks are short slender and freely movable: the eyes are often a little deficient in pigment.

The basal antennulary joint is not abnormally enlarged.

The chelipeds in the adult male only are asymmetrical, all the joints of one side being enlarged in all dimensions: the smaller cheliped is hardly as stout as the first two pairs of legs.

The second pair of true legs are not very much longer than the first: in the adult male they are a little more than three times the
length of the carapace, and slightly more than three times the length of the 4th (last) pair; in the female they are not quite three times the length of the carapace, and about 2\(\frac{3}{4}\) times the length of the 4th pair.

The abdomen of the male consists of 5 pieces, the 3rd-5th terga being fused together.

The extreme length of the carapace is in the fully adult male 16·5 millim., in the fully adult female 15 millim.; the breadth 16 millim. in the male, 15 millim. in the female.

Has been dredged in the Andaman Sea at 240 fms., in the "Swatch" of the Gangetic Delta at 409 and at 405 to 285 fms., in the Laccadive Sea at 696 fms., off the Maldives at 719 fms., and off both coasts of Ceylon at 406 to 296 fms.

103. Ethusa pygmea, Alcock.


Distinguished from *E. indica* only in the following particulars:—

(1) its size is much smaller, the largest known specimen—an ovigerous female—having the carapace slightly over 6 millim. long and nearly 7 millim. broad:

(2) the external orbital spines, though of the same slender acute shape, are not so prominent, not reaching as far as the tips of the frontal teeth:

(3) the anterior regions of the carapace are plainly defined by grooves.

Andaman Sea 188 to 220 fathoms, and 240 to 220 fms.

104. Ethusa andamanica, Alcock.


Carapace flat, its extreme length only just exceeds its extreme breadth, its surface finely granular under the lens, but smooth to the naked eye.

The branchial regions are a little tumid dorsally, but do not bulge laterally, so that the convergent lateral borders are nearly straight.

The external orbital spine is broadly triangular, with a mucronate tip which does not quite reach to the tips of the frontal spines; these also are acutely triangular, and all are a good deal hidden by a fringe of long hairs.

The eyestalks are short and rather stout, movable, but not very freely so: the eyes are not deficient in pigment. The basal antennulary joint is not enlarged.
The chelipeds of the adult male are unknown: in the female they are not so stout as the first two pairs of legs.

The second pair of legs in the female (adult male unknown) exceed the first almost by the length of the dactylus, they are three times the length of the carapace and about $2\frac{1}{2}$ times the length of the 4th pair.

The extreme length of the carapace of the largest specimen, which is not adult, is 9·5 millim., the extreme breadth 9 millim.

Andaman Sea 188 to 220 fms., and 238 to 290 fms.

This species may possibly be only a variety of Ethusa orientalis, Miers, Challenger Brachyura, p. 330, pl. xxviii. fig. 4.

105. Ethusa (Ethusina) investigatoris, n. sp.

Carapace manifestly longer than broad, somewhat convex, smooth to the naked eye though finely granular under the lens.

The branchial regions are a good deal swollen both dorsally and laterally, bulging out the lateral margins and making the carapace a third broader across the middle of the branchial regions than across the bases of the external orbital spines.

The cardiac-intestinal region is well-defined and tumid, but not sunk below the level of the branchial convexities; the anterior regions of the carapace are fairly well defined.

The frontal portion of the carapace is separated from the rest of the carapace by a transverse groove or crease. The external orbital spine is long and needle-like, but its tip falls considerably short of the tips of the rather long acute frontal spines.

The basal antennal joint is huge and swollen, almost globular in shape. Owing to its size the eyes are pushed outwards until the eye-stalks have come to lie almost in the transverse axis of the carapace, with the tips of the eyes just visible, dorsally, beyond the lateral edge of the external orbital spine; and in this position they are almost immovably fixed.

The chelipeds in the apparently adult male are symmetrical and are not much stouter, except as to the hands, than the first two pairs of legs; the hands, however, are somewhat enlarged.

The second pair of true legs exceeds the first by about a third of the length of the dactylus; they are more than three times the length of the carapace, and about $2\frac{1}{4}$ times the length of the 4th pair.

The abdomen of the male consists of 5 pieces, the 3rd-5th terga being fused together.

Length of carapace of an adult male 12·3 millim., extreme breadth 11·3 millim.

Colours in life milk-white with the tip of the legs faint pink.
Bay of Bengal 1300 fathoms, Laccadive Sea 1200 fms.
This species may possibly be only a variety of *Ethusa (Ethusina) gracilipes*, Miers, Challenger Brachyura, p. 332, pl. xxix. fig. 1.

106. *Ethusa (Ethusina) desciscens*, n. sp.

Only differs from *E. investigatoris* (1) in its smaller size, (2) in having the eyestalks somewhat more mobile, and (3) in having the hand of one cheliped (in the male) much larger than the other.

I should have regarded it as a variety of *E. investigatoris* but that two specimens coming from very different localities and depths present the same peculiarities.

Length of carapace of largest specimen 9 millim., extreme breadth 8 millim.

Andaman Sea 265 fathoms, Laccadive Sea 912 to 931 fms.

*Cymonomops*, Alcock.

Allied to *Cyclodorippe, Cymonomus*, etc.

Carapace of the *Dorippe* type (that is to say having its greatest breadth at its extreme posterior limit and leaving about half of the abdominal terga exposed to dorsal view), but arched anteriorly almost in a semicircle; its regions well defined in much the same way as *Dorippe*. The front is narrow and the whole fronto-orbital region lies well inside the semicircular curve of the antero-lateral margins: the narrow front ends in two little teeth between and beyond which can be seen the roof of the greatly prolonged buccal cavern, as in *Dorippe polita*. On either side of the front is a spine that forms the roof of the orbit, and outside of this spine, and separated from it by a deep notch, is a spine that forms the outer wall of the orbit.

The eyestalks are slender, moderately long, and freely movable: the eyes are almost without pigment.

The antennules have their basal joint lodged in a deep crevice between the edge of the anterior prolongation of the buccal cavern and the antennae: their long flagellum cannot be concealed in flexion. The antennae are large, but are much smaller than the antennules.

The buccal cavern is of great size,—not much less than half the length of the body, and is gradually narrowed anteriorly, and prolonged beyond the tip of the front: it is closed, except at its extreme frontal tip, by the long narrow external maxillipeds, the merus of which is not very much shorter than the ischium measured along the inner border and the flagellum of which is exposed in flexion: the long narrow pointed exognath is not much longer than the ischium: beneath the
external maxillipeds the anterior prolongation of the buccal cavern is closed in below by a lamellar process of the first maxillipeds.

The chelipeds in both sexes are short, massive, and equal and symmetrical: the hands are of the chopper-shaped, almost subcheliform, Raninoid type, the stout fingers being almost at right angles to the long axis of the hand.

The first and second pairs of true legs are stout and are of great length, their merus being of relatively enormous length: the third and fourth pairs on the other hand, which are dorsal in position as in Dorippe, are extremely short and of filiform tenuity.

The abdomen in both sexes consists of six segments: in the male two or three of them are fused and the whole abdomen is very small, in the female the last segment is of great size.

[? The afferent branchial opening appears to lie in the deep crevice between the base of the antennae and the edge of the buccal frame in which the basal joint of the antennules is lodged.]


Carapace subcircular; it and the appendages are very closely and finely granular beneath a dense pubescence. The front consists of three deeply cut lobes, the middle one of which is the true front and is the largest and most prominent. The middle lobe again is slightly cleft at the tip, and in the cleft is to be seen projecting the roof of the remarkably prolonged buccal cavity.

The external orbital angle, which is somewhat ventrad in position, also forms a projecting tooth, so that the orbito-frontal region, which is sharply delimited from the rest of the inflated carapace, has the form of a five-pronged crest or crown. The regions of the carapace are plainly delimited, excepting only in the case of the boundary between the gastric and cardiac regions. The pterygostomian regions are most remarkably puffed out.

The abdomen (in the female) is large, and the terminal segment has the form of a broad semicircular plate, broader than any of the other segments and nearly as long as all of them put together: in the male the abdomen is very small.

The orbits are capacious, but the eyestalks are slender and the eyes are unpigmented and semi-opaque.

The antennules, which are much larger and longer than the antennae, are incapable of flexion beneath the front.

The external maxillipeds are of great length, in correspondence with
the remarkable trough-like prolongation of the buccal cavity, which they completely close in below; their meropodite, which is prolonged far beyond the insertion of the palp, covers the bases of the antennules and antennae, their tips in fact being visible from above; the slender exopodite does not much surpass the ischium.

The chelipeds are short but massive, and are equal, the merus is curved, the carpus is very small, the palm is large and tumid, and the fingers which are set almost at right angles to the hand, are broad, compressed, pointed, very closely apposable, and have their cutting-edge very finely denticulated.

The second and third legs are of great length, being more than four times the length of the body, the merus forming more than half their extent; their dactylus is filiform and is not much longer than their protopodite. The fourth and fifth legs have the family position, but are mere rudiments, being of hair-like tenuity and only about three-fourths of the carapace in length; the fifth ends in a hook-like dactylus.

A female from the Andaman Sea, 405 fathoms, has the following dimensions:—Length of carapace 6·5 millim., breadth 6·5 millim., length of cheliped 9 millim., length of second leg 28·5 millim., of fourth leg 4·5 millim. A male from the Andaman Sea, 265 fathoms, is smaller.

Colour in the fresh state chalky pink.

Family RANINIDAE.


Carapace much longer than broad, remarkably elongate and convex from side to side, commonly obconical or obovate in outline, the greatest breadth being at or close behind the level of the front. Abdomen narrow in both sexes, the greater number of the terga fully exposed in a dorsal view. The sternum is elongate, broad between the first pair or first two pairs of legs, and then becoming narrow and finally linear.

The true front is narrow: in the same plane with it the antero-external angle of the orbit is usually produced, somewhat as in Dorippe, to form a spine; and between the two is the orbit.

Except in the deep-sea forms the eyestalks are long. The orbits are very complete, except sometimes on the ventral aspect, where the large basal joints of the antennules and antennae serve in large part as an orbital floor.
The antennæ are large, but do not fold into fossettes. The antennæ also are large, and arise on a plane more or less ventrad of the antennæ.

The buccal cavern is remarkably elongate, and is completely closed by the external maxillipeds. As in all other Oxystoma the efferent branchial channels form a canal in the middle of the endostome, which canal is covered by a lamellar prolongation of the exopodites of the first maxillipeds: as in Dorippe the canal is prolonged forwards between the bases of the antennæ.

As in the Leucosiidæ the afferent branchial channels are not found in front of the bases of the chelipeds.

Somewhat in the same way as in the Leucosiidæ the palp of the external maxillipeds is small and arises at the far end of a groove along the inner edge of the merus, so as to be completely concealed in repose: the exognath is very narrow, and, as in the Tymoloinæ, does not reach very far beyond the end of the ischium of the endognath.

Except in Zanclifer the chelipeds have the hand broad flat and somewhat chopper-shaped, the fingers (which form the head of the chopper) being at right angles, or nearly so, with the long axis of the hand; and as the immobile finger springs from a very broad base, the chaeæ rather resemble subcheæ.

The legs commonly have the propodite broad or foliaceous, and the dactylus foliaceous or very broadly palmulate, somewhat as in Matuta: the last pair of legs is in, and the penultimate pair approaches, the dorsal plane of the body.

The genital ducts of the male perforate, and protrude far beyond, the bases of the fifth pair of legs: those of the female perforate the bases of the third pair of legs.

The following genera belong to this family. Indian genera are printed in Roman type and those represented in the Indian Museum collection are marked with an asterisk:—

Family Raninidæ.

* Cosmonotus.
* Lyreidus.
* Notopus.

Notopoides, Henderson, 'Challenger' Anomura, p. 29.
* Raninoides.

Zanclifer, Henderson, 'Challenger' Anomura, p. 34.
J. ii. 37
Key to the Indian genera of Raninidæ.

I. Last pair of legs of normal size: antennæ with a very stout peduncle that hides the antennules: antennary flagellum long and stiff:—

1. A well-developed rostral spine.............................. Notopus.
2. A V-shaped excision in the carapace in place of a rostrum.................................................. Cosmonotus.

II. Last pair of legs abnormally small and slender—almost filiform: antennary peduncle not completely hiding the antennules: antennary flagellum small:—

1. Fronto-orbital border more than half the width of the carapace: sternum broad as far as the third pereiopods: merus of the external maxillipeds shorter than the ischium ......................... Raninoïdes.
2. Fronto-orbital border less than half the width of the carapace: sternum broad only as far as the second pereiopods: merus of the external maxillipeds a little longer than the ischium ...... Lyreïdus.

Notopus, De Haan.


Carapace obovate or obconical in outline, strongly convex from side to side, nearly smooth: regions undefined. Fronto-orbital border more than half the breadth of the carapace. Eyes distinct, eyestalks long slender and cylindrical, orbits oblique.

Antennules much smaller than the antennæ. Antennæ with a long very stout peduncle and long stout flagellum, the peduncle concealing the antennulary peduncle. Merus of the external maxillipeds a little shorter than the ischium, and having its inner border thickened and raised. Sternum broad between the chelifeds and then suddenly becoming very narrow. Last pair of legs of normal size, arising a little in advance of the penultimate pair.

The abdomen in both sexes has all 7 terga separate.

108. Notopus dorsipes, (Fabr.) De Haan.

Pediculus marinus, Rumph, Amboín. Rariteitk. I. 29, pl. x. fig. 3.
Hippa dorsipes, Fabricius, Ent. Syst. II. 475.
Albunea dorsipes, Fabricius, Ent. Syst. Suppl. p. 397.
Notopus dorsipes, DeHaan, Faun. Japon. Crust. p. 139, pl. xxxv. fig. 5: Stuter, Abb. Ak. Berl. 1882 (1883) p. 17, pl. i. figs. 6 a–b and pl. ii. figs. 7 a–d.

The greatest breadth of the carapace—at the fronto-orbital border—is about two-thirds the greatest length.

On the fronto-orbital border are 5 spines of about equal size, separated by deep bights, the middle spine being the true front or rostrum: the outermost spines on either side form the antero-external angles of the carapace, are on a different plane from the others, and are joined across the carapace by a serrated ridge.

The carapace is a good deal pitted in the centre: the lateral borders in their anterior half have, like the surface of the merus of the external maxillipeds and of the greater part of the pterygostomian region, numerous squamiform granules; in their posterior half the lateral borders are finely raised, and milled. A raised ridge traverses the carapace in the middle line from the tip of the front nearly to the posterior border. The trigonal ischium of the chelipeds is somewhat swollen and has its outer surface tattooed with linear dents with hairy edges; the carpus has its dorsal surface serrated; the hand has hairy linear dents and squamiform rows of serrations on both its surfaces, but especially on the outer; and the dactylus has a smooth cutting edge and closes against a single distinctly large tooth at the tip of the immobile finger.

The true legs have one or both edges of many of their joints scantily fringed with long stiff hairs: except in the case of the last pair—in which the carpopodites and propodites are foliaceous—expanded— these joints are only moderately expanded; and except in the case of the penultimate pair—in which the dactylus is foliaceous—this joint is broadly palmulate.

In the Indian Museum collection are specimens from the Andamanis, and from off the Malabar coast 45 fathoms.

Cosmonotus, Adams & White.

Cosmonotus, Adams & White, 'Samarang' Crust. p. 60, 1848.
Cosmonotus, Henderson, 'Challenger' Anomura, p. 32.

Carapace elongate-heptagonal in outline, strongly convex, the summit of the convexity forming a sharp mid-dorsal ridge. Instead of a "front" there is a V-shaped excision, filled by the basal joints of the eyestalks. The eyes are distinct, the eyestalks are slender and are of remarkable length: each orbit forms a narrow trench just beneath and along almost the whole length of either anterior border of the carapace, the two orbits together forming a very perfect and obvious V.
The antennules are almost hidden by the much larger and stouter antennæ, as in Notopus.

The maxillipeds, legs, sternum and abdomen are as in Notopus.

109. Cosmonotus grayii, Ad. & Wh.


The carapace is unevenly covered with pits and dents which give it, when examined with a lens, a somewhat squamiform appearance. There is a small denticle on either side of the frontal notch and a claw-like spine at either antero-external angle of the carapace—this is all the armature. The pterygostomian region is granular. The outer edge of the exognath is thickly fringed with hair, the merus and the outer margin of the ischiun of the endognath are granular.

The chelifeds are hairy along the dorsal edge, and the edges of the legs—of the last pair especially—are hairy. The chelifeds are also a good deal pitted and dented, like the dorsum of the carapace.

The movable finger is rather strongly curved, and owing to the prominence of a single tooth just beyond the middle of the cutting edge, is curiously sickle-shaped.

In the Indian Museum collection is a single male from the Persian Gulf.

Raninoides, Milne Edwards.


Raninoides, Henderson, 'Challenger' Anomura, p. 27.

Carapace remarkably elongate-obovate, strongly convex from side to side, about twice as long as broad, its surface for the most part smooth, the regions undefined. Fronto-orbital border slightly less than the greatest width of the carapace. Eyes small but distinct, eyestalks broadly dilated at base, orbits slightly oblique.

Antennules about equal in size to the antennæ: antennæ with a stout peduncle and a rather short slender flagellum, the peduncle not concealing the antennulary peduncle. Merus of the external maxillipeds shorter than the ischiun; its edges slightly thickened and raised. Sternum broad between the chelifeds and as far as the bases of the second pair of true legs, then becoming extremely narrow.

Last pair of legs abnormally short and slender, arising much in advance of the penultimate pair. The abdomen in both sexes consists of 7 separate segments.

*Raninoides personatus*, White MS., Henderson 'Challenger' Anomura p. 27 pl. ii. fig. 5.

Carapace twice as long as broad. The lateral border in its posterior half is defined by a fine raised and milled line, and at either external orbital angle is prolonged into a spine, at a distance behind which equal to the distance between it and the rostrum is a second smaller, but still large, spine. The carapace between the two latter spines is finely punctate and in places granular, elsewhere it is smooth and polished.

The front consists of three teeth, the middle one of which alone is large and prominent forming the true rostrum, the lateral teeth being small: between each of these small lateral teeth and the external orbital spine, and separated from both by a fissure, is an angular lobe that completes the roof of the orbit. The whole fronto-orbital border is hairy. The pterygostomian regions are densely granular in a well defined band that occupies much more than their outer half.

The chelipeds have the ischium armed distally, on its inner border with a sharp slender spine: two similar spines occur towards the distal end of the carpus—the larger one being on the outer border, the smaller on the dorsal surface: a similar spine is found towards the far end of the outer border of the hand, and three occur along the inner border of the hand: the dactylus has a smooth cutting edge, but the opposed edge of the immobile finger is very sharply laciniate up to a sharp terminal spine. There is no spine on the outer edge of the dactylus. The third pair of true legs has its merus on both edges and the other joints on the posterior edge fringed with long stiff hairs, the second pair has similar hairs on the posterior edge of merus carpus and propodite, the first pair on lower edge of propodite.

Excluding the filiform last pair, the other legs have the carpus dorsally carinate, and the propodite and dactylus foliaceous.

In the Indian Museum collection are numerous specimens from the coasts of the Bay of Bengal, from 12 to 70 fathoms.


Differs from *R. personatus* Henderson in the following particulars:—

(1) the rostrum is carinated, and it, as well as the dentiform lobe at either side of its base, has the edge sharply clearly and uniformly serrated:

(2) between the dentiform lobe at the base of the rostrum and the
external orbital spine is, not an angular lobe, but a sharp spine:

(3) the spine on the lateral border behind the external orbital spine is a mere spine, and the carapace in front of a well defined transverse line that connects these spines is covered with small squami-form granules:

(4) there is no spine on the ischium of the chelipeds; the wrist has its dorsal surface closely covered with somewhat scale-like granules; the hand has its inner surface covered, but not nearly so closely, with rather larger granules and has its outer edge sharply bicarinate:

(5) the dactylus of the second and third pairs of true legs is sickle-shaped:

(6) the small last pair of legs are stouter.

In the Indian Museum collection are two specimens—a small female from off Ceylon 28 fms., and a large female from off the Malabar coast 45 fms.

Lyreidus, DeHaan.

Lyreidus, Henderson, 'Challenger' Anomura, p. 33.

Carapace elongate-ovate, the antero-lateral margins independent and gradually convergent; strongly convex from side to side and slightly convex from before backwards; smooth and polished, with the regions undefined. Fronto-orbital border less than half the breadth of the carapace. Eyes small; eyestalks short, broad at base, orbits hardly oblique.

Antennules about equal in size to the antennæ: antennæ with a stoutish peduncle and rather short slender flagellum, the peduncle not concealing the antennulary peduncle.

Merus of the external maxillipeds a little longer than the ischium.

Sternum broad as far as the bases of the first pair of true legs, then becoming narrow. Last pair of legs abnormally short and slender, arising well in advance of the posterior pair. The abdomen in both sexes consists of 7 distinct segments.

112. Lyreidus channeri, Wood-Mason.


The greatest breadth of the carapace—considerably in rear of the front—is a good deal more than half its greatest length, and is about 2½ times the width of the fronto-orbital border.
The rostrum consists of a simple flat acutely-triangular spine; on either side of it, projecting beyond it, separated from it by a deep bight, and parallel with its tip, is a long acicular spine forming the external orbital angle. The fronto-orbital region is hairy.

The gradually convergent antero-lateral borders are about two-fifths the length of the postero-lateral borders, the junction of the two borders being occupied by a long oblique acicular spine; and nearly midway between this spine and the spine at the external angle of the orbit on either side, is another similar but rather shorter spine. The postero-lateral borders are defined in more than their posterior half by a very fine raised line.

The surface of the carapace is finely and closely punctulate in all its anterior half, as are also the pterygostomian regions.

The eyestalks are broad and flat, and taper to the cornea, which has a somewhat lateral position and is a little deficient in pigment. The arms have a spine or two little spines near the middle of their dorsal surface: the wrist has a large spine in the distal half of its upper border: the hand has its outer (upper) edge carinate up to a subterminal denticule, and has its lower edge cut into two or three sharp teeth: the dactylus has its cutting edge faintly and irregularly sinuous, but by no means denticulate, and the opposed edge of the immobile finger is irregularly and rather bluntly jagged. The legs are almost free from hair, a few hairs occurring on the posterior edge of the propodite and dactylus of the third pair and on the last two joints of the rudimentary fourth pair only: in the first and third pairs the carpus is dorsally carinate and the propodite foliaceously expanded, in the first and second pairs the dactylus is little more than broadly palmulate, and in the third pair the dactylus is foliaceous. The third and fourth abdominal terga are armed each with a median recurved spine, in both sexes.

The largest female in the Indian Museum collection has the carapace 28·5 millim. long, a smaller ovigerous female has the carapace 26·5 millim. long.

Wood-Mason established his two species on two specimens, one of which—L. channeri—had suffered a good deal from breakage and imperfect re-growth about the frontal region.

A considerable series of the specimens since obtained shows that the two supposed species are really one.

In the Indian Museum collection are numerous specimens, from the Andaman Sea 220 to 271 fms., from the Bay of Bengal 200 to 405 fathoms, and from both sides of Ceylon 296 to 406 fms.

Uniform salmon-colour in life, white in spirit.
EXPLANATION OF PLATES.

Plate VI.

Fig. 1. Calappa pustulosa.
" 2. Calappa woodmasoni.
" 3. Pseudophilyra woodmasoni.
" 4. Leucosia corallicola.
" 5. Leucosia sima.
" 7. Pseudophilyra blanfordi.

Plate VII.

Fig. 1. Philyra corallicola.
" 2. Philyra sexangula.
" 3. Ebalia woodmasoni.
" 4. Ebalia diadumena.
" 5. Nursia blanfordi.
" 7. Nursia persica.

Plate VIII.

Fig. 1. Heteronucia vesiculosa.
" 2. Pariphiculus rostratus.
" 3. Actaeomorpha morum.
" 4. Tlos patella.
1. Calappa pustulosa, ♂.
2. Calappa wood-masoni, ♂.
4. Leucosia corallicola, ♂.
5. Leucosia sima, ♀.
7. Pseudophilyra blanfordi, ♂.

S. C. Moult del. st. lith.
1. Philyra corallicola, ♂  2. Philyra sexangula, ♂
3. Ebalia wood-masoni, ♂  4. Ebalia diadumena, ♀
5. Nursia blanfordi, ♀  6. Nursia nasuta, ♂
7. Nursia persica, ♀
On Croftia, a new Indo-Chinese genus of Scitamineae.—

By G. King and D. Prain.

[Recd. 31st May, Read 3rd June.]

With Plate IX.

While engaged in sorting into the Calcutta Herbarium the material of the natural order Scitamineae received since 1892 (the date when the account of the family published in vol. vi. of the Flora of British India was completed) the writers met with a form that appears to differ generically from any hitherto described.

A member of the tribe Zingibereae, this plant by the form and arrangement of its flowers recalls the genus Globba, by its habit and its fruit the genus Cautleya. In reality, however, it is equally remote from both; its 3-locular ovary forbids more than a passing comparison with Globba; the absence of a lip makes its association with Cautleya impossible.

Its nearest natural ally appears to be the genus Rhynchanthus, alongside of which it must be placed. This genus* is remarkable among Euzingibereae in possessing small erect corolla-lobes, a lip that is reduced to a mere tooth, and a most curious petaloid filament bearing an anther with no appendage; it is at the same time devoid—though this is a less unusual character—of any trace of lateral staminodes. Rhynchanthus has been compared by its author with the genus Burbidgea† which differs in having broad corolla lobes, a distinct lip, a stamen with short filament and an anther with a long appendage; here again there is no trace of lateral staminodes.

The present plant resembles Rhynchanthus in possessing small erect corolla-lobes and an inappendiculate anther; it agrees further in having no lip—that organ not being represented even by a tooth. But its filament is not petaloid and there are present two distinct petaloid lateral staminodes resembling a good deal those of a Globba or of a Mantisia; the corolla tube, moreover, which in Rhynchanthus is funnel-shaped above the middle, is in the present plant very narrowly tubular from base to limb, as in Globba; the styloides also are elongated and


J. ii. 38
filiform in place of being short and oblong. While then *Burbidgea*
deviates from *Rhynchanthus* in having a lip, the present plant differs
equally in having lateral staminodes. And though it comes nearer to
*Rhynchanthus* both as regards structure and as regards habitat than
*Burbidgea* does, it seems to the writers to differ sufficiently in essentials
to deserve generic rank apart from *Rhynchanthus*.

The necessary diagnosis and description are appended. The genus
has been named in honour of Sir Alfred Croft, *k.c.i.e.*, lately Pre-
ident of the Society, whose warm sympathy with every branch of
Natural Science and of Literature is so well known to us all.

**NAT. ORD. SCITAMINEAE.**

**Trib. Zingibereæ.**

*Croftia* King & Prain; *gen. nov.* Calyx spathaceo-tubulosus,
antice parum fissa, postice oblique breviter 3-dentatus. *Corollae* tubus
elongatus prorsus angustatus, lobi breves 3, ovato-lanceolati acuti,
erecti, postico ceteris paullo majore. Staminodia lateralia falcata
subpetaloidea prope basin filamenti opposita erecta dimidiumque
filamenti inferioris arcta imbricatim amplexentia; labellum plane obso-
letum. *Filamentum* elongatum ad styli receptionem canaliculatum;
antherae loculi 2, parum distantes, connectivo ultra loculos hand
prodeto. *Ovarium* 3-loculare, placentis axilibus; stylus filiformis in
canali filamenti receptus; stigma ultra loculos parvum apice fimbriatum;
styloidia filiformia. *Fructus* ovatus pericarpio demum membranaceo;
semina subglobosa arillo cupulari parvo tenui margine dentato basin
tantum seminis amplexente; embryone centrali, lineari, recto.

**Rhizoma** e fibris carnosis fasciculatis. *Folia* ovato-lanceolata vel
lanceolata basi cordata, vaginis longis laxis. *Inflorescentia* terminalis,
spicata, subsecunda. *Flores* singuli bractæ spathaceæ, bracteolis 2
inaequalibus, sessiles, lutei.

*Croftia* spectabilis King & Prain. A herb with thickly fasci-
cled root-fibres, rhizome very small. *Stem* 8-10 in. high, leafy.
*Leaves* ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate, base cordate, apex acute or
acuminaté, with lax sheaths 5-6 in. long; blades 3-5 in. long, 1½ in.
wide, thin glabrous green on both surfaces, rather paler beneath.
*Spikes* 3 in. long, subsecund, 8-12-fld. *Bracts* thin 7½-9 in. long, ovate-
lanceolate; bracteoles 3 in. long linear. *Calyx* 25 in. pale yellow
with red spots. *Corolla* with yellow tube 65 in. long, very slender
throughout, hirsute externally; lobes 3 in long 1½ in. wide ovate-
lanceolate, glabrous on both surfaces. *Filament* 75 in. long;
lateral staminodes 4 in. long, glabrous on both surfaces, falcate, erect,
closely overlapping each other and the somewhat produced margins of the
lower half of the filament so as to form a subgibbous tube; the channel along the filament slightly pubescent with scattered hairs. Ovary pubescent externally, crowned with a style 2 in. long and with 2 filiform stylodes 35 in. long. Fruit hirsute, 35 in. long, 25 in. across. Seeds 1 in. long with a cupular hyaline basal arillus.

Upper Burma: Shan Hills, at Taunyi. Dr. King's Collectors!

Flowers most resembling those of a Globba both in appearance and in arrangement; there is here, however, no labellum, while the lateral staminodes and the petals, in place of being patent, are erect; the lateral staminodes moreover are here closely imbricately opposed to the lower half of the slender filament which they embrace anteriorly, and to which consequently they impart some degree of support. In habit and in fruit this plant most resembles a Cautleya, but its floral structure removes it as far from the Hedychieae as its ovarian structure removes it from the Mantisieae. Its nearest ally is Rhynchanthus, one of the Euzingibereae, of which it has much the bracts and calyx and quite the corolla. Rhynchanthus, however, differs in having a petaloid filament without lateral staminodes; a stigma with truncate entire, not fimbriate margin, and short oblong, not elongated filiform stylodia.

[Read 5th June:—Read 1st July.]

In Day's Fishes, in the Fauna of British India, which was published in 1889, 1,418 Indian fishes are described.

Of these about 1,010 are true marine species, most of them being inhabitants of shallow water. During the last eleven years, however, the deeper waters of India have been to a certain extent explored, with the result that 201 (?) 202) species of marine fishes have been added to the Fauna known to Dr. Day.

These 201 (?) 202) species belong to 118 (119) genera, of which 86 (?) 87) are not recorded in the Fauna of British India, and to 32 families, of which 8 are not recorded in the Fauna of British India.

In describing the latest collection of fishes made by the officers of the "Investigator" I have thought it advisable to bring together in one list all these additions to the Indian Fauna, preliminary to the preparation of a complete and succinct account of the whole.

In this list the Families and Genera new to the Indian Fauna are marked with an asterisk and are numbered serially.

J. II. 39
§ 1. Descriptions of new species.

Family Scorpaenidae.

1. Scorpaena bucephalus, n. sp.

D. XI. 1 9-10 A. III. 5. L. lat. circ. 40.

Extreme length of head, in the adult, half the total without the caudal: height of body rather more than one-third of the same measure.

Length of snout equal to that of eye, and one-fourth that of head. Interorbital space not quite half an eye-length in breadth, traversed by two diverging ridges that do not end in spines. Spines of head and cheek prominent and acute, supra-orbital margin with one in front and two behind, a fimbriated tentacle about half as long as the eye intervening.

No occipital groove.

The maxilla does not quite reach the level of the posterior border of the orbit. Teeth in the palatine bones.

Scales large, about 40 rows from occiput to base of caudal: vertex, occiput, cheeks, and opercles scaly.

The 3rd, 4th and 5th dorsal spines are the longest—nearly one-third the length of the head: the 2nd anal spine much the longest and strongest—nearly half the length of the head. Pectorals hardly longer than the ventrals, not reaching to the anal.

An air-bladder.

Colours in spirit: light reddish yellow, with numerous purplish blotches on the head and on and above the lateral line; fins unspotted hyaline.

A female with gravid ovaries measures rather over 4½ inches.

Off Malabar coast 36 fms., off Coromandel coast 33 fms.

2. Scorpaena erostris, n. sp.

D. XI. 1 9 A. III. 5. L. lat. circ. 40.

Very near Sebastes bougainvillii, C. V.

Extreme length of head nearly half the total without the caudal. Profile of snout almost in the same vertical line with the front border of the orbit. Diameter of eye about one-third the length of the head: interorbital space over half an eye-length in breadth, traversed by two ridges that do not end in spines. Spines of head and cheek small but acute: supra-orbital margin with a tooth and small tentacle in front, and with two spines and a large fimbriated tentacle behind. No occipital groove. The maxilla reaches to the posterior border of the orbit. Palatines
either toothless or with a few teeth anteriorly. About 40 rows of scales from occiput to base of caudal: opercles and cheeks densely, occiput and vertex sparsely, scaly; lateral line with a few long tentacles.

The 2nd, 3rd and 4th dorsal spines much the longest—considerably more than half the length of the head: the 2nd anal spine the longest—not quite half the length of the head. The pectorals reach to the anal fin, only a few of the rays are branched.

No air-bladder.

Colours in spirit: ventral half of body and all the fins light reddish yellow, dorsal half of head and body mottled purple; a dark purple blot between the 7th and 10th dorsal spines, and a fainter streak of the same colour between the 2nd and 6th dorsal rays.

Length not quite 3 inches.

Off Ceylon in 34 fms.

3. *Pterois macrura*, n. sp.


Caudal pointed, one at least of its upper rays produced as a slender filament which is as long as the body behind the eye.

Length of the head about two-fifths, height of the body about one-third of the total without the caudal. Snout as long as the eye, or rather more than one-fourth the length of the head: interorbital space deeply concave, its width half the length of the eye. Pre-orbital with spines and finely serrated crests, with a few scales, and with a large tentacle overhanging the angle of the mouth. Spines and crests of the head and cheek well developed and finely serrated.

About 45 rows of scales between the occiput and the base of the caudal: head scaly everywhere except jaws, tip of snout, and middle line of interorbital space.

The pectorals reach to the base of the caudal.

Colours in spirit: sepia with black cross-bars; vertical fins with dark spots which are only distinct along the upper edge of the caudal; pectorals and ventrals nearly black, with white spots.

Three large pyloric caeca.

Off Malabar coast in 45 fms.

Fam. Squamipinnes.

*Holacanthus alternans*, C. V., var. *meleagris*, nov.

This variety differs from the descriptions of the type only in colouration.

The colours in spirit are: head body and all the fins dark indigo-
blue, fading to lavender near the middle of the body, where, however, every alternate scale has a large indigo blotch: edges of dorsal caudal and anal fins, ventral spine and filament of outer ventral ray, light blue, the interradial membranes of all these fins with numerous light blue spots: head and body with numerous narrow light blue stripes not involving the fins, namely one from the nape, in the middle line, to the snout and chin, one from the angle of the mouth to the isthmus, one from the temple in front of the eye to the interoperculum, one (the plainest of all) from the occiput to the preopercular angle and thence to the ventral spine, five or six (all more or less faint) in concentric series across the body, and three straight across the caudal peduncle.

Length about $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

Palk Straits.

Family Ophidiidae.

4. *Neobythites* (Monomitopus) conjugator, n. sp.

B. 8. D. circ. 90. A. circ. 72. P. circ. 28. V. 2 (fused to form a single filament). L. lat. 100-110. L. tr. $\frac{10-12}{25-30}$

Length of head just under length of distance between gill-opening and vent, and about $4\frac{3}{4}$ in the total; greatest height of body one-sixth total. Snout hardly overhanging the upper jaw, very nearly as long as the eye—which is two-ninths the length of the head—and equal to the width of the flattened interocular space. Mouth wide, the maxilla half as long as the head: villiform teeth in the jaws vomer and palatines, the outer row in the premaxilla slightly but very distinctly enlarged: mucous membrane of mouth and gill-chamber black. Operculum with a strong spine above: angle of preoperculum excised, the angles of the excision strongly spiniform.

Gill-openings wide, gill-membranes free, four gills, about 12 gill-rakers on the outer side of the first arch are elongate, pseudobranchiae reduced to two small filaments.

The whole body and head, including parts of the gill-membranes, covered with small adherent scales which also cover the basal half of the dorsal and anal fins. Lateral line very distinct anteriorly, becoming indistinct in the posterior fourth of the body.

The dorsal fin begins about an eye-length behind the gill-opening: it and the anal are confluent with the caudal. The pectoral fin broad, short, pointed, about half the length of the head, springing from a fleshy scaly base. The ventrals arise at the pectoral symphysis: each consists of two rays intimately fused throughout.

† Ill. Zool. Investigator, Fishes pl. xvii. fig. 4 (in preparation).
Nine very short pyloric caeca and two or three papillae: a stout-walled air-bladder.

Colours sepia; caudal, distal two-thirds of pectoral, and outer part of dorsal and anal fins black.

Off Ceylon 296-320 fms., and off Travancore coast, 406 fms. This species is very closely related to Neobythites (Monomitopus) nigripinnis.

5. *Dermatorus melampeplus*, n. sp.

At once distinguished from *Dermatorus trichiurus* and *melanocephalus* (1) by the complete absence of teeth on the vomer, and (2) by its uniform purple-black colour.

In the other two species there are a few scattered teeth on the vomer, and the head alone is black.

The single specimen has been too much damaged for description, but it is undoubtedly a good species.

Laccadive Sea, 931 fms.

Family Pleuronectidae.

*Boopsetta*, n. gen.

Cleft of the mouth narrow: teeth in the jaws only, in broadish villiform bands on the blind side, gradually becoming obsolescent on the coloured side. Eyes on the right side, very large, almost in contact, the upper bulging beyond the dorsal profile, the lower in advance of the upper. The dorsal fin begins above the after part of the upper eye. Both pectorals and both ventrals well developed. Scales of moderate size, stout ctenoid and adherent on the coloured side, thin cycloid and deciduous on the blind side. Lateral line with a strong curve above the pectoral.

Gill-openings somewhat contracted, the membranes very broadly united below the isthmus: gill-rakers styliform.

Closely allied to *Pleuronectes*.

6. § *Boopsetta umbrarum*, n. sp.


Height of the body one-third, length of the head one-fourth the total, without the caudal.

The mouth is short and broad, the cleft approaching the vertical, the maxilla being a little over three-fourths the length of the eye, which is slightly over one-third the length of the head. The teeth are in broad villiform bands in the jaws on the blind side, the bands gradually becoming narrow and disappearing on the coloured side. The upper eye bulges very strongly beyond the general dorsal profile.

† Ill. Zool. Investigator, Fishes pl. xvii. fig. 3 (*in preparation*).
§ Ill. Zool. Investigator, Fishes pl. xvii. fig. 5 (*in preparation*).
The length of the snout—*i.e.*, of the space between the front wall of the lower orbit and the tip of the knob of the mandibular symphysis—is less than one-third the length of the eye.

The body, and the head excepting only the snout and gill-membranes, are covered with scales.

The rays of the vertical fins are stout, the longest are more than two-fifths the greatest body-height. The caudal is large, with a distinct though broad peduncle.

The coloured pectoral is rather longer than its fellow, the latter being half the length of the head. The coloured ventral is rather longer than its fellow, the latter being as long as the eye.

Colours in spirit: right side blackish-brown, with traces of six opalescent cross-bands: irides and coloured pectoral fin blue-black, the pectoral with a narrow white cross-stripe. Vertical fins (on coloured side), and right ventral, almost black, tipped with milk white. Left side rather dusky.

Length 6'25 inches.

Off Colombo, 180-217 fms.

Fam. Scopelidae.

7. † *Bathypterois atricolor*, n. sp.


Length of head a little more than one-fifth, height of body about one-eighth, of total (without caudal).

Length of snout a little more than one-third that of head, and a little more than 5 times that of eye, equal to width of interorbital space.

Few or no teeth on the vomer.

The dorsal fin arises just behind the vertical through the base of the ventrals, and nearly half its extent is in the anterior half of the body (measured without caudal): the anal arises just behind the level of the last dorsal ray: the adipose fin is halfway between the end of the dorsal and the base of the caudal: the lower caudal lobe is very slightly prolonged. Upper two pectoral rays prolonged, coherent in basal part but not fused: outer two ventral rays thickened, unbranched, prolonged as far as 7th or 8th anal ray.

Colours, uniform black, except the pectoral filaments.

Laccadive Sea, 891 fms.

Group Scopelarchina.

Scopelarchus, n. gen.

Body elongate compressed, covered with deciduous scales, the scales, however, on the greater part of the lateral line being stout and

† Ill. Zool. Investigator, Fishes pl. xvii. fig. 6 (*in preparation*).
strongly adherent. Cleft of mouth very wide: premaxilla very long, tapering, firmly attached to the long thin maxillæ. A single row of small teeth in the premaxilla: a double row of teeth in the mandible, the inner row being large depressible and barbed at tip; an incompletely double series of similarly enlarged teeth on either palatine, and a long narrow row of almost similar teeth on the tongue and hyoid. Eye large. Gill-openings very wide, gill-membranes not attached to the isthmus, branchiostegals not very numerous (about 6?); pseudo-branchiae large.

The dorsal fin is short, it arises well in the anterior third of the body (measured with the caudal) and all its extent lies between the pectorals and ventrals: the anal is long, occupying the greater part of the tail. Pectorals large. Ventrals with 8 rays. An adipose dorsal fin. Caudal forked. No luminous spots.

This is a remarkable generalized form of Scopeloid, showing affinities with Saurus, Chlorophthalmus, Scopelus, Odontostomus, and Paralepis. To casual view it looks just like a Scopelus devoid of luminous organs.

8. † Scopelarchus Guentheri, n. sp.


Head and body compressed: shape as of Scopelus.

Length of head (with gill-cover) not quite one-fourth, height of body about two-eleveths of the total (without caudal). Snout about three-fourths the length of the eye: the lower jaw in repose fitting within the upper. The eyes are large—between one-third and one-fourth the length of the head—they are separated from one another by a mere linear space, and their visual axis is rather more superior than horizontal.

The mouth-cleft forms a slightly oblique sweep, and the maxilla extends a considerable distance behind the posterior border of the orbit.

The scales of the lateral line are much enlarged, and their vertical diameter is much greater than their antero-posterior diameter, each is chambered, the chamber opening dorsally and ventrally.

The first dorsal ray arises about an eye-length behind the base of the pectorals, the last stands a little in advance of the base of the ventrals. The first anal ray arises near the middle of the body (measured with the caudal), the last is less than an eye-length distant from the rudimentary rays at the base of the caudal. The adipose fin stands in the posterior third of the distance between the dorsal and

† Ill. Zool. Investigator, Fishes pl. xvii. fig. 7 (in preparation).
caudal. Pectorals broad and falciform, several times larger than the ventrals.

Colours in spirit hyaline, occiput and caudal peduncle black.
A single specimen about 5 inches long, and apparently mature, from off the Indus Delta, 947 fms.
It is so fragile that I am afraid to dissect it.

§ 2. Notes on some of the previously described new forms.

Family Spinacidae.

 Centroscyllium ornatum, Alcock.


This species, the supposed type of a new genus, was described from three very young and not very well preserved specimens from the Bay of Bengal.

Four much larger specimens—the largest nearly a foot long—have lately been dredged in the Arabian Sea, and these while quite clearly identical with the Bay of Bengal species, also quite clearly belong to Müller and Henle’s genus Centroscyllium, of which Paracentroscyllium now becomes a synonym. The following is the amended diagnosis of the species:

All the tissues extremely fragile. Head very large, very flat and depressed, branchial regions laterally expanded. Snout much depressed, polygonal: nostrils very large, situated on ventral surface of edge of snout. Under surface of snout with numerous rather large pores, two rows of which form an elegant Y- or V-shaped figure that extends between the nostrils. Eyes very large, their major diameter nearly as long as the snout and nearly a fifth the length of the head (branchial region included). Spiracles rather small, situated on the upper surface of the head, behind the eye. Mouth crescentic, large: minute tricuspid teeth in both jaws. Body covered with minute deciduous placoid scales, the spine of each scale with a stelliform base.

Dorsal spines very strong and acute, the 2nd nearly twice the size of the 1st. The 1st dorsal fin arises in advance of a point midway between the pectorals and ventrals, the 2nd arises immediately behind the level of the base of the ventrals.

Colours uniform jet-black, but the integument is very deciduous.

Family Ophidiidae.

Neobythites, Goode and Bean.

In the definition of this genus the ventral fins should, I think, be stated to consist of either one or two rays, so as to include Monomitopus,
mihi. Monomitopus agrees with Neobythites in every particular, except that each ventral fin consists either of a single ventral ray (*M. nigripinnis*) or of two rays firmly fused throughout their extent (*M. conjugator*).

**Dicroleone, Goode and Bean.**

In the definition of this genus the branchiostegals should be stated as eight. Paradicroleone, mihi, then becomes a synonym of Dicroleone. It seems to me almost doubtful whether Dicroleone (and Pteroidonus) should be kept separate from Neobythites. For there is an undoubted Neobythites (*N. pterotus*) in which the pectoral rays, in the male at any rate, are much produced, although none of them are strengthened and entirely independent.

**Dicroleone intronigra, G. and B.**

I have compared Indian specimens with one from the North Atlantic, and the only difference is that, in the former, the inside of the mouth and the fins are much blacker.

There are 8 branchiostegals in both.

**Glyptophidium, Alcock.**

In the definition of this genus the ventral fins should be stated as consisting of either one or two rays each: the lateral line should be stated to be absent.

**Lamprogrammus, Alcock.**

To the definition of this genus it should be added that an air-bladder is present.

**Family Macruridæ.**

**Macrurus (Mystaconurus) heterolepis, Alcock.**

This species is very probably identical with *Macrurus (Mystaconurus) cavernosus (=Bathygadus cavernosus)* Goode and Bean, from the Gulf of Mexico, 227 fms., a specimen of which I have examined.

**Family Stomiatidæ.**

**Thaumastomias, Alcock.**

mouth are entirely different. He appears to think that *Thaumastomias atræ* is specifically identical with *Photostomias guernei* Collet (loc. cit.) but a comparison of the descriptions of the two species will hardly be held to justify this opinion.

§ 3. *Supplementary List of the Fishes of India.*

ORDER CHONDROPTERYGII.

Family *Scyllidae*.

*Scyllium*.


Andaman Sea in 188–220 fms.


*Scyllium canescens*, Günther, 'Challenger,' Deep Sea Fishes, p. 1, pl. i. fig. A.

A small specimen, from the Arabian Sea 690–620 fms., answers to Dr. Günther's description and figure, except only that the body is almost black.

1. *Family Spinacidæ.*

i. *Centroscyllium*, M. & H.


Family *Rajidæ*.


Gulf of Mansar at 597 fms.
II. *Family Chimæridæ.

iii. *Chimæra.


iv. *Callorhynchus*.


Order TELEOSTEI.

Sub-Order ACANTHOPTERYGII.

Family Serranidæ.

v. *Chelidoperca*, Boulenger.


Off Madras coast in 98–102 fms.

**Priacanthus.**

8. *Priacanthus fax*, C. V.


Off Ceylon in 32 fathoms.

Mr. Boulenger (Cat. Fishes Brit. Mus. (2) I. p. 354) considers this to be the young of *P. macrocanthus*, C. V.


9. *Synagrops philippinense* (Gthr.)


Common all along the east coast in 60 to 100 fathoms.
A. Alcock—Supplementary List of Indian Fishes.

vii. *Brephostoma.*


Bay of Bengal in 1370—1520 fathoms.

Family *Squamipinnes.*

11. *Chaetodon triangulum* (K. v. H.), C. V.

*Chaetodon triangulum,* Kluizinger, Fisch. Roth. Meer. Theil I. 1884, p. 57 (ubi synon.)

[Tetragonopterus triangulum, Bleeker, Atlas Ichthyologique, IX. p. 53, Chaet. Tab. XII. fig. 1.]

Andamans.

12. *Holacanthus alternans,* C. V.


Palk Straits.

Family *Scorpaenidae.*


Off Ganjam (Madras coast) in 23 fathoms.


Off Ganjam coast in 45 fms.

Andaman Sea in 188—220 fms.


Off Ganjam coast in 45 fms.


Günther, 'Challenger' Shore Fishes, p. 40, pl. xvii. fig. C: Alcock
Scorpaena.

17. Scorpaena bucephalus, ante p. 302.

Pterois.

19. Pterois macrura, ante p. 303.

Prosopodasys.

20. Prosopodasys trachinoides, (C. V.)


Mergui Archipelago.


Off Makrán (Baluchistán) coast.

Micropus.

22. Micropus unipinna, Gray.


Reefs of Andaman Islands.

Minous.

23. Minous trachycephalus, Blkr.


Off Malabar coast in 45 fms.

Off Ganjam coast in 28-30 fms.


Off Coromandel and Malabar coasts in 45-133 fms.

Family **Berycidae**.

ix. *Hoplostethus*, C. V.


Bay of Bengal in 145-250 fms., and off Ceylon in 320-296 fms.

x. *Trachichthys*, Shaw.


Bay of Bengal, off Gangetic Delta in 272 fms.


Off Ceylon in 320-296 fms.

xi.* Melamphaës*, Gthr.


Bay of Bengal in 1310 fms.


Bay of Bengal in 1644 and 1803 fms.
Supplementary List of Indian Fishes.


Andaman Sea in 188–271 fms.

**Holocentrum.**

32. *Holocentrum punctatissimum*, C. V.


Palk Straits.

**Family Sciaenidae.**


Orissa coast.

**Family Trichiuridae.**


Bay of Bengal in 145–250 fms.

May prove to be identical with *Thyrsites prometheoides* Bleeker.

**Family Acronuridae.**

35. *Naseus vlamingii*, C. V.

Günther, Fische der Sudsee, p. 123 pl. lxxxi. (ubi synon.)

Off Minnikoy I., Laccadives.

**Family Carangidae.**


Off Coromandel coast in 98–276 fms.
Family Cyttidæ.


Off Ceylon in 320-296 fms.

Family Trachinidæ.

Uranoscopus.

38. Uranoscopus cognatus, Cantor.

Cantor, Cat. Malayan Fishes (J. A. S. B. Oct. 1849, p. 1003) p. 21:

Off Orissa and Ganjam coasts at 10-25 fms.


Off Madras coast at 98-102 fms.

xvi. *Champsodon, Gthr.

40. Champsodon vorax, Gthr.


Common all round the coasts of India at about 30 to about 60 fms.

Percis.

41. Percis tetracanthus, Blkr.

Günther, Cat. Fishes Brit. Mus. II. p. 241, and Fische der Sudsee, p. 158, pl. xciii. fig. B: Kner and Steindachner, SB. Ak. Wien, LIV. 1866, i. p. 362, pl. iii. fig. 18.

Bay of Bengal and Andamans.

xvii. *Bembrops, Stdr.


42. Bembrops platyrhynchus, Alcock.


Off Madras coast in 128 fms.

43. Bembrops caudimaculata, Stdr.


Off Madras coast in 107 fms.

xviii. *Chiasmodus, Johnson.


44. Chiasmodus niger, Johns.


Off Madras coast in 920-690 fms.

Family Pediculati.


Off Ganjam coast, 25 fms. and off Malabar coast at 28 fms.


Off Madras coast at 128 fms.

J. ii. 41

Off Colombo at 142-400 fms.


Günther, Challenger Deep Sea Fishes, p. 53, pl. xi. fig. B.

Laccadive Sea at 636 fms.

xxi. *Paroneirodes*.


Off Madras coast at 1260 fms.


Bay of Bengal at 272 fms.

**Halieutsea.**


Andaman Sea at 265 fathoms.


Andaman Sea at 188-220 fms.


Bay of Bengal at 145-250 fms.


Bay of Bengal at 240-276 fms., off C. Comorin at 902 fms., and off coast of Travancore at 406 fms.

Andaman Sea at 188–220 fms., and off coast of Travancore at 406 fms.

**xxiv. *MALTHOPSIS.*


Andaman Sea at 188–220 fms.

**xxv. *HALICMETUS.*


Andaman Sea at 188–220 fms., and off Travancore coast at 406 fms.

**Family COTTIDÆ.**


Mentioned by Day as from Muscat, not from India.

Off Madras coast in 98–102 fms.


This species may possibly be the young of *Trigla hemisticta*, but it undoubtedly has a band of teeth on the palatine bones and vomer.

Off Orissa coast in 68 fms.]

**xxvi. *LEPIDOTRIGLA,* Günther.**


Off Ganjam coast in 18 fms., and off Gangetic Delta in about 60 fms.
Family Cataphracti.

60. *Peristethus murrayi*, Gthr.


Andaman Sea, in 188–220 fms.


Off Colombo, in 142–400 fms.


Günther, Cat. Fishes Brit. Mus. II. p. 223.

Off Malabar coast, in 28–45 fms., and off Orissa coast in 60 fms.

63. *Dactylopterus chirophthalmus*, Bleeker.

Günther, Cat. Fishes Brit. Mus. II. p. 223.

Off Madras.

Family Pegasidæ.

64. *Pegasus natans*, L.

Günther, Cat. Fishes Brit. Mus. VIII. p. 148 (ubi synon.)

Off Makrán (Baluchistán) coast.

Family Gobiidæ.


Off Madras coast in 98–102 fms.


Off Māhānaddi Delta at 50 fms., and off Vizagapatam coast at 20–25 fms.


Off Madras coast at 98–102 fms.

Family Trichonotidæ.


Steindachner. SB. Ak. Wien, LV. 1867, i. p. 713.


Off Garjum coast in 10–13 fms.
Suborder ANACANTHINI.

Family Gadidæ.


   Andaman Sea in 188–220 fms.


Family Ophidiidæ.

   xxix. *Neobythites, Goode and Bean.


71. Neobythites macrops, Gthr.


   Andaman Sea in 188–271 fms.


   Off Madras coast in 107–250 fms.


   Bay of Bengal in 1310 and 1748 fms. Laccadive Sea, 1000 fms.

74. Neobythites squamipinnis, Alcock.


   Bay of Bengal in 193–250 fms.
75. *Neobythites nigripinnis*, Alcock.


Andaman Sea in 490 fms., Bay of Bengal in 561-753 fms., Laccadive Sea in 740-891 fms.

76. *Neobythites conjugator*, ante p. 304.


77. *Dicrolene intronigra*, Goode and Bean.


Laccadive Sea in 740 fms., off Ceylon in 406 fms.


Bay of Bengal in 193-281 fms.


Andaman Sea in 188-220 fms.

The "Explanation of the plate" was prepared in my absence, and in it this species, though correctly designated on the plate itself, is wrongly referred to *D. multifilis*.


Great Coco I., Andamans.
XXXii. * Diplacanthopoma, Gthr.

81. Diplacanthopoma brachysoma, Gthr.

Andaman Sea in 490 fms.

Off Indus Delta in 947 fms.

XXXiii. * Saccogaster.


Bay of Bengal in 145-250 fms.


Off Madras coast in 1310 fms.

XXXv. * Dermatorus.


Laccadive Sea in 1000 fms., and off Makrán (Baluchistán) coast in 890 fms.

Bay of Bengal in 1644-1748 fms.

87. Dermatorus melampeplus, ante p. 305.

XXXvi. * Tauredophidium.


Off Madras coast at 1310 fms.

xxxvii. * GLYPTOPHIDIIUM.

Andaman Sea in 271 fms., off Travancore coast in 406 fms.
Bay of Bengal in 145–250 fms.

xxxviii. * LAMPROGRAMMUS.

Bay of Bengal, off west coast of Andamans in 561 fms., Andaman Sea in 405 fms.
Bay of Bengal in 678 fms., off Travancore coast in 406 fms.

xxxix. * HEPHTHOCARA.

Gulf of Manaar in 902 fms.

III. * Family Macruridae.

xl. * MACRURUS, Bl.

94. Macrurus (Calorhynchus) parallelus, Gthr.
Gulf of Manaar in 597 fms.
Off N. Maldive Atoll in 719 fms.
† Erroneously “flabellispinnis” on p. 123.

Andaman Sea in 188-405 fms.


Andaman Sea in 188-490 fms., Bay of Bengal in 193-410 fms.


Andaman Sea in 188-220 fms.


Andaman Sea in 490 fms.

Bay of Bengal in 130-410 fms.


Andaman Sea in 490 fms.


Bay of Bengal in 240-410 fms., off Travancore coast in 406 fms.


Bay of Bengal, "Swatch", in 255-405 fms.


Bay of Bengal in 193-272 fms.


Off N. Maldive Atoll in 719 fms.

J. ii. 42

Off Madras coast in 1310 fms.


Laccadive Sea in 865-1000 fms.


Laccadive Sea, G. of Manaar, and off Konkan coast, in 559-1000 fms.


Neighbourhood of Andaman Is. in 188-271 fms., Gulf of Manaar in 180-217 fms.


Off west coast of Andamans in 220-240 fms.


Andaman Sea in 188-265 fms.


111. *Bathygadus longifilis*, Goode and Bean.


Laccadive Sea in 740 fms., Andaman Sea in 683 fms.


Bay of Bengal in 410 fms.

Off N. Maldivi Atoll in 719 fms.

IV. *Family Ateleopodidae.*


Andaman Sea in 188–220 fms.

*Family Pleuronectidae.*


Off Gunjam coast at 25–35 fms.


Off Gunjam coast at 30 fms.


Off Orissa and Ganjam coasts at 25–35 fms.


Off south and east coast of Ceylon at 26–34 fms.


Bay of Bengal at 145–250 fms.
Rhomboïdichthys.

120. Rhomboidichthys angustifrons, Gthr.


 Off south-east coast of Ceylon at 32 fms.


 Off Ganjam coast at 7-33 fms., off south-east coast of Ceylon at 32 fms.


 Off south-east coast of Ceylon at 32 fms.


 Off east and south-east coast of Ceylon at 32-34 fms.


 All along Coromandel coast at 7-20 fms.


 Off coast of Ganjam and Vizagapatam at 7½-13 fms.

xlivi. *Pœcilopsetta, Gthr.


 Off Colombo at 142-400 fms.

xliv. *Lœops, Gthr.

1896.]

A. Alcock—Supplementary List of Indian Fishes. 329

G. of Martaban at 20 fms., off coasts of Vizagapatam, Ganjam and Orissa at 15–60 fms.

1. *Scianectes.


Off Arakan coast at 100 fms., off Madras coast at 98–102 fms.


Off Orissa coast at 68 fms.


Solea.


Off Orissa and Ganjam coasts at 7–10 fms.

Possibly only a variety of *S. harzfeldii*, Blkr.


Off Ganjam and Vizagapatam coasts at 20–33 fms.


Off Coromandel coast at 91–107 fms., off Kattiavar coast, 82 fms.

Synaptura.

135. *Synaptura quagga* (Kaup).


Off Coromandel coast at 26–33 fms.


Off Vizagapatam coast at 25 fms.
A. Alcock—Supplementary List of Indian Fishes.


Andaman Sea at 490 fms., Bay of Bengal at 475 fms.


Bay of Bengal, "Swatch" at 193 fms., and off Madras coast at 210 fms.


Andaman Sea at 188–220 fms., off Colombo at 142–400 fms.


Bay of Bengal at 145–250 fms.

Cynoglossus.

141. *Cynoglossus monopus*, Blkr.


Off Ganjam coast at 7 fms.


Off Orissa coast at 11 fms.; off Makrân (Baluchistán) coast.


Off Coromandel coast at 20–33 fms.


Off Coromandel coast at 68–107 fms.
Sub Order PHYSOSTOMI.

V. *Family Sternoptychidae.*

liii. *Argyropleucus, Cocco.*

145. *Argyropleculus hemigymnus, Cocco.*


Bay of Bengal in 1803 fms.

liv. *Sternoptyx, Herm.*

146. *Sternoptyx diaphana, Herm.*


Off Malabar coast in 912–931 fms.

lv. *Polyipnus, Gthr.*

147. *Polyipnus spinosus, Gthr.*


Off coasts of Andaman Is. in 188–240 fms.

lvi. *Gonostoma, Raf.*

148. *Gonostoma microdon, Gthr.*


Off coasts of Andamans in 485–265 fms.

149. *Gonostoma elongatum, Gthr.*


Laccadive Sea in 738–1200 fms.

150. Chauliodus sloanii, Bl. Schn.


Bay of Bengal in 1590 fms., G. of Manaar in 597 fms., Laccadive Sea.


Laccadive Sea in 1370 fms.

Family Scopelidae.

Harpodon.


Bay of Bengal, off east coast of India in 200-300 fms;

iviii. *Scopelarchus, ante, p. 306.


lix. *Bathypterois, Gthr.


Off coasts of Andaman Is., 490-561 fms.


Laccadive Sea, 1140 fms.

156. Bathypterois atricolor, ante, p. 306.

ix. *Chlorophthalmus, Bonap.


Bay of Bengal in 145-250 fms.
Scopelus.


Off Madras coast in 920-690 fms.


Off Madras coast in 98-102 fms.

160. Scopelus engraulis, Gthr.


Andaman Sea in 188-220 fms.

lxi. *Neoscopelus, Johns.

161. Neoscopelus macrolepidotus, Johns.


Andaman Sea in 188-220 fms.

lxii. *Scopelengys.


Laccadive Sea in 1000 fms.

lxiii. *Odontostomus, Cocco.


Bay of Bengal in 573 fms.

VI. *Family Stomiidæ.

lxiv. *Stomias, Cuv.


Gulf of Manasr in 597 fms.


Laccadive Sea in 738 fms.

J. ii. 43
166. Malacosteus indicus, Gthr.
Andaman Sea in 650 fms.

lxvi. *Thaumastomias.
Off Madras coast in 1310 fms.

Family Clupeidae.

lxvii. *BathyCLUPEA.

VII. *Family Alepocephalidæ.

lxviii. *Alepocephalus, Risso.
Off Madras coast in 240–276 fms.

Gulf of Manaar in 902 fms.

Off Madras coast in 475 fms.

lxix. *Bathytroctes, Gthr.
172. ? Bathytroctes microlepis Gthr.
Andaman Sea in 500 fms.

Off Goa coast in 740 fms.
Ixx. *Narcetes.


Off Goa coast in 740 fms.


Off Goa coast in 740 fms.


Off Madras coast in 678 fms.

Ixxiii. *Aulastomomorpha."


Laccadive Sea in 1000 fms.


Off Madras coast in 753 fms.

VIII. *Family Halosauridae."

Ixxv. *Halosaurus*, Johns.


Laccadive Sea in 1000 fms.
A. Alcock—Supplementary List of Indian Fishes. [No. 3,

Laccadive Sea in 1000 fms.

Off N. Maldive Atoll in 719 fms.

Gulf of Manaar in 675 fms.

Laccadive Sea in 865-880 fms.

Andaman Sea in 490 fms.

Family *Muraenidae*.


Bay of Bengal in 475 fms.


Bay of Bengal, off Andamans and Nicobars, 1045 fms., Laccadive Sea in 1370 fms., G. of Manaar in 902 fms.

lxxviii. *Dysomma*.


Bay of Bengal, off east coast of Peninsula in 128-276 fms.

lxxix. *Dysomomopsis*.


Off Madras coast in 240-270 fms.

**lxx. *Coloconger.***


Andaman Sea in 245-271 fms., Bay of Bengal in 200-400 fms.

**lxxxi. *Bathymyrus.***


Bay of Bengal in 68-95 fms.

This form connects *Coloconger* and *Congromuraena*.

**Congromuraena.***


Andaman Sea in 265 fms., Bay of Bengal in 200-300 fms.

= *C. longicauda*, Alcock nec Ramsay and Ogilby.


Off Madras coast in 128-210 fms.


Off Madras coast in 128-210 fms.


Off Madras coast in 165-250 fms.

**lxxxii. *Promyllantor.***


Laccadive Sea in 1000 fms.
A. Alcock—Supplementary List of Indian Fishes.

[No. 3, Uroconger.

196. Uroconger vicinus, Vaillant.


Off Madras coast in 475 fms., Laccadive Sea in 636 fms.

Ixxxiii. *Sauromuraenesox.


Bay of Bengal in 193–250 fms. Very closely allied to Muranesox.

Ixxxiv. *Xenomystax, Gilbert.


Off N. Maldive atoll in 719 fms., off Travancore coast in 406 fms.

Ixxxv. *Nettastoma, Raf.


Andaman Sea in 265 fms., Bay of Bengal in 240–280 fms.

Sub-Order PLECTOGNATHI.

Family Sclerodermi.

Ixxxvi. *Triacanthodes, Blkr.


Off Madras coast in 145–250 fms.

Ostracion.

201. Ostracion fornasini, Bianc.


Off Ceylon in 34 fms.
Erect or climbing trees or shrubs. Branches sometimes spinescent. Leaves opposite or alternate, more or less coriaceous, simple, petioloed, rarely sub sessile, entire or serrate; stipules caducous or persistent. Flowers hermaphrodite or polygamous, usually cymose. Calyx small, with 4 or 5 imbricate lobes, persistent. Petals 4-5, rarely 0, inserted below the disc or continuous with its margin, imbricate. Stamens 3-5, rarely 2, filaments subulate or flattened, anthers 2-celled. Disc usually conspicuous, pulvinate or flattened, lobed or entire, rarely 0. Ovary sessile, the disc free at the base or confluent with it, 3-5-celled; style short or 0; stigma triangular, rarely 3-partite. Ovules 2 or 4 in each cell, anatropous, erect, rarely 1 and pendulous; or many, ascending and attached to the axis. Fruit capsular, baccate, drupaceous or samaroid. Seed arillate or exarillate, sometimes winged, albumen fleshy or 0; embryo usually large; cotyledons foliaceous, flat.—Distr. Species about 500, scattered over the tropical and temperate regions of the whole world.

Tribe I. Celastrineæ, Stamens 4 or 5; the filaments slender, often recurved, inserted on or beneath the margin of the disc. Seeds (except in Kokoonia) albuminous.

Fruit dehiscent, leaves opposite (sometimes alternate in Lophopetalum).

Ovules 2 in the axis of each cell, petals efoveolate.

Petals connate, seeds not arillate ... 1. Microtropis.

Petals free, seeds arillate ... 2. Euonymus.

Ovules 1 in each cell, pendulous; petals bifoveolate, seeds arillate ... 3. Glyptopetalum.

Ovules 4 or more in each cell; seeds winged. Petals inappendiculate; disc cupular, the stamens inserted on its edge or on the inner vertical surface of its upturned edge; ovary not buried in the disc ... 4. Kokoonia.

Petals lamellate or crested on the upper surface; disc broadly orbicular, flat, the stamens inserted half way between the
G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. [No. 3,

centre and circumference; ovary buried
in the disc ... ... ... 5. Lophopetalum.
Fruit dehiscent; leaves alternate; ovules 2 in
each cell, erect; seeds arillate.
  Disc free from the ovary, the stamens insert-
ed on its margin, capsule 3-celled ... 6. Celastrus.
  Disc confluent with the ovary, stamens insert-
ed underneath it, capsule 3-celled ... 7. Gymnosporia.
  Ovary free from the disc, and crowned by a
tuft of hairs; styles 2, capsule entire or 2-
lobed ... ... ... 8. Kurrinia.
Fruit a dry or pulpy indehiscent drupe ... 9. Elaeodendron.

Tribe II. Hippocrateae. Stamens 3, rarely 2, 4 or 5; the filaments
  broad, flattened, recurved so that the anthers dehisce outwardly, inserted
  on the disc; seeds exalbuminous; leaves usually opposite.
  Fruit flattened, dehiscent, seeds winged ... 10. Hippocratea.
  Fruit globular or ovoid, pulpy and indehis-
cent, seeds not winged ... 11. Salacia.

1. Microtropis, Wall.

Glabrous trees or shrubs. Leaves opposite, petioled or subsessile,
  exstipulate, entire. Flowers in sessile clusters or in peduncled cymes,
  axillary or supra-axillary, sometimes unisexual. Sepals 4 or 5, imbri-
cate. Petals 4 or 5, rarely 0, connate at the base, erect. Stamens 5,
  inserted on the disc or on the tube of the corolla. Disc 0, or small.
  Ovary free, ovoid, perfectly or imperfectly 2-3-celled; style very short
  or absent; stigma minutely 2-4-lobed; ovules 2 in each cell, collateral
  at the inner angle. Capsule ovoid, coriaceous, 1-celled, 2-valved, 1-
  seeded, surrounded at the base by the persistent calyx. Seed erect,
  stipitate; aril 0.—Distrib. Species about 12; mountains of India,
  Ceylon, the Malayan Peninsula and Java.

Cymes sessile, very condensed, about as long as the
  petioles, axillary, under 5 in. long ... ... 1. M. elliptica.
Cymes and their peduncles 5 to 75 in. long ... 2. M. discolor.
Cymes extra-axillary, on long thin peduncles.
  Cymes 3- to 5-flowered, their peduncles 5 to
  75 in. long; petals ovate-rotund ... ... 3. M. bivalvis.
  Cymes many-flowered, their peduncles 1 25 to
  3 in. long; petals oblong ... ... 4. M. filiformis.

1. Microtropis elliptica, n. sp. King. A shrub or small tree;
young branches terete, pale when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, broadly
elliptic, rather suddenly and sharply acuminate, the base more or less cuneate; lower surface pale brown when dry, the upper olivaceous; main nerves about 6 pairs, curved, ascending, faint; length 4½ to 5 in., breadth 1½ to 2½ in., petiole 3 in. Cymes axillary, condensed, sessile, not much longer than the petioles, 6- to 8-flowered. Flowers 2½ in. in diam., sessile. Sepals 4 or 5, narrowly reniform, with dark coarse teeth. Petals 4 or 5, larger than the sepals, sub-rotund, fleshy, with sub-entire membranous edges. Stamens 4 or 5, slightly shorter than the ovary, much shorter than the petals; anther-cells divaricate at the base; the filaments flattened, broad and united into a tube in their lower half. Ovary 2-celled, produced into the long cylindro-conic glabrous style; stigma capitate, faintly 2-lobed. Fruit glabrous, ovoid, tapering to apex and base, the style and calyx persistent, length 6 to 7 in., its peduncle 2 in.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 945/2. Penang: Curtis Nos. 345, 968. Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 1333, 1582, 4193.


Penang, in damp ravines on West Hill, elevat. 2,000 feet, Curtis No. 1727; also on Government Hill.—DISTR. Sub-tropical Himalaya, Khasia Hills, Burma.

A species very common along the base of the Himalaya and the Khasia Hills and in Burma; but found in these provinces only in Penang. Mr. Curtis’s specimens differ from those from British India in having rather smaller flowers and fruit, and much shorter filaments; otherwise they agree perfectly.

3. Microtropis bivalvis, Wall. Cat. 4340. A bush or small tree; J. ii. 44
young branches terete, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, entire, the base narrowed; both surfaces pale and rather dull when dry: main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, faint, not more prominent than the intermediates: length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth 1 to 1·75 in., petiole 25 to 35 in. Cymes extra-axillary, from 1 to 1·5 in. long; the peduncle filiform, 5 to 7·5 in. long. Flowers about 3 to 5, 25 in. in diam., on thin divericating pedicels 2 to 3 in. long (longer in fruit). Sepals narrowly reniform, imbricate in two rows, sub-glabrous, pale, the edges dark-coloured and minutely crenulate. Petals larger than the sepals, spreading, rather coriaceous, ovate-rotund, narrowed to the base, glabrous. Stamens 5; the anthers broadly ovate, the filaments dilated and conjoined in their lower half into a tube. Disc none. Ovary short, 2-celled; style about as long as the stamens, cylindric, striate, expanded at the apex, the stigma truncate and 2-lobed. Fruit ovoid, glabrous, crowned by the persistent style and with the calyx persistent at the base, 5 in. long; usually 1-celled and 1-seeded, but sometimes 2-celled and 2-seeded. Lawson in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I. 614 (in part).


The plant here described is that issued by Wallich doubtfully as a Microtropis under the name M. bivalvis. It is not, as Wallich apparently supposed, the plant published by Jack in 1820 (Malayan Miscellany No. V) as Celastrus bivalvis; for Jack describes his plant as apetalous. I have seen no authentic specimen of Jack's plant; but I have little doubt that it is, as Miquel believed, the same as the species to receive which that Botanist founded in 1859 the genus Paracelastrus (Miq. Flora Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, p. 590). Wallich issued under his Catalogue number 7270, and the name Eunonymus capillaceus, a Penang plant with solitary capillary extra-axillary pedicels; but his specimens have neither flowers nor fruit. It is possible that this may be the lost Celastrus bivalvis of Jack. The issue of Wallich's Catalogue was not begun until 1828, eight years later than the issue of the number of the Malayan Miscellany where Jack's C. bivalvis was published. But, as Wallich correctly suggested the genus Microtropis for his No. 4340, that author's name must stand for this plant, and another must be found for the true apetalous Celastrus bivalvis of Jack, should Miquel's genus Paracelastrus not be maintained.

4. Microtropis filiformis, King. A small tree, 10 to 15 feet high; young branches slender, terete, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, more or less broadly elliptic, shortly acuminate, the edges sub-undulate, slightly recurved when dry, the base enneeate; the upper surface shining, the lower dull, pale; main nerves 5 to 8 pairs,
spreading, indistinct, not more prominent than the intermediate and secondary; length 4.5 to 7 in., breadth 1.5 to 2.75 in., petioles 3 to 4 in. Cymes axillary or extra-axillary, on filiform peduncles 1.25 to 3 in. long, divaricate, bracteolate, 1-many-flowered. Flowers 3 in. in diam., on pedicels 1 to 2 in. long. Sepals narrowly reniform, sparsely-puberulous. Petals much longer than the sepals, oblong, obtuse, with a central longitudinal ridge on the upper surface, puberulous, united into a short tube at the very base. Stamens 5, longer than the pistil but much shorter than the petals; authors broadly ovoid, the filaments dilated especially at the base and attached to the corolla tube. Ovary short, disc none; style cylindrical, ridged; stigma broad, flat. Fruit ovoid, pointed, glabrous, smooth; 5 in. long, the calyx persistent at its base, the style sub-persistent on the apex. M. bivalvis, Lawson in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I. 614 (in part) not of Wall. Microtropis bivalvis, Kurz (not of Wall.) For. Flora Burma, I, 251. Euonymus? lacta. Wall. Cat. No. 4294. Euonymus filiformis. No. 4295.


This has been included by Mr. Lawson in Fl. Br. Ind. under M. bivalvis, Wall., but it is a perfectly distinct plant; differing from that in the great length of the peduncles of its cymes, in the larger size of its leaves, and in its fewer larger flowers.

2. EUONYMUS, LINN.

Trees or shrubs, erect, rarely scandent, glabrous. Leaves opposite, petioled, rarely subsessile; stipules caducous. Calyx 4-5-fid, spreading or recurved. Petals 4-5, free, efoveolate. Stamens 4-5, inserted on the disc; authors broad, 2-celled. Disc large, fleshy, 4-5-lobed. Ovary sunk in the disc, 3-5-celled; style short or 0, stigma 3-5-lobed; ovules 2 in each cell, attached to the inner angle, ascending and suspended. Capsule 3-5-celled, 3-5-lobed, angled or winged, coriaceous, rarely echinate; cells 1-2-seeded, loculicidal. Seeds covered by the aril, albuminous.—Distrib. About 80 species chiefly tropical Asiatic and Malayan; a few European and North American.

Flowers usually in fascicles of 2 or 3, rarely in 2- to 3-flowered cymes; petals fimbriate ... ... 1. E. Javanicus. Flowers in very lax divaricate slender spreading
10- to 20-flowered cymes; petals not fimbriate ... 2. E. Wrayi.

1. EUONYMUS JAVANICUS, Blume Bijdr. 1146. A shrub or small tree; young branches slender, sub-terete. Leaves sub-coriaceous, ob-

In all the Provinces except the Andaman and Nicobar Islands. Distrib. Burma, the Malayan Archipelago.

A widely distributed species, varying very little. The form distinguished as E. sumatranus by Miquel has rather longer fruit than usual, and its leaves are more distinctly serrate.

2. Euonymus Wrayi, n. sp. King. A small tree; young branches terete, smooth, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves as in E. javanicus, but the main nerves less prominent. Gymses axillary or terminal, long-pedunculate, very lax, 3 to 4 in. across; the branches filiform, divaricate, 12- to 20-flowered, bracteolate at the base; the peduncles slender, 1·5 to 2 in. long. Flowers nearly 25 in. in diam. on slender minutely bracteolate pedicels 25 to 35 in. long. Sepals 5, large, rotund, spreading, concave, glabrescent, the edges membranous. Petals 5, not much larger than the sepals, rotund, clawed; the edges incurved, undulate but not fimbriate, minutely puberulous, green with dull crimson veins. Anthers 5, short, with globular cells opening upwards, the connective orbicular. Disc thick, fleshy, obtusely 5-lobed. Ovary sunk in the disc, broad with a conical apex: stigma capitate, small. Fruit shortly and broadly pyriform, deeply 5-lobed; calyx persistent at its much-contracted base, 75 in. long and nearly as broad at the apex.

Perak: on Gunong Batu Pateh, elevat. 4,500 feet; Wray No. 403. Pahang: Kota Glanggi, Ridley No. 2652.


Erect shrubs or small trees, glabrous. Leaves opposite, pethioled, ex-stipulate. Gymses 3- or more-flowered. Calyx with 4 short spreading lobes. Petals 4, each with 2 pit-like depressions on the upper surface. Stamens 4, inserted above the disc; the connective dilated; anther-cells
diverging. Disc 4-lobed. Ovary immersed in the disc, 4-lobed, 4-celled; style short, stigma capitate; ovules solitary and pendulous from the top of each cell. Capsule subglobose, coriaceous, 1-4-celled, 1-4-seeded. Seeds as in Euonymus.—Distrib. Species 7; in Ceylon, Southern India, and Malayan Peninsula.

Leaves 2.5 to 3.5 in. long ... ... 1. G. Scortechinii.

1. Glyptopetalum Scortechini, n. sp. King. Young branches terete, striate. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic, often slightly obovate, very shortly and obtusely cuspitate, the edges with a few remote obscure serratures in the upper third, the base cuneate; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, much curved, very faint and not more prominent than the intermediate and secondary nerves; length 2.5 to 3.5 in., breadth 1.35 to 1.75 in., petioles 25 in. Flowering peduncles rather stout, supra-axillary, 1.5 to nearly 2 in. long; pedicels 2 or 3, under an inch in length. Fruit broadly obovate, deeply 5-lobed, glabrous, 45 in. long, the 5 sub-rotund reflexed sepals persistent at its base.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1617.

A species collected only by the late Rev. Father Scortechini, whose specimens are not in flower. He referred the plant to Euonymus, but the solitary ovules in the cells of the immature fruit show that its place is in Glyptopetalum.

2. Glyptopetalum quadrangulare, Prain MSS. in. Herb. Calc. A shrub 8 to 15 feet high; young branches boldly 4-angled, narrowly winged. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-oblong, shortly acuminate, obscurely and remotely serrate in the upper half, the base rounded or cuneate; both surfaces bullate, the upper shining, the lower dull; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, when dry much depressed on the upper and very prominent on the lower surface, the reticulations wide and distinct; length 6 to 12 in., breadth 2.5 to 5 in., petiole 3 to 6 in. Cymes much shorter than the leaves, dichotomous, minutely 2-bracteolate at the bifurcations, axillary, few-flowered, on slender peduncles 1.5 to 2 in. long (nearly twice as long in fruit). Flowers 3 in. in diam., their pedicels 2.5 in. long (longer in fruit). Sepals 4, narrowly reniform, entire. Petals 4, attached to the edges of the thick fleshy 4-lobed disc, much longer than the sepals, broadly rotund-reniform, clawed, the edges incurved, smooth. Anthers reniform; the cells on short thin filaments, sub-orbicular. Ovary sunk in the disc, the capitate stigma alone projecting, 4-celled: ovules solitary. Fruit depressed, obtusely 4-angled, capsular, 4 to 6 in. in diam.

Perak: Scortechini No. 524. Wray No. 3229: King’s Collector Nos. 7106, 8222.
Trees with opposite petioled coriaceous leaves. Calyx small, 5-lobed. Petals 5, free, coriaceous, without crests. Stamens 5, inserted on the margin of the disc; anthers oblong. Disc thick, glandular, sub-entire. Ovary immersed in the disc, 3-celled; style short, stigma 3-lobed; ovules 4 in each cell, in 2 series, adnate to the axis, ascending. Capsule woody, oblong, 3-gonous, 3-celled, 3-valved; cells 4-seeded. Seeds broadly winged above, imbricate, exalbuminous.—Distr. Species 5; Ceylon, Malayan Peninsula and Borneo.

The only tangible distinctions between this genus and Lophopetalum appear to be that (1) in this there are no appendages of any kind on the petals, whereas in Lophopetalum they are lamellate or crested (or both) on the anterior surface; (2) the disc in this is cupular and the stamens are inserted either on its edge or on the inner vertical surface of its up-turned edge; (3) the ovary is not buried in the disc, whereas in Lophopetalum the disc is broadly orbicular and flat and the stamens are inserted (often in pits) half way between its centre and circumference, the ovary being buried in the disc. The seeds, which used to be relied upon for distinctive marks, are found, now that the ripe fruit of Lophopetalum is better known, to be winged in both, and the fruit in both to be an elongated triquetrous or 3-winged capsule. It seems doubtful whether this genus should be maintained as distinct from Lophopetalum.

Panicles much longer than the leaves, 4 to 6 in. long; flowers 1 in. in diam. ... 1. K. littoralis.

Panicles shorter or only a little longer than the leaves; flowers 25 or 3 in. in diam.

Leaves elliptic or elliptic-oblong, 2.75 to 3.5 in. long ... ... ... 2. K. Scortechinii.

Leaves broadly ovate to ovate-oblong, 4-5 to 5 in. long ... ... ... 3. K. coriacea.

1. Kokoona littoralis, Laws. in Hook. fil, Fl. Br. Ind. I, 617. A tree; leaves thinly coriaceous, broadly ovate, acute or sub-cuspidate, entire, subundulate, the base rounded; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, faint; length 3 to 4 in., breadth 2 to 2.5 in., petiole 8 to 1 in. Panicles axillary or terminal, large, 4 to 6 in. long and about as much across, many-flowered, bracteolate, the branches divergent, the branchlets cymose. Flowers 1 in. in diam., the pedicels about as long. Calyx lobes sub-acute. Petals not crested or fimbriate; filaments inserted on the edge of the disc. Disc orbicular and without appendages. Fruit capsular, broadly 3-winged, 4-5 in. long and 1-5 in. broad, the pericarp coriaceous; Seeds 1.5 to 2 in. long, oblong, compressed, winged all round. Lophopetalum littoralis, Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 255. Trigonocarpus littoralis, Wall. Cat. No. 6520.

2. **Kokoona Scortechini**, King n. sp. A large tree 70 to 80 feet high; young branches smooth, dark-coloured when dry. **Leaves** coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-oblong, acute or sub-acute, entire, the base cuneate, lower surface cinereous when dry; main nerves about 6 or 7 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2·75 to 3·15 in., breadth 1·35 to 2 in., petioles '25 to '35 in. **Panicles** axillary, peduncled, pyramidal, sometimes longer than the leaves; the branches divaricate, the ultimate branchlets racemose. **Flowers** not crowded, about '25 in., in diam., on bracteolate pedicels about as long as themselves. **Calyx** cupular, fleshy, glabrous, with 5 (rarely 4) shallow broad teeth. **Petals** 5, (rarely 4), inserted below the disc, longer than the calyx, fleshy, broadly ovate, with a slight vertical central ridge on the anterior surface. **Disc** fleshy, shortly cylindric, with 10 shallow quadrate teeth. **Stamens** 5; the filaments fleshy below, slender above, inserted on the inner surface of the disc. **Anthers** large, ovate, sub-cordate at the base, the apex with a short stout incurved appendage. **Ovary** conical, short, thick, free from the disc, 3-celled. **Stigma** sessile, large, capitate-cylindric. **Fruit** unknown.


This has been gathered in Penang by Mr. Curtis, who describes it as a tree about 40 feet high. The late Father Scortechini, who gathered it once in Perak, and who referred it doubtfully to *Lophopetalum reflexum* Laws., describes it as a tree 70 to 80 feet high. Its fruit is still unknown.

3. **Kokoona coriacea**, King n. sp. A tree 30 to 50 feet high; young branches cinereous when dry. **Leaves** coriaceous, broadly ovate to ovate-oblong, sub-acute, the base cuneate, the edge when dry slightly recurved; upper surface dark when dry, the lower cinereous; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, curved, erecto-patent, rather faint on both surfaces; length 4·5 to 5 in., breadth 2 to 3 in., petiole '5 to '6 in, **Panicles** axillary, pedunculate, from half as long to as long as the leaves, the branches divaricate, racemose, few-flowered. **Flowers** 3 in. in diam., on bracteolate pedicels shorter than themselves. **Calyx** cupular, thick, with 5 short shallow broad teeth. **Petals** 5, attached outside the short disc, longer than the calyx, thick, broadly ovate, with a vertical ridge in the middle. **Stamens** 5; the filaments subulate, inserted on the inner vertical surface of the cupular fleshy obscurely 5-lobed corrugated disc; anthers large, cordate, with a long apical appendage. **Ovary** ovoid, glabrous, inserted in the fundus of the flower and separate from the disc, 3-celled: **stigma** sessile, cylindric-capitate. **Fruit** unknown.

Perak: King's Collector, No. 4226.
5. **LOPHOPETALUM, Wight.**

Trees or shrubs, usually glabrous. *Leaves* opposite or alternate, petioled, exstipulate. *Sepals* 5, rounded, short, spreading. *Petals* 5, continuous with the disc, persistent, the upper surface cristaile or lamellate, or covered with fleshy villi, or naked. *Stamens* 5, inserted on the disc far from its edge; *anthers* oblong. *Disc* large, flat, entire or lobed. *Ovary* small, immersed in the disc and continuous with it, trigonal or pyramidal, 3-4-celled, contracted into a short style, stigma capitulate; ovules 4 or more in each cell, in 2 series. *Capsule* coriaceous, 3-4-angled, 3-4-celled, loculicidal. *Seeds* winged, albumen fleshy.—*Dietrib.*

Species 15; Indian and Malayan.

Leaves very thickly coriaceous; flowers '75 in. in diam., cymes longer than the leaves

Leaves thinly coriaceous.

Flowers '5 in. in diam. ... ... 1. *L. pachyphyllum.*
Flowers '25 to '3 in. in diam.

Leaves more or less obovate ... ... 3. *L. subobovatum.*
Leaves not obovate.

Disc without fleshy hair-like processes

Sepals bluntly ovate ... ... 4. *L. Scortechinii.*
Sepals deltoid-rotund ... ... 5. *L. oblongum.*

Disc with numerous fleshy hair-like processes over its whole surface.

Leaves 2-5 to 3 in. long; petals rotund-deltoid, the upper surface with numerous fleshy processes ... 6. *L. pallidum.*
Leaves 4-5 to 6 in. long; petals ovate-elliptic, with a broad-based acuminate fleshy process on the upper surface ... ... 7. *L. oblongifolium.*

Disc with fleshy processes only at the edges of the pits in which the filaments are inserted ... ... 8. *L. Curtisii.*

Flowers only about '1 in. in diam. ... ... 9. *L. reflexum.*

Imperfectly known species ... ... *L. fuscescens.*

1. **LOPHOPETALUM PACHYPHYLLUM, n. sp. King.** A tree 80 to 100 feet high; young branches slender, terete, dark-coloured when dry. *Leaves* thickly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, sub-acute, entire, the base narrowed; upper surface pale when dry; the lower cinereous, thickly
covered with very minute papillae; main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, ascending, curved; length 4 to 5½ in., breadth 1½ to 2½ in., petiole ¼ to ½ in. *Cymes* paniculate, axillary or terminal, bracteolate, 3 or 4 in. in diam., on peduncles 2 to 3 in. long. *Flowers* ½ in. in diam.; their pedicels slender, bracteolate, about ½ in. long. *Calyx* and disc rotund, scarcely lobed. *Petals* attached to the edge of the disc, rotund with truncate bases, thick, not fimbriate. *Disc* fleshy, slightly convex, the slender filaments rising far from its edge; anthers ovate. *Ovary* expanded below, 3-angled above, glabrous. Fruit unknown.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 403. Perak: King's Collector No. 7325.

Fruit of this is unknown. The species is a very distinct one, at once recognisable by its large flowers and very thick leaves. The petals, according to Kunstler, are pale yellow with a dark patch at the base.


Malacca: Griffith.—*Distrib.* Burma, Chittagong, Sylhet.

3. *Lophopetalum sub-ovatum*, n. sp., King. A tree; young branches cinereous when dry. *Leaves* obovate-oblong, obtuse, slightly cuspidate, entire, much narrowed to the base, the lower surface pale brown when dry; main nerves about 6 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2½ to 4 in., breadth 1¼ to 2 in., petiole ½ to ½ in. *Panicles* axillary, pedunculate, 2 to 3½ in. long, and 1 to 2½ in. in diam., branching from near the base, the branches divaricating; the branchlets cymose, few-flowered. *Flowers* 3 in. in diam. *Calyx* spreading; the teeth deltoid, sub-acute. *Petals* 5, larger than the calyx, broadly-oblong, sub-obtuse, corrugated on the upper two-thirds of the anterior surface and

\[J. \text{ II. 45}\]
crested. Disc thick, fleshy, entire, pitted. Stamens 5; the filaments subulate, their bases in small inappendiculate pits; anthers small, ovate. Ovary sunk in the disc, conical; stigma minute. Fruit unknown.

Penang: on Government Hill, Curtis, No. 1501.

4. Lophopetalum Scortechini, n. sp. King. A tree 60 to 80 feet high: young branches slender, terete, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves coriaceous, broadly elliptic or ovate, sometimes obovate; the apex obtuse sub-acute or very shortly cuspidate, the base narrowed; main nerves about 5 pairs, spreading or ascending, faint; length 3·5 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·75 to 2·25 in., petioles '4 to '5 in. Panicles cymose, axillary, shorter than the leaves, the flowers rather crowded towards the end of the short divericating compressed branches. Flowers '25 in. diam. Sepals 5, bluntly ovate, spreading. Petals 5, deltoid-rotund, spreading, flat with undulate edges, attached to the edges of the broad thin 5-angled fleshy disc. Anthers 5, sub-sessile, ovate-orbicular; ovary much depressed, sunk in the disc with only the capitulate stigma protruding, 4- or 5-celled. Fruit (mature not seen) elongate, glabrous, 3-winged, 3-celled, the calyx persistent at its base; seeds flat, winged at both ends. Euonymus mammillaris, Scortechini MSS.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1941; King's Collector, No. 6676.

5. Lophopetalum oblongum, n. sp. King. A tree 50 feet high: young branches striate, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, acute, entire, the base cuneate; main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, curved, spreading; length 3·5 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·5 to 1·8 in., petiole '4 to '5 in. Panicles axillary, rather shorter than the leaves, 2·5 to 3·5 in. diam., the branches divericate; the branchlets cymose, many-flowered. Flowers 3 in. diam.; their pedicels '1 in length. Sepals 5, deltoid-rotund, thick, spreading. Petals 5, thinner and longer than the sepals, each with an elongate sub-fimbriate crest on the anterior surface. Stamens 5, inserted far from the edge of the thick fleshy slightly 5-angled disc: anthers ovate, filaments short. Ovary sunk in the disc, tapering into the rather thin style, stigma minute. Fruit woody, 3-winged, 5 in. long and nearly 1·5 in. broad. Seeds flat, 2·5 in. long (including the wings.)

Penang: near the waterfall, Curtis, No. 2736.

6. Lophopetalum pallidum, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I. 615. A glabrous tree; young shoots slender, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, sub-acute, entire, the base rounded, both surfaces pale when dry; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2·5 to 3 in., breadth 1·1 to 1·3 in., petiole '3 to '4 in. Cymes '5 to '75 in. long, axillary, 6- to 8-flowered, the peduncle and branches 4-angled. Flowers '25 in. diam.; calyx and disc rotund, not lobed. Petals rotund-deltoid, fleshy, attached to the edge of the
disc, incurved, with a number of fleshy lobular processes on their upper surface. **Disc** fleshy, almost flat, with many thick fleshy hair-like processes shorter than the filaments. **Anthers** 5, ovate; the filaments longer than the anthers, inserted in pits on the disc. **Ovary** broadly conical. **Fruit** unknown.

**Malacca:** (Kew Distrib.) No. 393.

Known only by Maingay’s scanty specimens, not one of which is in fruit.

7. **Lophopetalum oblongifolium**, King n. sp. A tree 80 to 100 feet high: young branches glabrous, terete, dark-coloured when dry. **Leaves** opposite, coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly and rather bluntly acuminate, entire, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 8 or 9 pairs, spreading; slightly curved; length 4-5 to 6 in., breadth 1-75 to 2-25 in., petiole 5-3 to 6-5 in. **Panicles** axillary and terminal, about half as long as the leaves, minutely bracteolate, glabrous; the branches spreading, the ultimate branchlets cymose. **Flowers** 25 in. in diam., their pedicels about as long as themselves. **Calyx** flat, corrugated externally, the edge with 5 broad sub-reniform short teeth closely applied to the corolla. **Petals** 5, continuous with the margin of the disc, much larger than the calyx-lobes, ovate-elliptic, the edges slightly laciniate or entire, the upper surface with a broad-based pointed fleshy appendage and some hairs. **Disc** flat, broad, obscurely 5-angled, covered with very short coarse bristle-like hairs. **Stamens** 5, inserted on the disc, filaments short: anthers ovate, 2-celled, longitudinally dehiscent. **Ovary** conical, sunk in the disc, 3-celled; **style** short, thick; stigma small. **Fruit** unknown. **Euonymus adenophorus**, Scort. MSS. in Herb. Calc.

**Perak:** Scortechini, No. 1943.

8. **Lophopetalum Curtisi**, n. sp. King. A medium-sized tree: young branches very slender, dark-coloured when dry. **Leaves** coriaceous, broadly ovate, cuspidate, entire, the base cuneate; upper surface when dry at first glaucous, afterwards dark-coloured, the lower always pale and very minutely dotted, both glabrous; main nerves about 6 pairs, curving, faint; length 2 to 2-5 in., breadth 1 to 1-5 in.; petiole 5 or 6 in., slender. **Cymes** axillary or terminal, about 1 to 1-35 in. long; the branches divaricating, 10- to 20-flowered. **Flowers** 3 in. in diam., as in **L. pallidum** but the hair-like processes on the disc confined to the edges of the pits in which the bases of the filaments are inserted.

**Penang on Government Hill;** Curtis No. 1577.

A species with flowers like **L. pallidum**, but with leaves of thicker texture, broader, and with longer petioles. The cymes also are larger and the disc is devoid of processes, except round the edges of the pits from which the filaments spring.
9. Lophopetalum reflexum, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I. 616. A tree 40 to 50 feet high, young branches darkly cinereous when dry. Leaves coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, the edges undulate; the base slightly cuneate, rarely rounded; main nerves 4 or 5 pairs, very faint; length 2·25 to 3·25 in., breadth 1 to 1·2 in., petiole 0·25 to 3 in. Panicles longer than the leaves, pedunculate; the branches divaricate, cymose, many-flowered, bracteolate, sparsely and minutely rufous-pubescent. Flowers 1 in. in diam., their pedicels twice as long or more. Sepals 5, thick, fleshy, rotund-deltoid, spreading. Petals 5, thinner and larger than the sepals, rotund-ovate, inserted on the edge of the orbicular entire fleshy disc. Anthers 5, almost sessile on the disc far from its edge, broadly ovate. Ovary broadly conical, sunk in the disc, 3-celled, tapering into the short style, stigma minute. Fruit unknown.


*Imperfectly known species.*

Lophopetalum fusescens, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. for 1875, pt. 2, p. 202. A glabrous tree. Leaves coriaceous, oblong, shortly acuminate, entire, rounded at the base, the lower surfaces of the leaves ferrugineous when dry: main nerves 16 to 18 pairs, prominent on the lower surface; length 4 to 8 in., breadth 2·5 to 3 in., petiole 8 to 1·25 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, shorter than the leaves, pedunculate; the branches spreading, cymose, puberulous, minutely bracteolate. Flowers probably about 2 in. in diam., their pedicels stout and longer than themselves. Calyx-lobes short, broad, rounded. Petals ovate, rather obtuse, coriaceous with broad membranous margins, induplicate in bud, glabrous, each with an elongated trigonous corrugated process on its upper surface. Disc indistinctly 5-lobed, rugulose when dry. Stamens 5, with rather long filaments. Fruit unknown.

Singapore; T. Anderson.

The description of the flowers of this species is taken from Kurz (l. c.). The only specimens which I have seen are two collected by the late Dr. T. Anderson at Singapore and named by Kurz himself, and the flowers on these are too imperfect for examination. These specimens have quite the *facies* of a Lophopetalum allied to *L. oblongifolium*.

6. Celastrus, Linn.

Scandent shrubs. Leaves alternate, petioled; stipules minute and deciduous, or 0. Flowers polygamous or hermaphrodite, in terminal or axillary panicles or racemes. Calyx 5-cleft. Petals 5, spreading. Disc
broad, concave. **Stamens** 5, inserted on the margin of the disc. **Ovary** not immersed in the disc, 2–4-celled; **style** short; stigma 3-lobed, rarely 3-fid with the segments recurved; ovules 2 in each cell, erect. **Capsule** globose or obovoid, 1–3-celled, 1–6-seeded. **Seeds** enveloped in a fleshy aril, albumen fleshy; cotyledons foliaceous.—**Distrib.** Species about 20; natives of tropical Asia, China, Japan, Australia and North America.

**Celastrus Championi**, Benth. in Hook. Journ. Bot. for 1851, p. 334. A climber 40 to 50 feet long: branches slender, smooth, black when dry. **Leaves** coriaceous, elliptic, elliptic-oblong or ovate, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded or sub-cuneate, the edges minutely serrate or sub-entire, both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, slightly prominent on the lower surface; length 3.5 to 4.5 in., breadth 1.8 to 2.5 in., petiole 5 in. **Racemes** several from one axil, usually shorter than the leaves. **Fruits** on pedicels as long as themselves, dehiscing, 3-valved: the dehisced valves broadly ovoid, black externally, pale within, about 5 in. long, one-seeded. Benth. Flora Hongkongensis, 64. **Catha Benthami**, Gardn. and Champ. in Hook. Journ. Bot. for 1851, 310.

Perak: Wray Nos. 175, 1031, 1096: King’s Collector No. 6928 and 6982; Scortechini No. 1428; Ridley No. 5237.

7. **Gymnosporia, W. & A.**

**Shrubs** or small trees, branches often spinescent. **Leaves** alternate, exstipulate. **Flowers** in small dichotomous cymes. **Calyx** 4–5-cleft. **Petals** 4–5, spreading. **Stamens** 4–5, inserted underneath the disc. **Disc** broad, sinuate or lobed. **Ovary** attached by a broad base, or immersed in the disc, 2–3-celled; **style** short, 2–3-lobed; ovules 2 in each cell. **Capsule** obovoid or nearly globose. **Seeds** 1–2 in each cell; aril completely or partially covering the seed, or 0, albumen fleshy; cotyle-

dons foliaceous.—**Distrib.** Species 60; natives of the hotter parts of the whole world.

**Gymnosporia Curtisii**, King n. sp. A scandent shrub; young branches rather stout, cinereous, glabrous. **Leaves** coriaceous, ovate-elliptic, sub-acute, the edges with distant shallow crenations, the base rather suddenly narrowed to the petiole; both surfaces glabrous, the lower slightly paler when dry; main nerves about 10 to 15 pairs, often forking below the middle, faint; length 4 to 6 in., breadth 2.25 to 3 in., petiole 4 to 5 in. **Cymes** about 5 to 7 in. long, few-flowered, fasciculate, often collected at the apex of extra-axillary naked branches 1.5 to 2 in. long. **Flowers** 15 in. in diam.; their pedicels two or three times as long, glabrous. **Sepals** 5, semi-ovibular, the edges with a few short thick cilia. **Petals** 5, oblong, obtuse, much longer than the sepals. **Stamens** 5, shorter than the petals, the filaments inserted below the
disc, flat, incurved; anthers small, sub-orbicular. Disc a wide fleshy cup with thick entire edge. Ovary ovoid, obscurely 3-angled, seated on and confluent with but not immersed in the disc, 3-celled. Style short, clavate. Fruit broadly ovoid, almost globular, 3-angled; the pericarp coriaceous, dark-coloured externally, 3-valved, the dehisced valves almost square. Seeds 1 or often 2 in each cell.

Kedah: Curtis No. 2500.

Known only by Curtis’s specimens. Inasmuch as (1) the stamens are inserted below and not on the margin of the disc, (2) the ovary is inserted on and confluent at its base with the disc, and (3) the inflorescence is cymose and not racemose or paniculate, this is a Gymnosporia rather than a Celastrus. The scandent habit, however, is that of Celastrus. It appears to me a little doubtful whether these two genera ought to be kept distinct. The species of both are in want of careful revision.

8. Kurrimia, Wall.

Trees, usually glabrous, young branches tipped with the deciduous stipules. Leaves opposite, rarely alternate, towards the ends of the branches, coriaceous, entire, shining, pinninerved, petiole slender. Flowers in panicles or racemes. Calyx 5-fid, spreading. Petals 5, inserted under the margin of the disc, spreading or recurved. Stamens 5, inserted with the petals. Disc fleshy, sub-entire or 5-lobed. Ovary free, glabrous or puberulous at the base, crowned at the top with a tuft of hairs; styles 2, filiform; stigmas small, capitate; ovules 2 in each cell, erect. Capsule entire or 2-lobed, 1-2-celled, dehiscing by 2 valves, 1-2-seeded. Seeds erect, completely or partially covered by a fleshy aril; albumen abundant, fleshy, cotyledons linear-oblong.—Distrib. India, Ceylon, Malayan Peninsula and Archipelago: species 3 or 4.

Flowers in racemes, glabrous, disc sub-entire, fruit not bifid ... 1. K. pulcherrima.

Flowers in panicles, puberulous, disc deeply 5-lobed, fruit bifid ... 2. K. paniculata.

1. Kurrimia pulcherrima, Wall. Cat. 4334. A tree 40 to 70 feet high; young branches glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, acuminate, entire, the base rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the upper shining, the lower dull and pale when dry; main nerves about 12 pairs, curved, ascending, prominent on the lower surface; length 6 to 8 in., breadth 1'75 to 3'25 in., petiole '8 to 1 in., narrow and spike-like. Racemes several from an axil, shorter than the leaves, glabrous. Flowers on pedicels shorter than themselves, '15 in. in diam.,


I cannot discover any mark to separate K. Maingayi, Laws. from typical K. pulcherrima, Wall, and I have therefore reduced that species here. This is a much rarer tree in the Malayan Peninsula than the next which is very common.

2. **Kurrimia paniculata**, Wall. Cat. 4336. A tree 30 to 60 feet high; young shoots glabrous. **Leaves** coriaceous; leaves as in the last but often slightly narrowed to the base, and sometimes with as many as 24 pairs of nerves; petioles varying from 1 to 2-25 in. and occasionally even 3 in. in length. **Panicles** shorter than the leaves, the branches sparse and spike-like, puberulous. **Flowers** ½ in. in diam., on pedicels about as long as themselves. **Sepals** 5, spreading, ovate, obtuse, puberulous. **Petals** 5, much larger than the sepals, broadly ovate, sub-acute, puberulous, especially on the inner surface. **Stamens** 5, rather shorter than the petals, inserted between the deep quadrate lobes of the disc; the filaments flattened, puberulous; the **anthers** short, broadly ovate. **Ovary** sub-rotund, pubescent towards the narrowed apex. **Fruit** 65 in. long; more or less deeply bised, each half 1- or sometimes 2-seeded; the pericarp leathery, nearly black externally and glabrous. **Seeds** oblong, often plano-convex, with dark shiny testa, 3 in. long. Lawson in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. i. 622. Rhesa paniculata, Arn. in Ed. Phil. Journ. xvi. 315; Walp. Rep. i. 538. Trochisandra indica, Bedd. Fl. Sylv. t. 120; Fl. Sylv. Anal. Gen. lxvii. Pyroaspernum calophylllum, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. i. 402.

In all the provinces except the Nicobar and Andaman islands. A much commoner tree than the last. Distrib. Sumatra.

There is considerable variety in the length of the petiole in this species, but I cannot discover that differences in its length are associated with differences in any other organ.
Small trees or shrubs. **Leaves** opposite or subopposite, crenate or entire. **Flowers** in axillary branching cymes, often polygamous. **Calyx** 4- or 5-cleft. **Petals** 4 or 5, spreading. **Disc** cupular. **Stamens** 4 or 5; anthers nearly globose. **Ovary** continuous with the disc, conical, rarely 2-4- or 5-celled, style very short, ovules 2 in each cell. **Fruit** succulent or dry, 1-2-celled, indehiscent; cells 1- rarely 2-seeded. **Seed** without an aril, albuminous.—**Distr**. About 40 species, natives of South Africa, Tropical Asia, America and Australia.

**Elaeodendron sub-rotundum**, King n. sp. A tree 20 feet high: young branches sub-compressed, glabrous, dark-coloured when dry. **Leaves** broadly ovate or sub-rotund, obtuse or sub-cuspidate, the edges entire and slightly revolute, the base slightly narrowed or rounded; both surfaces glabrous, dull, the upper pale, the lower brown when dry: main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, spreading obliquely, little curved: length 2 to 2'5 in., breadth 1'2 to 1'8 in.; petiole 3 to 5 in., slender. **Cymes** axillary and terminal, umbellate on a common peduncle, 1'5 to 2'5 in. long, 1'5 to 2 in. in diam., much-branched, many-flowered. **Flowers** numerous, nearly 2 in. in diam., their pedicels longer than themselves. **Calyx** short, cupular, deeply divided into 4 or 5 rotund concave lobes. **Petals** 4 or 5, broadly oblong, blunt, spreading, glabrous, sparsely scaly outside. **Disc** short, cupular, thin, wavy, not lobed. **Stamens** 4 or 5, inserted on the outer surface of the disc; the filaments nearly as long as the pistil, slender; **anthers** ovate, basifixed. **Ovary** ovoid, tapering, surrounded at the base, but not confluent with, the thin disc, 2-celled; **style** short, **stigma** small. **Fruit** (immature) 5 in. long, oblong-clavate, dark-coloured, glabrous, crowned by the persistent style, 1-celled (by abortion) and 1-seeded.

Perak: King's Collector No. 1166. Andamans; Kings's Collector. Johore; King, Pahang; Ridley No. 1001 a.

This differs from *E. glaucum*, Pers, in having smaller flowers which are always 4-merous; in having a smooth (not lobed or corrugated) disc; a much less tapering ovary; and entire leaves with fewer nerves.

10. **Hippocratea**, Linn.

Small trees or scandent shrubs. **Leaves** opposite, petioled; stipules small, caducous. **Flowers** small, white or greenish, disposed in axillary cymes, more rarely in terminal cymose panicles. **Calyx** small, 5-parted or of 5 free sepals. **Petals** 5, spreading, much larger than the calyx, imbricate or valvate. **Stamens** 3, the filaments recurved and lying in the grooves of the ovary; anthers short, broad, often 1-celled and with transverse dehiscence. **Disc** flat or cupular. **Ovary** surrounded by the
discrete, 3-celled; style very short or 0, stigmas 1-3; ovules 2-10 in each cell, in 2 series, inserted on the inner angle. Fruit of 3 flattened carpels connate at the base, usually dehiscent. Seeds compressed, usually winged below, exalbuminous.—Distrib. Species about 90, natives of the tropics of both hemispheres.

Panicles and flowers ferrugineous-tomentose.

Flowers 2 in. long ... ... ... 1. *H. ferruginea.*

Panicles and flowers glabrous, or at most puberulous, never ferrugineous.

Flowers 3 in. or more in diam.

Petals glabrous on the upper surface ... 2. *H. macrantha.*

Petals densely glandular-villous on the upper surface ... ... 3. *H. Cumingii.*

Flowers 15 in. in diam.

Leaves entire; petals broadly oblong-obovate ... ... ... 4. *H. Andamanica.*

Leaves remotely and rather minutely serrate; petals orbicular ... ... ... 5. *H. Nicobarica.*

Flowers 05 in. in diam. ... ... ... 6. *H. indica.*

Doubtful species ... ... ... *H. Maingayi.*

1. *Hippocratea ferruginea,* King n. sp. A climber; young shoots slender, glabrous, the older cinereous. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, sub-acute or shortly cuspidate, entire, the base rounded or sub-cuneate; both surfaces glabrous, shining, the reticulations rather distinct; main nerves about 5 pairs, curved, ascending; length 3.25 to 5.5 in., breadth 2 to 2.5 in., petiole 3 to 4 in. Panicles axillary, nearly as long as the leaves, with large divergating ferrugineous-pubescent pyramidal branches. Flowers 2 in. long, on pedicels rather shorter than themselves. Sepals 5, rotund, concave, densely rusty-tomentose outside, glabrous inside. Petals 5, several times longer than the sepals, oblong-obovate, with long slender claws, conuplicate, rusty-tomentose outside, glabrous inside, falcately curved so that the tips connive. Disc large, its lower edge thickened and wavy. Stamens 3, the filaments flattened, broad, reflexed; the anthers sub-globular, 1-celled, with transverse dehiscence. Ovary inserted on the disc, sub-globular, deeply 3-lobed. Style cylindric, stigma minute. Fruit unknown.

Penang: Curtis, No. 175.

Known only by Mr. Curtis’s specimens.

nations, the base cuneate or rounded, both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, spreading, curving, prominent on the lower surface; length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1·75 to 3·25 in., petiole 2 to 4 in. **Panicles** axillary, cymose, pedunculate, much shorter than the leaves, puberulous, minutely bracteolate. **Flowers** 3 in. in diam., on thin pedicels longer than themselves. **Calyx** cupular, puberulous, with 5 broad shallow obtuse teeth. **Petals** 5, much longer than the calyx, lanceolate, puberulous on the lower, glabrous on the upper surface. **Disc** deep, fleshy, with a broad ring of minute hairs on its upper half, deeply scooped out on the upper surface to receive the small 3-celled ovary; the 3 stamens attached to the margin of the disc, their filaments flat and much recurved; **anthers** small, rounded. **Carpels** usually 2, flat, oblong, obtuse, sometimes obovate-oblong and emarginate at the apex, striate, 2·5 to 4 in. long. **Seeds** 2 to 3 in. long, the wing large and thinly membranous. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2 p. 599: Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 257. *H. lanceolata*, Ham. Wall. Cat. 4214. *H. grandiflora*, Wall. Cat. 4215. *H. obtusifolia*, Laws. (in part but not of Roxb.) in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 624.

South Andaman: King's Collector. **Perak** : King's Collector. **Wray** : common. **Distrib.** Burma, Chittagong, Assam, Sikhim, Terai.

Flowers of Chittagong and Assam specimens of this which I have dissected agree perfectly with Korthal's figure. Most of the specimens from the other localities cited are in fruit only; but their leaves agree so absolutely with the flowering specimens from Assam as to leave no doubt that they are conspecific. Helfer's No. 905 (Kew Distrib.), and perhaps Griffith's No. 911 from the Eastern Himalaya, belong to this. *H. Cumingii*, Laws. resembles this both in flowers and leaves; but the petals in that are glandular-hairy on the upper surface, while in this the upper surface of the petals is quite glabrous.

3. *Hippocratea Cumingii*, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 624. Scandent; young branches slender, brown when dry, glabrous. **Leaves** coriaceous, broadly elliptic, acute or shortly and obtusely cuspidate, the base rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the lower reticulate. **Panicles** axillary, shorter than the leaves, dichotomously cymose, few-flowered. **Flowers** 45 in. in diam., their pedicels longer than themselves. **Calyx** cupular, covered with minute deciduous tomentum, the mouth with 5 shallow broad rather blunt lobes. **Petals** much longer than the calyx, linear-oblong, sub-acute, densely glandular-villous on the upper surface, minutely tomentose on the lower. **Disc** broad, with a belt of hairs about the middle. **Fruit** unknown.

**Malacca** : Griffith. **Distrib.**—Philippines.

An imperfectly known species.
4. Hippocratea Andamanica, n. sp. King. A climber; young branches slender, glabrous, pale-brown when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong to elliptic, sub-acute or shortly and obtusely cuspidate, entire, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 5 to 7 pairs, ascending, curved, slightly prominent beneath; length 4 to 5½ in., breadth 1½ to 2½ in., petiole 4 to 6 in. Panicles often several together, axillary or terminal, as long as or slightly longer than the leaves, many-flowered, much-branched. Flowers 1½ in. in diam., on pedicels longer than themselves, buds globular. Calyx of 5 broad rounded spreading sepals, united at the base and irregularly dentate on the edges. Petals 5, larger than the sepals, broadly oblong-obovate, obtuse, glabrous, spreading. Disc broad, fleshy, hollowed out to accommodate the small 3-partite ovary. Stamens 3, inserted on the inverted edge of the disc; filaments short, broad, recurved; anthers broad, 1-celled by abortion, dehiscing transversely. Style short, stigma sub-capitate. Fruit unknown.

South Andaman Island; King’s Collectors.

5. Hippocratea Nicobarica, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. for 1875, pt. 2, p. 203. Scandent; young branches slender, dark-coloured, with sparse minute pale warts. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic, shortly and obtusely cuspidate, remotely and rather minutely serrate, the base rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the upper shining, the lower dull and paler; main nerves 7 to 10 pairs, spreading, faint; length 4·25 to 6·5 in., breadth 2·25 to 3·25 in., petiole 3½ in. Panicles dichotomously cymose, axillary, shorter than the leaves, about 2 in. in diam., minutely bracteolate, many-flowered. Flowers nearly 1½ in. in diam. Calyx cupular, glabrous; the lobes short, broad, blunt. Petals larger than the calyx, orbicular, glabrous. Disc convex, its edge up-turned, glabrous, obscurely 5-angled, almost concealing the ovary. Anthers small, sub-sessile. Fruit unknown.

Nicobar Islands; Kurz.

6. Hippocratea indica, Willd. Sp. PI. I, 193. A small glabrous shrub or tree usually with climbing branches; young branches slender, dark-coloured. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-ovate, sub-acute or bluntly cuspidate, the edges finely serrate; the base more or less narrowed, rarely rounded; main nerves about 5 pairs, inconspicuous; length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth 1·4 to 1·8 in., petiole 3 in. Panicles umbellately cymose, much-branched, peduncled, spreading, axillary or terminal, usually shorter than the leaves but sometimes much longer, 1 to 3 in. in diam. Flowers 0·5 in. in diam. Calyx-lobes broadly triangular, the edges hairy. Petals longer than the calyx, sub-erect, oblong, obtuse, concave. Anthers small, sub-orbicular. Ovary broadly


There has been considerable confusion about the Indian species of the genus \textit{Hippocratea}. The confusion originated to some extent with Wallich who issued, under the name \textit{H. obtusifolia}, Roxb. and the number 4211, a plant which is really \textit{H. indica}, Willd. In Mr. Lawson's account of \textit{H. obtusifolia} Roxb. in Hooker's Flora of British India (I, 623) the following six are reduced to that species, viz., \textit{H. barbata}, Mull.; \textit{H. rigida}, Spanoghe; \textit{Salacia laevigata}, Wight: \textit{Hippocratea? grandiflora}, Wall. Cat. 4213; \textit{H. volubilis}, Heyne in Wall. Cat. 4215, and \textit{H. tortuosa}, Wall. Cat. 4216. Besides Roxburgh's description of \textit{H. obtusifolia}, in Fl. Ind. I, 166, there is his original coloured figure in the Calcutta Herbarium to guide us as to what plant the author really meant to describe under this name. Moreover, so recently as 1883, there have been collected by Mr. J. S. Gamble at Chengalapalam (in the Nellore district of the Madras Presidency) specimens (Herb. Gamb. No. 13216) of a plant which agree absolutely with Roxburgh's description and figure. These specimens have the short panicles and obtuse emarginate fruits of Roxburgh's figure. Of the six species mentioned by Mr. Lawson, \textit{H. barbata}, Mull. alone should in my opinion be reduced here, Muller's specimen of it exactly resembling Roxburgh's figure in Herb. Calcutta. \textit{Salacia laevigata}, Wight (of which there is a coloured figure in Hooker's Bot. Misc. III, 295, Suppl. t. XXXVI) in my opinion more nearly resembles \textit{H. Grahamii} Wight (Ill. I, 134 and Ic. 380) than \textit{H. obtusifolia}, Roxb. I have seen no specimen of \textit{H. rigida}, Spanoghe, but Miquel's description of it (Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, 600) does not agree either with Roxburgh's description or with his figure of \textit{H. obtusifolia}. Of the three Wallichian species, \textit{H. grandiflora} (Cat. No. 4213) is a perfectly distinct good species which has been described and figured by Korthals (Verh. Nat. Gesch. p. 187 t. 39) as \textit{H. macrantha}. \textit{H. volubilis} (Cat. No. 4215) consists of two
things, viz., H. obtusifolia Roxb. and H. Grahamii, Wight; while H. tortuosa, Cat. No. 4216, is a mixture of H. obtusifolia, Roxb. and of H. indica, Willd. To H. Grahamii, Wight, Mr. Lawson (l. c. p. 624) has reduced the plant issued by Wallich as his No. 4214, under the name H. lanceolata, Ham. But in my opinion this reduction is wrong. Under H. Arnottiana, Wight, Mr. Lawson proposes to include Salacia terminalis, Thwaites, which is a tree with cymose panicles on long peduncles much longer than the leaves.

Doubtful Species.


Malacca: Maingay, (Kew Distrib.) No. 397. Distrib. ? Borneo. Known only by Maingay’s imperfect descriptions. (The above description is copied from Lawson l. c.)

11. Salacia, Linn.

Scandent or sarmentose shrubs or small trees. Leaves opposite, rarely alternate, petiolate, exstipulate. Flowers few or many, clustered in the axils of the leaves or extra-axillary, more rarely in cymes. Calyx small, 5-parted. Petals 5, imbricate. Stamens 3, rarely 2 or 4, continuous with the disc, recurved. Ovary conical, immersed in the disc, 3-celled; style very short, stigma simple or 3-lobed; ovules 2-8 in each cell, in 1-2 series, inserted on the inner angle. Fruit baccate, 1-3-celled, sub-woody or fleshy. Seeds large, angular.—Distrib. Species about 130; natives of the tropics of both hemispheres.

Leaves alternate ... ... ... ... 1. S. viminea.
Leaves opposite.
Flowers solitary or in pairs from the leaf-axils, not on tubercles ... ... ... ... 2. S. Maingayi.
Flowers in pedunculate axillary cymes.
Flowers campanuloid; the petals erect in their lower half, spreading in the upper ... ... 3. S. campanuloidea.
Petals spreading from the base.
Leaves serrate-crenate ... ... ... ... 4. S. Griffithii.
Leaves entire ... ... ... ... 5. S. Perakensis.
Flowers from short axillary tubercles.
Flowers 35 to 45 in. in diam.
Leaves 6 to 12 in. long.
axillary tubercles each bearing 10 or 12 flowers... ... ... ... ... 6. S. Scortechinii.
axillary tubercles bearing only 3 to 6 flowers... ... ... ... ... 7. S. grandiflora var. longifolia.
Leaves not more than 6 in. long.
Main nerves of leaves 7 to 9 pairs ... 7. S. grandiflora.
Main nerves of leaves 4 to 6 pairs ... 8. S. latifolia.

Flowers '25 in. in diam.
Petals broadly cordate, obtuse, often clawed at the base; flower pedicels '25 to '35 in. long ... 9. S. prinoides.
Petals broadly elliptic; flower pedicels '5 to '65 in. long ... 10. S. polyantha.

Flowers '1 to '15 in. in diam.
Leaves broadly elliptic, cuspidate; petals sub-erect, oblong ... 11. S. Wrayi.
Leaves oblong-lanceolate; petals orbicular, spreading ... 12. S. Kunstleri.
Leaves oblong or elliptic-oblong, much reticulate and yellowish when dry.
Leaves sub-acute; flowers '15 in. in diam., the disc convex ... 13. S. flavescens.
Leaves obtuse; flowers '1 in. in diam., disc saucer-like ... 14. S. Lawsonii.

Imperfectly known species.
S. Lobbit.
S. rubra.

1. Salacia vimeæa, Wall. Cat. 7267. A glabrous scandent shrub. Leaves membranous, usually alternate, lanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, entire, the base cuneate; main nerves 5 to 7 pairs, oblique, faint; length 2.5 to 4 in., breadth 8 to 1.5 in., petiole 2 to 3 in. Flowers '15 in. in diam., on thin pedicels '3 in. long, usually solitary or in groups of 2 or 3 (rarely in cymes), from minute bracteolate tubercles, axillary or extra-axillary. Calyx cupular, flat, with 5 triangular concave lobes. Petals 5, rotund or ovate, thin, larger than the calyx-lobes. Disc very convex, fleshy, glabrous, with a pale zone at the base. Stamens 3; the filaments very broad, flat, triangular, erect; anthers transversely oblong, dehiscing by 2 transverse 2-celled apical slits. Ovary sunk in the disc, 3-angled, conical; stigma small. Fruit (young) sub-globular, glabrous. Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I. 627. S. alternifolia Scort. MSS. in Herb. Calc.

Penang; Wallich. Perak; King's Collector No. 374; Scortechini, No. 1811.

The alternate leaves are the best mark of the plants thus named. I think it however possible that two species are included under these alternate-leaved specimens. Those with flowers in short cymes may belong to a different plant from those with flowers solitary or on tubercles. The material is not good; and, in the absence of complete flowering and fruiting specimens, it is difficult to differentiate species of Salacia when the leaves present no good head marks, as the structure of the flowers is very much alike in many species.
2. *Salacia Maingayi*, Laws. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 626. A scandent shrub 6 to 15 feet long; branches rather slender, terete, pale-brown when dry and with minute warts. Leaves coriaceous, ovate, elliptic or oblong-elliptic, shortly cuspidate, entire, the base rounded; both surfaces glabrous, shining; main nerves 5 to 7 pairs, slightly prominent on the lower; length 2·5 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·25 to 2·25 in., petiole 25 to 3 in. Flowers solitary or in pairs, axillary, not on tubercles, 4·5 in. in diam., their pedicels stout, about 3 in. long. Calyx fleshy, cupular, with 5 short reniform spreading lobes. Petals 5, much larger than the calyx, oblong or oblong-ovate, sub-rotund, obtuse, rather fleshy, concave, glabrous, spreading. Disc very deep, fleshy, glabrous. Stamens 3, attached to the upper part of the disc; the filaments short, flattened, triangular, recurved and closely applied to the disc; anthers transversely oblong, dehiscing transversely. Ovary conical, 3-angled, sunk in the disc at the base and confluent with it, 3-celled. Style none, stigma with 3 radiating lobes. Fruit unknown.

Malacca; Maingay. Perak; King’s Collector Nos. 6639 and 7471.

This resembles *S. grandiflora*, Kurz, but the flowers are solitary or in pairs from the axils of the leaves, and they are not inserted on tubercles; the petals are also oblong or oblong-ovate. Moreover this is scandent, while *S. grandiflora* is an erect shrub.

3. *Salacia campanuloides*, King, n. sp. A glabrous creeper 50 feet long; young branches 4-angled, slender, pale when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, ovate or elliptic-oblong, widest above the middle, the apex obtuse and shortly cuspidate; the edges pale thickened and wavy, crenulate in the lower, remotely serrulate in the upper half, slightly narrowed in the lower third to the base; both surfaces (but especially the lower) pale and often purplish when dry; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading, faint; length 3 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·35 to 2 in., petiole 3 to 4 in. Cymes short, axillary, few-flowered. Flowers campanulate, 15 to 2 in. in diam. at the mouth, their pedicels about as long as themselves or longer, slender. Cymes solitary, axillary, not longer than the petioles, pedicelled, with numerous bracteoles at the apex where the pedicels are inserted. Calyx fleshy, spreading, deeply divided into 5 transversely oblong obtuse suberect lobes. Petals 5, fleshy, broadly obovate-elliptic with broad bases, glaucous (especially externally) erect, spreading at the apex so as to form a campanulate corolla. Disc conical with truncate apex, fleshy, pale. Stamens 3, inserted near the upper edge of the disc; the filaments flattened, as long as the ovary, at first erect then recurved horizontally across the disc; anthers large, transversely oblong, 2-celled. Ovary conical, buried in the disc, style
rather long, stigma small. **Fruit** when ripe sub-globular or pyriform, glabrous, 1·5 to 2 in. in diam., sometimes nearly 3 in. long, and of a dark yellowish red colour.

Perak: King’s Collector, No. 2708, 3198, 4410, 5953, 6488 and 10747. Scortechini.

4. **Salacia Griffithii**, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl., Br. Ind. I, 623. *Leaves* coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the edges serrate-crenate, the base sub-acute; both surfaces glabrous, minutely reticulate; main nerves 5 to 7 pairs, ascending, curving; length 4·5 to 5 in., breadth 2 in., petiole 3 in. *Cymes* solitary, axillary, on peduncles 6 to 7·5 in. long, divaricating, about 1 in. in diam. **Flowers** less than 20, 1 in. long, on pedicels shorter than themselves. *Calyx* puberulous, a shallow cup deeply divided into 5 rotund-ovate concave lobes. **Petals** 5, erect, much longer than the calyx-lobes, thick, oblong, puberulous, the point slightly inflexed, the apex apiculate. **Disc** very convex, fleshy, glabrous; **stamens** 3, inserted on its upper edge; filaments erect, broad; anthers reniform. **Ovary** buried in the disc. **Fruit** unknown.

Penang: Curtis No. 692.

5. **Salacia Perakensis**, King, n. sp. Scendent; young branches dark-coloured when dry, lenticellate. *Leaves* elliptic, shortly and bluntly acuminate, entire, the base minutely cordate; both surfaces shining, minutely reticulate; main nerves 4 or 5 pairs, ascending, curving, faint, length 2 to 2·75 in., breadth 1 to 1·35 in., petiole 2 in. *Cymes* axillary; 3 to 4·5 in. in diam., on peduncles 3 to 7·5 in. long, 5- to 8-flowered. **Flowers** 15 in. long, on pedicels shorter than themselves. *Calyx* cupular, shallow, fleshy, deeply divided into 5 rotund concave lobes. **Petals** 5, erect, fleshy, oblong, concave, apiculate, puberulous, much longer than the calyx. **Disc** thick, cylindric. **Anthers** 3, sessile on the convex apex of the disc, large, transversely oblong, 2-celled. **Ovary** buried in the disc, conical, stigma minute. **Fruit** unknown.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1042.

6. **Salacia Scortechinii**, King, n. sp. A tall robust climber; young branches rather stout, pale-brown when dry, lenticellate. *Leaves* coriaceous, opposite, oblong or oblong-elliptic, sometimes slightly obovate, sub-acute, the edges entire, the base usually narrowed but sometimes rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the upper shining, the lower dull, not reticulate; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, slightly prominent beneath; length 6 to 10 in., breadth 2·25 to 3·5 in.; petioles 6 to 7·5 in., stout. **Flowers** 35 in. in diam., glabrous, rather numerous (10 to 12) on very short woody axillary tubercles, their pedicels 35 or 4 in. long. *Calyx* cupular, divided to the base into 5 shallow broad sub-reuiform
lobes. Petals 5, much longer than the calyx, thick, spreading, orbicular. Disc broad, convex, fleshy. Stamens 3, inserted near the apex of the disc; the filaments broadly triangular, compressed; anthers small. Ovary flat, buried in the disc, the short conical thick style protruding; ovules 3 in each cell. Fruit unknown.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1848.

This is known only by the late F. Scortechini's scanty specimens. It is a very distinct species.

7. Salacia grandiflora, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng., 1872, pt. 2, p. 300. A shrub or small tree; young branches rather slender, their bark pale when dry. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-elliptic or elliptic, shortly cuspidate, the edges entire, the base slightly narrowed or rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the upper very shining and reticulate; main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, ascending, curved, slightly prominent; length 5 or 6 in., breadth 2.25 to 3.25 in., petiole 5 in. Flowers glabrous, 2.5 to 4.5 in. in diam., in groups of 3 to 6 from very short axillary or extra-axillary bracteolate tubercles; their pedicels 2 in. long. Calyx cupular, deeply divided into 5 sub-orbicular fleshy segments. Petals 5, orbicular or obovate-orbicular, concave, spreading. Disc very convex, fleshy, glabrous. Stamens 3, inserted towards the apex of the disc; the filaments broad, triangular, recurved. Ovary buried in the disc, the 3-angled style alone protruding, stigma small. Fruit globular or ovoid, glabrous, 1 to 1.25 in. in diam., the calyx and corolla persistent at the base while young, about 1.5 in. long when ripe. Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 259; Laws. in Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 626.

Malacca: Griffith. Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 5924 and 7579. Distrib.—Tenasserim (Kew Distrib.), No. 891.

Kurz describes his S. grandiflora (Journ. As. Soc. Beng., pt. 2, p. 300), as scandent, and as having its flowers on minutely bracteolate axillary or extra-axillary tubercles. He has with his own hand written the name S. grandiflora on various specimens in the Calcutta Herbarium which, although they have all axillary tubercles, shew no evidence of being scandent. These sheets are as follows:—Helfer, Tenasserim or Andamans (Kew Distrib.), Nos. 898 and 891; Griffith, Malacca (without number); and Wall. Cat. No. 2812 from Penang. These in turn agree with various specimens from Penang, Perak, Singapore and Malacca which are described by their collectors as small erect shrubs, and not scandent. The character of being scandent must therefore be eliminated from Kurz's diagnosis of S. grandiflora. In this view Mr. Lawson appears to agree, for he describes both S. grandiflora and S. longifolia Hook. fil. (which I reduce to a variety of S. grandiflora) as erect shrubs. There is however a scandent species very closely re-
seeming the foregoing in leaves, the flowers of which are not on tubercles but arise singly or in pairs from the leaf-axils, and this I have named *S. macrantha*.

As in the case of *S. flavescens* there is a considerable range in the size of the flowers of *S. grandiflora*, some measuring only \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. diam., while others are \( \frac{4}{5} \) in. There is also some difference in the shape of the leaves. The specimens with very long, comparatively narrow, leaves have been accepted as a species by Mr. Lawson. But I cannot find that these differ in their flowers from Helfer's No. 895 (Kew Distrib.) which Kurz, the author of this species, has named *S. grandiflora* with his own hand. I therefore treat these as a variety only.


8. **Salacia latifolia**, Wall. Cat. 4222. A scandent glabrous shrub many feet in length; young branches slender, terete, dark-coloured when dry. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, elliptic to elliptic-rotund, obtuse or shortly cuspidate, entire, the base rounded; upper surface pale-greenish when dry, the lower pale-brown; main nerves 4 to 6 pairs, spreading, forking far from the margin, slightly prominent beneath; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 2 to 3½ in., petiole 5 in. *Flowers* \( \frac{1}{4} \) in. in diam., in fascicles of 6 to 8 from short axillary tubercles, pedicels about \( \frac{1}{2} \) in. long. *Calyx* cupular, with 5 broad reinfornum blunt lobes. *Petals* 5, much longer than the calyx-lobes, obovate, blunt, spreading or recurved. *Disc* large, thick, glabrous. *Stamens* 3, inserted near the upper edge of the disc: the filaments long, flat, recurved; the anthers transversely oblong, 2-celled. *Fruit* globose, smooth, 1 in. in diam.; seeds \( \frac{7}{5} \) in. long, semi-convex, slightly rugose. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 629. *S. platyphylla*, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. for 1875, pt. 2, p. 203.


This is allied to *S. prinoides* DC., but differs in being a large climber, also in having larger more rotund leaves and larger flowers and fruit.

9. **Salacia prinoides**, DC. Prod. I, 571. A large straggling shrub; young branches divaricating, slender, somewhat four-angled, glabrous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, shortly and obtusely cuspidate, coarsely serrate or entire, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous, the lower pale; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, ascending, curved;

In all the provinces.—**Distrib:** British India, Ceylon, the Malay Archipelago, Philippines.

**Var. macrophylla**, leaves broadly elliptic, acuminate, much narrowed at the base, 4 to 5 in. long, and 1·75 to 2·75 in. broad. *S. macrophylla*, Bl. Bijdr. 221.

**Pera**k: King’s Collector, 7552; Wray, No. 2133. **Distrib.**—Java.

10. **Salacia polyantha**, Korth. in Flora XXXI for 1848, p. 379. Scandent, glabrous; young branches dark-coloured when dry, minutely warted. **Leaves** coriaceous, narrowly elliptic-lanceolate, the apex shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base cuneate, the edges with remote shallow serrations; the upper surface shining when dry and sub-olivaceous, the lower dull brown; length 3·5 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·25 to 2 in., petiole 3·5 in. **Flowers** about 2·5 in. in diam., on slender pedicels 5 to 6·5 in. long, crowded on very short bracteolate axillary tubercles. **Calyx** flat, fleshy, with 5 rotund slightly imbricate lobes. **Petals** 5, much larger than the calyx-lobes, broadly elliptic, obtuse, concave, spreading. **Disc** very convex, fleshy, glabrous. **Stamens** 3, inserted near the upper edge of the disc: filaments flat but not very broad, short, sub-recurved; **anthers** small, transversely oblong. **Fruit** unknown.

**Tongkah** : Curtis, No. 2917. **Kedah** : Curtis, No. 2574. **Distrib.**—Borneo.

Mr. Curtis describes his Tongkah plant as a climbing shrub and his Kedah plant as a tree; but I cannot find any difference in their flowers or leaves.

11. **Salacia Wrayi**, King, n. sp. A stout climber: young
branches slender, glabrous, dark-coloured when dry. *Leaves* membranous, broadly elliptic, shortly cuspitate, entire, rounded or very slightly narrowed at the base; upper surface shining, darkly cinereous when dry; the lower pale, cinereous, dull: main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, obsolete on the upper, faint on the lower surface when dry; length 1·75 to 2·5 in., breadth 1 to 1·35 in.; petiole 3 to 4 in., slender. *Flowers* 15 in. in diam., their pedicels about 2 in., in fascicles of 3 to 6 on very short axillary tubercles shorter than the petioles. *Calyx* fleshy, sub-campanulate, deeply divided into 5 broad reniform-ovate spreading teeth. *Petals* sub-erect, twice as long as the calyx-lobes: fleshy, very broadly oblong; the apex obtuse, the base broad and truncate. *Disc* cupular, fleshy, entire. *Ovary* broad, depressed, 3-angled, surrounded by the disc, stigma small. *Stamens* 3, spreading; the filaments stout, slightly flattened, recurved over the edge of the disc: *anthers* small, rounded, 2-celled. *Fruit* globular, nearly 2 in. in diam., and bright orange when ripe, glabrous, the surface much corrugated when dry especially towards the apex; pedicel very stout, 5 in. long.

**Perak:** Wray, No. 2542.

12. *Salacia Kunstleri*, King, n. sp. A scandent shrub; young branches cinereous, glabrous, lenticellate, the bark striate when dry. *Leaves* membranous, oblong-lanceolate or oblong-oblanceolate, shortly cuspitate, much narrowed to the base, both surfaces glabrous, the lower brown when dry, the transverse reticulations very distinct; main nerves about 7 pairs, spreading and curving upwards; length 3·5 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·75 to 2·3 in., petiole 1·5 in. *Flowers* 1·5 in. in diam., on thin pedicels 5 in. long, in fascicles of 3 to 6 from very small bracteolate axillary tubercles. *Calyx* small, cupular, spreading, deeply divided into 5 concave ovate-orbicular teeth with coarsely ciliate edges. *Petals* 5, orbicular, spreading, much larger than the calyx-teeth. *Disc* flat, thin, annular, not toothed. *Stamens* 3, attached to the inner edge of the disc; the filaments very broad, triangular, recurved, *anthers* small. *Ovary* buried in the disc. *Fruit* unknown.

**Perak:** King's Collector, No. 683, (collected only once and probably a rare plant).

13. *Salacia flavescens*, Kurz, Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, for 1872, pt. 2, p. 300. A scandent shrub 40 to 60 feet long; young branches slender, black when dry and with numerous minute split warts. *Leaves* opposite, coriaceous, oblong, sub-acute, the edges entire and slightly revolute when dry, the base rounded, almost sessile: both surfaces, but especially the lower, yellowish when dry; main nerves 6 to 9 pairs, spreading, interarching far from the edge: length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1·25 to 2·5 in.; petiole about 2 in., stout. *Flowers* about 1·5 in. in
diam., in axillary clusters of 2 or 3 or on very short woody tubercles; pedicels rather longer than the flowers. Calyx of 5 broadly ovate acute concave sepals sometimes with coarsely ciliate edges, otherwise glabrous. Petals twice as long as the sepals, broadly elliptic, glabrous, the inner two sometimes with two imperfect transverse thickened bands on the upper surface. Disc with saucer-like wavy lower rim, the upper part fleshy and confluent with the ovary. Stamens 3, inserted on the disc; the filaments broadly triangular, embracing the ovary: anthers small, transversely elongated, 2-celled. Ovary immersed in the disc, conical, 3-angled, glabrous, the style protruding, the stigma small. Fruit globular, glabrous, 1·5 to 2 in. in diam. Seeds several. Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 260: Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 627. Microtropis coriacea, Wall. Cat. 4338. M. longifolia, Wall. Cat. 4339 (in part). Xanthochymus ovalifolius, Wall. (not of Roxb.) Cat. 4839 B.


Var. dumosa: a small erect shrub; flowers brick-red.


I think it probable that better acquaintance with this shrubby non-scandent variety will prove it to be quite as well entitled to specific rank as many members of this genus.

14. **Salacia Lawsoni**, King. A scandent shrub with smooth pruinose branches, becoming black when dry. Leaves sub-coriaceous, elliptic, obtuse, entire, the base rounded; both surfaces glabrous, pale yellowish-brown when dry, reticulate, shining; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, faint; length 2·5 to 5 in., breadth 1·5 to 3 in., petiole 2 to 3·5 in. Flowers 1 in. in diam., 3 to 6 from small axillary bracteolate tubercles; their pedicels slender, 2·25 to 3 in. long. Calyx of 5 ovoid-deltoid thick sepals. Petals 5, larger than the sepals, broadly ovoid, obtuse. Disc convex, fleshy. Stamens 3, inserted on the upper edge of the disc; filaments flat, broadly triangular; anthers small, broader than long. Fruit unknown. S. ovalis, Lawson (not of Korth.) in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 627.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 400.

A species with leaves like those of *S. flavescens* Kurz, but with much smaller flowers: collected only by Maingay. I have been obliged to change the name of this, as there is an earlier *S. ovalis* published by Korthals in 1848 (Flora, XXXI, 579); whereas Mr. Lawson's name dates from 1875.
Imperfectly known species.

Salacia lobii, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 626. An erect shrub; branches terete, covered with minute warts. Leaves elliptic-oblong with a short obtuse point, entire, not drying black, 3 to 3.5 in. long and 1 to 1.75 in. broad. Flowers 1 to 3 in each axil, thick and fleshy; pedicels stout, 1 to 1.5 in. long. Petals roundly ovate, sub-cordate at the base, .25 in. long. Fruit unknown.

Singapore, Lobb.

This is known only by Lobb's imperfect specimen said to have been collected at Singapore. The description above given is copied from Lawson (l. c.).

Salacia rubra, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 627. A scandent shrub with coarse pale-coloured branches. Leaves sub-coriaceous, elliptic-lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, entire, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous, the lower paler; main nerves 5 pairs. Flowers unknown. Fruit globose, bright red when ripe, rugose, 1.5 in. in diam., 2-seeded.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), Nos. 398/2 and 1525.

The above description is taken from Lawson (l. c.)

Order XXXII. Rhamnee.

Shrubs or trees, erect or scandent (cirrhose in Gouania). Branches unarmed spinous or aculeate. Leaves simple, alternate, or rarely opposite, usually coriaceous, often 3-5-nerved; stipules small, deciduous or changed into prickles. Flowers hermaphrodite or polygamons, small, greenish, in cymes which are solitary or disposed in spikes or panicles. Calyx 4-5-fid; lobes triangular, erect or recurved, usually carinate within, valvate. Petals 4-5, rarely 0, inserted on the throat of the calyx-tube, usually shorter than its lobes, cucullate or involute. Stamens 4-5, inserted with the petals and opposite to them, often enclosed within their folds; anthers versatile, 2-celled, dehiscing longitudinally. Disc fleshy and filling the calyx-tube, or thin and lining it, entire or lobed, glabrous, rarely tomentose. Ovary sessile, free or immersed in the disc, wholly free from the calyx-tube or more or less adherent to it, 3- rarely 2-4-celled; style short, simple, or 2-4-cleft; ovules 1 in each cell, erect, anatropous, raphe dorsal. Fruit free or girt at the base or middle by the adhering calyx-tube, 3- more rarely 1-4-celled, capsular and often winged, or drupaceous. Seed with fleshy albumen, rarely exalbuminous; embryo large, erect.—Distrib. tropical and temperate regions; species about 420.
Fruit superior.
  Armed trees or shrubs; fruit drupaceous ... 1. Zizyphus.

Fruit half inferior.
  Unarmed erect shrubs; fruit dry, 3-seeded, 3-seeded ... ... ... 2. Columbina.
  Scandent unarmed shrubs; fruit dry, 1-seeded, 1-seeded (by abortion), epicarp prolonged into a long apical wing.
  Fruit indehiscent, apical wing not splitting 3. Ventilago.
  Fruit dehiscent, apical wing splitting at least at the base ... ... ... 4. Smythea.
  Fruit inferior, crowned by the persistent calyx, 3-winged or triquetrous ... ... ... 5. Gouania.

1. Zizyphus, Juss.

Trees or shrubs, often decumbent or sarmentose and usually armed with sharp, straight or hooked prickles (transformed stipules). Leaves alternate, 3-nerved, usually coriaceous. Flowers fascicled, or in sessile or pedunculated cymes. Calyx 5-fid; lobes spreading, keeled within; tube broadly obconical. Petals 5, rarely 0, cucullate, deflexed. Disc 5-10-lobed, flat or pitted, with a free margin. Stamens 5. Ovary sunk in the disc and confluent with it at the base, 2-4-celled; styles 2-4, free, or more or less united. Fruit fleshy or dry, with a woody or bony 1-4-seeded 1-4-celled stone. Seed plano-convex, albumen 0, or very scanty.—Distrib. Species about 60, found in tropical Asia and America, and in the temperate regions of both hemispheres.

Leaves pubescent underneath.
  Leaves uniformly tomentose beneath, broadly ovate or sub-orbicular, blunt; drupe glabrous, with much pulp and bony endocarp ... ... ... 1. Z. Jujuba.
  Leaves rusty-pubescent beneath, ovate lanceolate, oblique, acute; drupe glabrous, with scanty pulp and leathery endocarp ... ... ... 2. Z. Oenoplia.
  Leaves rusty-pubescent beneath, elliptic-oblong, acute or shortly acuminate, cordate; drupe rufous-tomentose, with thin pulp and bony endocarp ... ... ... 3. Z. Kunstleri.
  Leaves sparsely pubescent beneath, ovate-lanceolate, oblique, bluntly acuminate; drupe glabrous, with thin pulp and leathery endocarp ... 4. Z. elegans.
Leaves glabrous on both surfaces.

Cymes in thyrsoid terminal panicles, fruit tomentose ..... 5. *Z. calophylla.*

Cymes axillary.


Sepals spreading, disc not pitted.

Lateral nerves of leaves either unbranched, or very faintly so, drupe glabrous ..... 7. *Z. glabra.*

One at least of the lateral nerves strongly branched, drupe tomentose ..... 8. *Z. Horsfeldii.*


Malacca and Province Wellesley, but probably introduced. **Distrib.** India, Afghanistan, Ceylon, China, Australia, Africa.

A widely distributed species, and therefore presenting considerable variety. The description above given refers to the plant as found in the Malay Peninsula. As a rule there are two stipular prickles, of which one is straight and the other curved. The fruit is eaten and several garden forms are found.

2. **ZIZYPHUS OENOPRIA**, Mill. Gard. Dict. No. 3. A scandent or straggling shrub; young branches rusty-tomentose; prickles solitary, tomentose at the base, glabrous at the apex, short, recurved. *Leaves* ovate-lanceolate, often very oblique, acute, entire or obscurely crenate-serrate, with 3 bold vertical nerves and numerous connecting ascending

In all the Provinces; common.—Distrib. British India, Ceylon: tropical Asia and Australia.

In Perak there is a form of this (King's Collector Nos. 5106 and 5276) with leaves rather larger than the measurements above given, and nearly glabrous.

3. *Zizyphus Kunstleri*, King n. sp. A scandent or straggling shrub: young shoots rusty-pubescent; spines stout, solitary, decurved. *Leaves* coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, acute or shortly acuminate, very finely serrate, narrowed to the minutely cordate base; upper surface shining, glabrous except the impressed rusty-pubescent nerves; the lower dull, rusty-pubescent especially on the 3 main vertical nerves and their lateral branches; length 4 to 6 in., breadth 2 to 3 in., petiole .15 to .2 in. *Cymes* 5- to 8-flowered, sub-sessile and crowded on branches 4 to 10 in. long, many of them in the axils of leaves much smaller than those of the stem. *Calyx* rusty-tomentose outside, glabrous inside; its teeth broadly triangular, acute, spreading. *Disc* with 5 broad truncate emarginate teeth, glabrous except a villous elevated ring surrounding the base of the sunk tomentose ovary. *Styles* united for half their length. *Drupe* ovoid, slightly compressed, rufous-tomentose, the persistent calyx reflexed; 1 to 1·25 in. long, and from .5 to .75 in. diam.; pulp scanty, endocarp woody; seed single, compressed.

Province Wellesley, King's Collector No. 1607. Perak: Wray, Nos. 1911, 3281 and 3285; King's Collector Nos. 3772 and 6853.

A very distinct species, the flowering branches of which have much smaller leaves than those of the barren branches. Named in memory J. ii. 48.
of its first collector, H. H. Kunsler, who sent it from Province Wellesley in 1881.

4. Zizyphus elegans, Wall. Cat. 4233. A straggling or scandent shrub: young branches slender, softly pubescent. Leaves olate-lanceolate, bluntly acuminate, oblique, the edges obscurely glandular-serrate-crenate, the base slightly narrowed; upper surface glabrous except the pubescent nerves; the lower sparsely pubescent especially on the nerves; the middle of the 3 main bold vertical nerves unbranched, one, and sometimes both, of the lateral sending a few faint branches from one side; length 2 to 3 in., breadth .75 to 1.25 in.; petiole .25 to .35., tomentose. Cymes with stalks as long as the leaves, dichotomous, 20-30-flowered, tomentose. Calyx adpressed-pubescent outside, glabrous inside. Disc glabrous, fleshy, with 5 broad emarginate lobes, each lobe with 3 deep pits; styles short, slightly united. Drupe sub-globular, compressed, glabrous, 3 in. in diam., pulp very thin, endocarp leathery. M. subquinquenervis, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat., Suppl. 330.

Singapore; Wallich, King's Collector. Malacca; Ridley No. 1504. Maingay (Kew Dist.) No. 412. Perak; King's Collector, No. 4260 and 4770—Distrib.; Sumatra, Forbes 3137; Diepenhorst.

This species was first described by Miquel from specimens collected at Prianam in Sumatra, one of which is in Herb: Calcutta. Miquel does not describe the fruit, which differs from that of Z. Horsfieldii of the same author in being smaller and glabrous. This is no doubt very closely allied to Z. Horsfieldii, and it would have been better had Miquel transposed the names of the two; for there is much more disposition to an increase in the number of the nerves of the leaves in Z. Horsfieldii than in Z. subquinquenervis. Wallich had however, long prior to the publication of Miquel's name for this, issued leafless twigs of it as No. 4233 of his Catalogue, under the name Z. elegans; and this name must therefore, as the earliest, be adopted.

5. Zizyphus calophylla, Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 366. A powerful climber; young branches dark-coloured, rusty-puberulous or glabrous, sparsely lenticellate; prickles short, recurved, usually solitary, rarely in pairs. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-oblong, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the edges minutely crenate-dentate or sub-entire; the base usually narrowed, not oblique; both surfaces glabrous, shining, the upper pale, olivaceous; main nerves 3, bold, unbranched, vertical; length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1.5 to 2.5 in., petiole 25 to .35 in. Cymes rusty-pubescent, disposed in axillary or terminal thyrsoid panicles. Calyx rusty-tomentose outside, glabrous inside; its teeth broadly triangular, acute, spreading. Disc entire. Styles united to near the apex. Drupe minutely rufous-tomentose,


A handsome and very distinct species. Ridley's Singapore No. 3646 seems to be a form of this with smaller leaves and more globular smaller fruit than usual. Z. ornata, Miq., of which there is a type specimen in Herb. Calcutta, differs in no respect from this.

6. ZIZYPHUS AFFINIS, Hemsley in Hook. Ic. Pl. t. 1544. Scandent: young branches dark-coloured, glabrous, the older often with many prominent lenticels, prickles and leaves as in Z. calophylla. Cymes solitary, axillary, on pedicels longer than the petioles, spreading, many-flowered, puberulous. Flowers sub-globular, opening only slightly; the calyx coriaceous, rugulose and sub-glabrous externally; its lobes broadly ovate, very concave, erect, with incurved apices lined internally with a pale glabrous membrane. Disc minutely 10-crenate, pitted, glabrous. Styles united to the apex. Fruit ovoid, glabrous, 7/5 in. long and 6 in. in diam., the pulp scanty and the endocarp bony.


The leaves of this species so much resemble those of Z. calophylla Wall., that its author, who had very scanty material to work with, expressed some doubt whether it should not be considered as a variety of that species, rather than as a distinct one. An examination of numerous specimens with good flowers and ripe fruit, shows however that it is perfectly distinct from Z. calophylla. Its calyx differs in fact very much from that of any other Asiatic species of this genus known to me, inasmuch as the lobes are coriaceous; cuneulate, connivent and lined by a pale membrane.

7. ZIZYPHUS GLABRA, Roxb. Fl. Ind. I, 614. A scandent shrub; young branches puberulous; spines short, curved, solitary. Leaves ovate-oblong, rarely ovate-lanceolate, shortly and obtusely caudate-acuminate, the edges serrulate or sub-entire, the base slightly narrowed, oblique, and sometimes emarginate on one side, boldly 3-nerved, nerves unbranched, both surfaces shining, glabrous except the midrib on the upper which is pubescent; length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·6 in., petiole 1·2 to 1·4 in. Cymes slightly longer than the pedioles, on short stalks, axillary, spreading, 10- to 20-flowered, pubescent like the outer-surface of the calyx. Disc with a circular hairy centre and glabrous edge with 10
obscure broad teeth. Drupe round or ovoid, at first puberulous, when quite ripe yellow and usually nearly glabrous, 5 or 6 in. in diam., stone usually 1-celled. Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 267. Z. venulosa, Wall. Cat. 4235.

Andaman and Nicobar Islands.—Distrib. Burma, Chittagong.

This is a perfectly good and distinct species. Mr. Lawson however, misled no doubt by Wallich's wrong identification of No. 4242 of his catalogue as Z. glabra, Roxb., and in the absence of an authentic specimen of the species, reduced this (in Hooker's Flora of Brit. India I, 636,) to a glabrous form of Z. rugosa Lamk., which is a plant with a totally different inflorescence. The nearest ally of this is undoubtedly the Indian Peninsula species Z. trinervia Roxb., which was published by Roxburgh in his Hortus Bengalensis in 1813 as Z. trinervius, and of which a full and excellent description was given as Z. trinervia in his Flora Indica I, 606. The synonymy of this species is rather curious, and I therefore make a note of it here. Roth described what is undoubtedly a different plant in his Novae Plantarum Species (published in 1821) as a species of his own under the name Z. trinervius, and of that plant he describes, as var. glabratus, a form to which he reduces Z. glabratus Heyne, which is unmistakably the Z. trinervius of Roxburgh; I can find no other publication of Heyne's Z. glabratus than this one of Roth's. Unfortunately Mr. Lawson has taken Heyne's name as that of the species, although Roxburgh's dates from 1813.

8. ZIZYPHUS HORSFIELDII, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat., Vol. I, pt. 1, p. 643. Young branches sparsely puberulous; spines short, curved, usually solitary or with a second abortive. Leaves ovate-elliptic or ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, minutely serrate, the base slightly narrowed, sometimes oblique or sub-cordate, glabrous on both surfaces, the latter with a few scattered hairs on the nerves; vertical nerves 3, bold, impressed on the upper and prominent on the lower surface, the middle one unbranched, the two lateral sending bold curved ascending branches towards the margin; length 2½ to 3 in., breadth 1 to 1½ in., petiole 3 to 5 in. Cymes longer than the pedioles, branched, few-flowered. Flowers on pedicels longer than themselves; calyx puberulous outside, glabrous inside: disc tomentose with a glabrous 10-crenate wavy edge, not pitted; styles united to the apex. Fruit globular, slightly compressed, 5 to 6 in. in diam., densely but minutely tawny-tomentose.


This species much resembles Z. glabra, Roxb., but the outer nerves of the leaves are boldly branched outwards, and the fruit is minutely tomentose. The specimens of this are scanty. When more materials
of this and of Z. glabra, Roxb. are obtained, it may be found impossible to keep this up as more than a variety of the older species. Ridley’s Singapore specimens (No. 6379) have longer-stalked cymes than those from the Nicobar Islands or from Java. In the latter the cymes do not much exceed the petiole in length, while in the former they are, even when in flower, half as long as the leaf.


Erect shrubs. Leaves alternate. Flowers in very short axillary cymes. Calyx 5-fid; tube hemispherical. Petals 5, clawed, springing from the margin of the disc, hooded. Stamens 5. Disc fleshy, filling the calyx-tube. Ovary sunk in the disc and confluent with it, 3-celled; style 3-cleft; stigmas reflexed. Fruit the size of a pea, subglobose, surrounded below the middle by the remains of the calyx-tube, 3-celled, cells 1-seeded, tardily dehiscent.—Distrib. Species 18, chiefly tropical American.

Leaves broadly ovate, crenate-serrate... 1. C. asiatica.

„ oblong-oblanceolate, entire ... 2. C. anomala.


Pahang, Perak, Nicobar and Andaman Islands.—Distrib.; Malay Archipelago, British India.

2. Colubrina anomala, King n. sp. A tree 30 to 40 feet high with spreading pendent branches; young shoots softly rusty-puberulous. Leaves oblong-oblanceolate, caudate-acuminate, entire, much narrowed to the base: upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower puberulous, liver-coloured when dry; main nerves 4 pairs, slightly curved, ascending, the lowest pair springing from the very base: length 4 to 6.5 in., breadth 1.1 to 2.25 in., petiole 4 to 5 in. Cymes axillary or crowded on the branches between the leaves, branching, many-flowered, rusty-tomentose, minutely bracteolate. Flowers ‘15 in. in
diam., on pedicels longer than themselves. **Calyx** sparsely puberulous outside, its lobes triangular, glabrous and keeled inside. **Disc** glabrous, thick, filling the calyx tube; **ovary** glabrous, 3-celled, the styles short, distinct, sometimes slightly reflexed. **Fruit** on a thin glabrous pedicel elongated to nearly 1 inch, depressed-globular, glabrous; 2.5 in. in diam., black when dry, the withered calyx teeth forming a ring above its base.

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 6561 and 7476.

This plant differs from the other species of the genus in the character of its foliage, and in the fact that the styles are quite short, and not united. The flowers, however, in other respects, and the fruit, are exactly those of the genus.

3. **Ventilago.** Gaertn.

Scandent shrubs with alternate leaves. **Flowers** small, panicled, minutely bracteolate. **Calyx** obconic, 5-fid; the teeth spreading, keeled internally. **Petals** 5, deltoid or obcordate, deflexed, cucullate. **Stamens** 5, adnate to the petals at the base. **Disc** 5-angled, its margin free. **Ovary** immersed in the disc, 2-celled, the style very short. **Ripe fruit** sub-globose, 1-celled, 1-seeded, surrounded at its base or middle by the adherent calyx-tube, the fruit prolonged upward above the seed-chamber into a linear or linear-oblong coriaceous apical wing. **Seed** sub-globose, exalbuminous—**Distr.** Species about 16; tropical.

**Fruit pubescent** ... ... ... 1. **V. Madraspatana.**

**Fruit glabrous.**

Leaves sub-acute, with 8 to 11 pairs of main nerves, fruit 25 to 35 in. in diam.... 2. **V. Maingayi.**

Leaves more or less shortly caudate-acuminate, with 6 or 7 pairs of main nerves.... 3. **V. leiocarpa.**


Young branches and panicles pubescent. **Leaves** oblong-ovate to ovate, sub-acute, the edges entire or obscurely sinuate in the upper half, the base rounded; main nerves 4 to 6 pairs, alternate, ascending; upper surface glabrous, the lower glabrous or puberulous; length 2.25 to 5 in., breadth 1.25 to 2.25 in.; petiole 25 to 6 in. **Panicles** terminal and axillary, longer than the leaves, narrow, with distant short many-flowered cymose branches. **Flowers** about 15 in. in diam., shorter than their pedicels, densely crowded. **Calyx** pubescent or puberulous outside, glabrescent inside; disc velvety. **Ovary** tomentose, **styles** more or less divergent. **Fruit** yellowish, densely pubescent, often becoming sub-glabrous with age; the nut about 2 in. in diam.; the wing 1-nerved, blunt, 1.75 to 2.25 in. long and 3 to 4 in. broad. **V. calyculata**, Tulasne in Ann. Sc. Nat. Ser. 4, VIII. 124; Brandis For. Flora 96; Lawson in

South Andaman.—Distrib. Throughout the hotter parts of India and Java.

Tulasne was the first to establish V. calyculata as a species, and he founded it upon three Indian specimens, viz., Herb. Strachey and Winterbottam No. 349, Wall. Cat. 4263G. (both from Kamaon) and Wall. Cat. 4268H. (from Sylhet). The characters used by him to distinguish V. calyculata as a species distinct from the older V. madraspatana, Gaertn., are that the latter has more slender and more glabrous panicles; that the ovary is less hairy and the styles less divergent; the wing being attached to the base of the fruit in V. madraspatana, while it springs from about the middle of it in V. calyculata. The last character is the one most relied upon; but, as regards it, I find no degree of constancy. I do not think the form named calyculata deserves rank as more than a variety of typical V. madraspatana Gaertn., the synonymy of which (as distinct from this variety) is as follows: Broun. Mem. sur la Fam. des Rhamnées, Ann. Sc. Nat. for 1827, Ser. I (Vol. X) p. 358, t. 12, fig. IV; W. & A. Prodr. 164; Wight Ic. 163; Wall. Cat. 4268, in part; Dalz. & Gibbs. Bomb. Fl. 43; Thwaites Enum. 74; Brandis For. Fl. 96; Laws. in Fl. Br. Ind. I, 631. V. bracteata, Wall. Cat. 4269.

The typical form seems to occur only in Southern India and Ceylon.

2. VENTILAGO MAINGAYI, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 631. Young branches and panicles puberulous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, glabrous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, entire, the bases narrowed; main nerves 8 to 11 pairs, spreading; length 2·5 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·75 in., petiole 1 to 2 in. Panicles narrow and spike-like, shorter than the leaves when in flower, longer when in fruit; the branches very short, distant, cymose. Flowers crowded; 1 in. in diam., about as long as their pedicels. Calyx puberulous outside, glabrous inside, the keels of its lobes very bold. Disc pubescent. Ovary glabrous. Fruit greenish-yellow, glabrous; the nut 2·5 to 3·5 in. in diam.; the wing blunt, 1-nerved, mottled with red, 3 to 3·5 in. long and about 6 in. broad. Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 263.

Malacca : Maingay (Kew Dist.) No. 407; King’s Collector, No. 7721. Distrib. Tenasserim? Cambodia!

A species easily recognised by its elongated entire thinly coriaceous leaves, and long-winged glabrous fruit. Tenasserim is given as a local-
ity for this species by its author; but if this distribution be given on the strength of Helfer's Tenasserim specimen No. 2022 (Kew Distrib.), I think it is erroneous: for that specimen does not agree with Maingay's (from Malacca) No. 407 which is the type of the species.

3. **Ventilago leiocarpa**, Benth. Fl. Hongkong 67; Journ. Linn. Soc. V, 77. Young shoots angled and, like the inflorescence, puberulous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, glabrous, ovate-oblong, more or less shortly cuneate-acute; the edges more or less minutely crenate-serrate, sometimes entire, except at the rounded or slightly narrowed base: main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, curved, ascending; length 2·25 to 3·5 in., breadth 1 to 1·1 in., petiole 2 in. *Panicles* very narrow and spike-like, much longer than the leaves even when only in flower; their lateral branches distant, very short, cymose. *Flowers* shorter than their pedicels, 1 in. to 1·25 in. in diam. *Calyx* and disc glabrescent. *Fruit* golden yellow, glabrous: nut about 2 in. diam.; the wing with several vertical nerves, blunt, from 2 to 2·5 in. long and 4 (rarely 7·5 in.) broad. Lawson in Hook fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 631; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 263. *V. madraspatana*, Benth. (not of Gaertn.) in Hook. Kew Journ. IV, 42.

Singapore: Ridley, No. 3607. Malacca; Maingay (Kew Distrib.) 406; Griffith (Kew Distrib.), Nos. 2022 and 2026. Perak; King's Collector, Nos. 6573, 7758; Wray, Nos. 2276, 2335. Scortechini, No. 2110.—Distrib. Sumatra, Java, Hongkong. A common plant.

In a few specimens the flowers are arranged in small axillary cymes; but, by the fall of the leaves, the inflorescence would be converted into narrow spikes of cymes as above described. Some of the specimens from Perak have entire leaves as much as 8 in. long and 2·5 in. broad; and these may belong to a distinct species. The species is readily distinguished by its crenate-serrate shining glabrous leaves, and by its glabrous several-nerved fruit-wings. A species from Sumatra described by Miquel (Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 330) under the name of *V. lucens* must be very near to, if not identical with this. If it be identical, the name *V. lucens* (published in 1860) must take precedence of Bentham's name which was not published until 1861.

4. **Smykea**, Seem.

Scandent or sub-scandent unarmed woody shrubs. *Leaves* alternate, petiolate. *Flowers* in axillary fascicles, or on leafless terminal branches which form lax panicles. *Calyx-tube* obconic; the lobes 5, spreading. *Petals* 5, cucullate, broadly emarginate or 2-lobed. *Stamens* 5, not covered by the petals; the anthers incurved, didymous. *Disc* 5-angled. *Ovary* half-inferior, 2-celled: styles 2, recurved. *Capsule* with the calyx adherent to its base, ovate-lanceolate, compressed,
produced above the seed-cavity into a much elongate leathery wing, 1-celled, 1 seeded, dehiscing vertically into 2 valves. Seed solitary, large, compressed, exalbuminous.—Distrib. Four species, Malayan and Polynesian.

The differences between the genera Smythea and Ventilago lie entirely in the fruit. Both have 2-celled ovaries with two styles, and in both only one ovule becomes a seed. In both the epicarp of the fruit is prolonged above the apex of the seed-chamber into a long coriaceous wing with a vertical midrib. In Ventilago the fruit never dehisces, and the wing never divides. In Smythea the seed-chamber dehiscents vertically along its dissepiment, and the wing separates to some extent, from below upwards and along the mesial line, into two pieces. In Ventilago the mesial line has the appearance of the midrib of a leaf, being quite single: in Smythea the mesial line consists, in its lower part at least, of two parallel sets of fibro-vascular bundles.

Leaves entire, much and conspicuously reticulate ... ... ... ... 1. S. reticulata.
Leaves serrate, widest above the middle; disc and ovary glabrous ... ... ... ... 2. S. macrocarpa.
Leaves remotely crenate-serrate, widest below the middle; disc and ovary minutely tomentose 3. S. calpicarpa.

1. Smythea reticulata, King n. sp. Young branches puberulous. Leaves ovate-elliptic or lanceolate, shortly acuminate, entire, with minutely cordate or rounded bases, glabrous, shining and minutely reticulate on both sides; main nerves 4 or 5 pairs, faint; length 2 to 3 in., breadth 8 to 1·5 in.; petiole 1 in., glabrous. Fascicles 12-to 15-flowered; flowers 15 in. in diam. Calyx sparsely pubescent outside, glabrous inside, its lobes erect, neither lobed nor pitted. Ovary tomentose. Fruit lanceolate, acuminate, minutely cinereous-tomentose, 2 in. long and 8 in. broad.


Distinguished by its entire perfectly glabrous very reticulate leaves, glabrous petiole, hairy ovary, and lanceolate acuminate fruit.

2. Smythea macrocarpa, Hemsley in Hook. Ic. Pl. t. 1558. Young branches slender, rufous-puberulous. Leaves oblong-oblancoolate to obovate-elliptic, acuminate, serrate, narrowed to the slightly oblique base; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 6 to 9 pairs, slightly curved, ascending; length 2·5 to 5 or even 7 in., breadth 1 to 1·5 or even 2 in.; petiole 1 to 2 in. or none. Fascicles about 10-flowered; the flowers 15 in. in diam., pedicellate. Calyx sparsely pubescent outside, glabrous inside; its 5 lobes triangular, thick. Disc glabrous, neither lobed nor pitted. Ovary glabrous. Fruit leathery, oblong, obtuse, with one stout vertical double line along which dehiscence takes J. II. 49
place and several faint lateral lines, about 3 in. long and .5 to .75 in. broad. Ventilago macrocarpa, King MSS.


Var. pubescens, young branches tomentose; leaves pubescent on the under surface.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 2110; King’s Collector, No. 7726.

3. Smythea calpícarpa, Kurz Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, Vol. XLI, (for 1872) pt. 2, p. 301; For. Flora Burma 1, 264. Young branches sparsely tawny-pubescent. Leaves lanceolate, acuminate, remotely crenate-serrate; both surfaces glabrous but for a few scanty hairs on the 5 or 6 pairs of ascending slightly curving lateral nerves; length 2.25 to 2.75 in., breadth .75 to 1 in.; petiole .15 in., tomentose. Fascicles 3- to 10-flowered; the flowers .15 in. in diam., pedicellate. Calyx hirsute outside; disc and ovary minutely tomentose. Fruit (unripe) coriaceous, oblong, obliquely truncate at the apex, minutely tawny-tomentose.

Andaman Islands: Helder (Kew Distrib.), No. 2026/1; King’s Collectors.

5. Gouania, Linn.

Unarmed climbing shrubs. Leaves alternate, petiolate. Flowers polygamous, in axillary or terminal spikes of cymes; rachis often cirrhose. Calyx superior, 5-fid; tube short, obconic. Petals 5, inserted below the margin of the disk, hooded. Stämens 5, enfolded by the petals. Disc filling the calyx-tube, 5-angled or stellate. Ovary sunk in the disc, 3-celled; style 3-cleft. Fruit inferior, coriaceous, crowned by the persistent limb of the calyx, 3-winged or boldly 3-angled, dehiscent. Distrib. About 50 species all tropical and mostly American.

Leaves entire; fruit triquetrous ... 1. G. Andamanica.

Leaves crenate or serrate; fruit winged.

Young branches glabrous; disc-lobes oblong, truncate-emarginate at the apex ... 2. G. leptostachya.

Young branches rufous-tomentose; disc-lobes linear, acuminate ... 3. G. Javanica.

1. Gouania Andamanica, King n. sp. Young branches ferrugineous-pubescent, the older almost glabrous and striate. Leaves oblong-ovate, sub-acute, entire, narrowed to the base; both surfaces, but especially the lower, sparsely adpressed-pubescent; length 1.5 to 3.5 in.; breadth .75 to 2 in., petiole .4 to .6 in. Spikes 3 to 9 in. long, sometimes cirrhiferous near the base, slender, rufous-pubescent. Flowers in distant 3-4-flowered cymes, sessile; bracteoles numerous, linear-lanceolate, rufous-pubescent. Disc glabrous, with 5 linear lobes. Styles united near the base, ovary densely tomentose. Fruit oblong, boldly
trigentrous but not winged, rusty-tomentose, 4 to 5 in. long and 25 to 35 in. in diam., the withered calyx very prominent at its apex.

Middle Andaman Island: common.

The nearest ally of this species is undoubtedly G. Brandisii, Hassk. from which however, this is easily distinguished by its more glabrous flowers, and oblong wingless fruit. This also (in its entire leaves) resembles G. microcarpa DC. and the S. American species G. discolor, Spruce.

2. Gouania leptostachya, DC. Prod. II, 4. Young branches glabrous. Leaves broadly ovate, acute or shortly and bluntly caudate-acuminate, serrate or crenate in the upper three-fourths, the base rounded sub-truncate or slightly cordate; upper surface glabrous, minutely sub-scaberulous when dry; the lower minutely areolate when dry, glabrous except the nerves which are sometimes puberulous; length 1.75 to 3 in. Racemes 6 to 12 in. long, slender, pubescent. Flowers in distant 3–4-flowered cymes, shortly pedicelled, almost glabrous. Disc glabrous, with 5 oblong truncate-emarginate lobes. Styles united for half their length. Fruit broader than long, emarginate at base and apex, glabrous; length 25 to 3 in., breadth 4 to 5 in. Roxb. Corom. Pl. 1, 67, t. 98 (not Lamk.); Wall Cat. 4270: W. and A. Prod. 166: Dalz. and Gibbs Fl. Bomb. 50; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 643; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 269; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. 1, 650 (in part.) G. Nepalensis, Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 417; Wall. Cat. 4272.

Perak and Andamans:—Distrib. Brit. India.

3. Gouania Javanica, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 1, p. 649. Young branches and racemes rufous-tomentose. Leaves ovate, acute, crenate in the upper three-fourths, the base rounded or slightly cordate; upper surface shortly pubescent especially on the nerves; under surface areolate, sparsely pubescent, the nerves rufous-tomentose; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, very little curved, ascending; length 1.5 to 2.5 in., breadth 1.1 to 2 in., petiole 5 in. Spikes 3 to 6 in. long, sometimes cirrhisferous near the base. Flowers in very short 2-4-flowered cymes, subsessile, each cyme with several sub-persistent ultimately reflexed lanceolate bracteoles. Calyx woolly, more or less rufescent. Disc glabrous, with 5 subulate marginal lobes. Styles united nearly to the apex. Fruit as in G. leptostachya, but one-third smaller. M. Javanica, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, Pt. 2, p. 649.

Malacca: Griffith; Sungei Ujong, Cantley 1855. Perak; King's Collector, Nos. 1009, 1046; Ridley, No. 3014; Wray, Nos. 3324, 4260. Distrib. Sumatra, Forbes, 1263, 2593, 2933a. Java.

This species has been often confounded with G. microcarpa DC., which it certainly resembles in some respects. I have examined a
large number of specimens of Indo-Malayan Gouania, and I have never seen one of true G. microcarpa from anywhere except Southern Peninsular British India or Ceylon. That species is characterised by sessile flowers covered externally by dense woolly white tomentum, and by glabrous usually entire or sub-entire leaves; while the flowers of G. javanica, although sometimes woolly, are more or less rufescent, and the leaves are never quite glabrous or entire. The species of Gouania run, however, very close together, and I am not sure that it would not be better to reduce this and both G. microcarpa and leptostachya to G. tiliæfolia Lamk. which dates from 1791. The obscure Malayan species G. denticulata (Smith in Ree's Cyclop. XVI); the West Indian G. pubescens (Lamk. Ill. 845 t. 1, ex. Poir. II, 819); G. dasyantha, (Miq. Analecta Bot. Ind. III, 6) and G. Retinaria, DC. (Retinaria scandens, Gaertn. Fruct. II, p. 187 t. 120 fig. 4) appear to me, from their descriptions, to be probably all reducible also to G. tiliæfolia, Lamk.

Order XXXIII. Ampelideae.

Shrubs, usually climbing by tendrils, sometimes erect (Leea) or small trees; juice copious, watery. Stems angled, compressed or cylindrical. Leaves alternate, usually petaled, simple or digitately or pedately 3–9-foliolate, rarely pinnate or decompound. Flowers in umbellate paniculate or spicate cymes, or spicate. Peduncles often transformed into simple or compound tendrils, or adhering to rocks or trees by viscid pads terminating the ultimate segments, or expanded into a broad floriferous membrane (Pterisanthes). Flowers regular, hermaphrodite, rarely unisexual. Calyx small, entire or 4–5-toothed or lobed. Petals 4–5, distinct or cohering, valvate, usually caducous. Stamens 4–5, opposite the petals, inserted at the base of the disc or between its lobes; filaments short, subulate; anthers free or connate, 2-celled, introrse. Disc free, or connate with the petals stamens or ovary, annular or variously expanded. Ovary 2–6-celled; style short, slender, conical, or 0; stigma minute, or large flat and lobed; ovules 1–2 in each cell, ascending, anatropal, raphe ventral. Berry 1–6 celled, cells 1–2-seeded. Seed erect, often rugulose, albumen cartilaginous; embryo short, basal, cotyledons ovate.—Distribution. Species about 375, inhabiting the tropical and temperate regions of the whole world.

Scandent shrubs, usually bearing tendrils.

Flowers spicate or cymose. Ovary 3-celled, cells 2-ovuled ... ... ... ... 1. Vitis.

Flowers sessile on the dilated membranous peduncle ... ... ... ... 2. Pterisanthes.
Erect shrubs destitute of tendrils. *Petals and stamens* connate with the disc. *Ovary* 3-6-celled, cells 1-ovuled ... ... 3. *Leea.*

1. **Vitis, Linn.**

Sarmentose shrubs, usually climbing by means of leaf-opposed tendrils. *Leaves* simple or 3-9-foliolate, digitate or pedate, rarely pinnate or bipinnate. *Flowers* in umbellate paniculate or spicate cymes, usually ebracteate, sometimes polygamous. *Calyx* short, entire, or 4-5-toothed. *Petals* 4-5, free or cohering at the apex. *Stamens* 4-5, inserted below the margins of the disk; anthers free. *Ovary* 2-very rarely 3-4-celled; style 0 or short; stigma minute and entire, or large and 4-lobed, ovules 2 in each cell. *Berry* ovoid or globose, 1-2-celled; cells 1-2-seeded.—Distrib. About 375 species growing mostly in the tropics and subtropics of Asia, Africa, and Polynesia, more rarely in America.

Note.—The genus *Vitis* as understood by Messrs. Bentham and Hooker in their *Genera Plantarum* and by Mr. Lawson in his account of the Indian species in Hooker's Flora of British India, comprises various plants which many botanical writers (and among others M. Planchon) distribute into genera which, as it appears to me, are founded on characters rather insufficient to warrant generic rank, although sufficient to form the bases of sections of one large broadly-marked genus. As the species treated of here are numerous and not very easy of identification, I have made two keys for them; the first drawn up under four sections which are considered genera by M. Planchon in his monograph of the *Ampelidex* in M. De Candolle's *Suites du Prodromus*; the second on the principle followed by Mr. Lawson in Sir Joseph Hooker's Flora of British India.

Sect. I. **Ampelocissus.** *Flowers* 4- to 5-merous; *disc* annular, adherent to the base of the ovary; *style* conical, striate, *stigma* minute; *inflorescence* thyrsoid corymbiform or cymose, the peduncle often tendril-bearing.

Inflorescence thyrsoid; *leaves* simple ... 1. *V. barbata.*

Inflorescence spicate or paniculate-spicate, the flowers in fascicles or solitary ... ... 2. *V. macrostachya.*

Inflorescence an elongated pendulous raceme of short spikes.

*Leaves* simple.

- Sparsely strigose on both surfaces ... 3. *V. gracilis.*
- Densely cinnamomeous-tomentose on the lower surface ... ... 4. *V. cinnamomea.*
Leaves digitate.

Both surfaces of leaflets glabrous ... 5. *V. polystachya*.

Upper surfaces of leaflets glabrous except the midrib and main nerves.

Lower surface with pale cobwebby pubescence ... ... 6. *V. polythyrsa*.

Lower surface rusty-pubescent.

Main nerves of leaflets 5 to 8 pairs, flowers oblong; fruit obovoid-oblong, slightly angled ... ... 7. *V. thyrsiflora*.

Main nerves of leaflets 8 to 10 pairs, flowers sub-globular; fruit oblong, boldly 3- to 4-angled ... ... 8. *V. compositifolia*.

Upper surfaces of leaflets minutely rugulose-papillose, each papilla ending in a short hair ... ... 9. *V. elegans*.

Sect. II. Tetragastria. Flowers 4-merous, expanding; disc adherent to base of ovary; style very short; stigma large, dilated, 4-lobed; cymes axillary, corymbiform and not tendril-bearing.

Leaves simple ... ... ... 10. *V. Scortechinii*.

Leaves digitately 3-foliolate.

Leaflets glabrous on the upper surface, glaucous on the lower ... ... 11. *V. peduncularis*.

Leaflets glabrous on both surfaces, not glaucous.

Flowers only 0.05 in. long; seeds convex on one surface, 3-ridged on the other ... ... 12. *V. andamanica*.

Flowers 0.1 in. long.

Fruit dry; seeds 3-sided, excavated on one side ... ... ... 13. *V. Wrayi*.

Fruit pulpy; seeds compressed, grooved in front ... ... ... 14. *V. Lawsonii*.

Leaves 3- to 5-foliolate, leaflets glabrous.

Fruit pulpy; seeds compressed, concave on one surface, convex and rugulose on the other ... ... 15. *V. lanceolaria*.

Fruit dry; seeds obovoid, slightly compressed, shortly beaked, not rugulose, vertically grooved on both surfaces ... ... 16. *V. Kunstleri*.

Sect. III. Ampelopsis. Flowers 5-merous; disc cupular; style subulate, stigma entire; cymes leaf-opposed, usually dichotomous, not tendril-bearing.

Leaves digitately 3-foliolate ... ... 17. *V. semicordata*.

Leaves pinnate or bipinnate ... ... 18. *V. cantoniensis*.
Sect. IV. *Cissus.* Flowers 4-merous, petals more or less calyptriform; disc 4-lobed; style subulate; stigma minute; inflorescence cymose or corymbiform, leaf-opposed, not tendril-bearing.

Leaves simple; flowers in umbellate cymes.

Stems thick, succulent, 4-winged ... ... 19. *V. quadrangularis.*

Stems herbaceous or woody.

Leaves pubescent underneath, ovate-rotund, with rusty or rufescent pubescence ... ... 20. *V. adnata.*

Leaves quite glabrous.

Flowers not more than 1 in. long.

Leaves coriaceous; their bases rounded or cuneate, not cordate; fruit obovoid, black ... ... 21. *V. furcata.*

Leaves membranous, usually coloured on the upper surface, ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate, their bases usually cordate rarely cuneate or rounded; fruit red ... ... 22. *V. discolor.*

Leaves membranous, broadly ovate, green, their bases deeply and widely cordate; fruit globose or obovoid ... 23. *V. repens.*

Flowers more than 1 in. long; leaves rounded, sub-truncate or slightly subcordate at the base; fruit nearly 1 in. in diam. ... ... 24. *V. cerasiformis.*

Flowers 2 in. or more in length; leaves sagittate, sub-hastate or sub-truncate at the base; fruit 15 in. in diam. ... 25. *V. glaberrima.*

Leaves trifoliolate.

Leaflets more or less softly tomentose ... 26. *V. mollissima.*

Leaflets slightly pubescent on both surfaces 27. *V. trifolia.*

Leaves 3- to 5-foliolate; leaflets glabrous or pubescent; seeds triangular with one side convex and very rugose ... 28. *V. japonica.*

Leaves pedately 7- to 9-foliolate, glabrous; seeds globular with one side truncate ... 29. *V. novemfolia.*

1. *Vitis barbata,* Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 478. Stems woody; the branches terete, sparsely covered with long dark subulate bristles and also some pale soft cobwebby hairs. Leaves ovate-reniform, with shortly acuminate apex and deeply cordate base, the edges unequally sinuate-dentate; upper surface when young with some scattered flexuose pale hairs especially on the nerves, when adult
glabrous or nearly so; the lower surface woolly on the nerves and with scattered hairs between, often glabrescent when old; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, spreading, the lower one or two pairs much curved and branching outwards; length 6 to 10 in., breadth 4½ to 9 in.; petiole 2½ to 6 in., with pubescence like the young branches, becoming glabrous with age. Inflorescence thyrsoid, sericeous-tomentose, 4 to 6 in. long, on an equally long peduncle bearing a long once or twice dichotomous tendril clothed with wool and bristles. Flowers 4-merous, on short pedicels. Calyx cupular, glabrous like the separating petals. Berry pedicelled, globular, 3 in. in diam., smooth, with scanty pulp and 3 or 4 compressed plano-convex shining seeds grooved on the plane surface and slightly rugulose on the convex. Wall. Cat. 5997, 5995 C. and D; Lawson in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I., 651 in part; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I., 276. Ampelocissus barbata, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V., 372. V. lanata Laws. (not of Roxb.) Fl. Br. Ind. I., 651, in part.


Var. trilobata, leaves 3-lobed, pubescence rufous.

Perak: King’s Collector, No. 1768. Distrib. Siam, Timor.

This species is distinguished by the mixture of soft pale hairs and dark subulate bristles with which the young stems petioles and tendrils are covered. The species is really an excellent one; but it has been misunderstood owing I believe mainly to a mistake of Wallich its author who issued, under the name V. barbata, specimens which bore the same number (5994) as his species V. rugosa, and which really belong to V. rugosa. As a rule the pubescence of V. barbata is pale brown, and not rufescent. But in the Perak specimens the pubescence is pale ferrugineous, and the leaves moreover are slightly three-lobed. In other respects the Perak plant agrees with specimens from Burma, the Andamans and Sylhet. V. rugosa, to which this species is undoubtedly allied, appears however to be quite different. It has not the characteristic bristles of V. barbata, and its pubescence is always rufescent. V. rugosa has really little affinity with V. lanata, Roxb. to which it has been reduced by Lawson and others.

2. Vitis macrostachya, Miq. in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I., 94. All parts quite glabrous; branches slender, sub-compressed, angled, not winged. Leaves coriaceous, shining, broadly ovate or oblong, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the edges with a few distant short exserted spinous teeth, the base rounded, the reticulations minute and distinct on both surfaces when dry; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, spreading; length 3-to 6 in., breadth 2 to 3½ in., petioles 1½ to 1½ in. Spikes very narrow, much longer than the leaves, often in lax panicles, pendulous. Flowers

Malacca, Griffith (No. 1300 K. D.); Derry No. 387; Maingay, No. 426 (K. D.), Harvey. Singapore: Wallich; Ridley, No. 5585. Penang, Porter. Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 2078, 3201, 6238, 10309: Wray, No. 2164; Scortechini, No. 482. Distrib. Sumatra.

Strictly speaking the name of this should perhaps be Vitis specifera. It is quite unlike any other Malayan Vitis and can be recognised at once.

3. Vitis gracilis, Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 477. Stems slender, terete, not jointed, covered with sparse long rusty flexuose deciduous hair. Leaves broadly ovate-rotund, shortly acuminate; the base usually cordate, rarely sub-truncate, the edges with exerted bristle-teeth: upper surface sparsely strigose, the nerves pubescent: under surfaces very sparsely strigose, the nerves bristly-pubescent: main nerves 4 or 5 pairs, curving upwards, the lower pair branching outward; length 2½ to 3½ in., breadth 1½ to 2½ in.; petiole 1 to 1½ in., rusty-sericeous. Inflorescence a slender pendulous raceme of short sub-horizontal spikes borne on a long slender tendril, the rachises rusty-sericeous. Flowers small, 4-merous, quite glabrous. Fruit elliptic, smooth, glabrous, red, somewhat 3-angled, about 5 in. long, with scanty pulp, and 4 large compressed seeds boldly ridged on the inner surface. Wall. Cat. No. 6007; Lawson in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 653. Ampelocissus gracilis, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 407.


4. Vitis cinnamomea, Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 483. Stems woody, channelled on one side, not jointed, yellowish or rusty-tomentose. Leaves coriaceous, ovate-reniform, sometimes 3-partite, occasionally 3-partite, the apex or the lobes if present shortly acuminate, the edges sinuate-dentate with bristle points, or entire with exerted bristle-teeth; upper surface glabrous, dark olivaceous when dry, the lower uniformly covered with a thin closely adherent layer of dense cinnamomeous tomentum; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, curving, spreading, prominent, the lower pair much branched outwards; length 5 to 7 in., breadth 4 to 5 in.; petioles 2½ to 3 in., tomentose. Inflorescence a slender pendulous raceme of short sub-horizontal spikes borne on a long peduncle from the slender tendril, much longer than the leaves, rufous tomentose. Flowers sessile, glabrous, 4-merous, the buds sub-globular.

J. II. 50


5. *Vitis polystachya*, Wall. Cat. No. 6028 in part. Stems glabrous, the older with thick corky lenticellate bark. Leaves 5- to 9-foliolate, often pedate; common petiole 3 in. or more in length: leaflets coriaceous, elliptic-oblong with cuneate bases, the apices cuspidate, the edges distantly serrate; both surfaces pale when dry, the upper shining, the lower dull and with a few scattered dark pustules: main lateral nerves 7 to 10 pairs, ascending; length 4 to 12 in., breadth 1:5 to 4 in., petiolules 5 to 7:5 in. Inflorescence as in *V. thyrsiflora*, but much longer, (1 to 2 feet) with only a few flexuose pale hairs. Fruit globose, succulent, 7:5 in. in diam. Lawson in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 662. *Ampelocissus polystachya*, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 411.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1321; Maingay, No. 420.

A species of which I have seen no good specimen. It is closely allied to *V. thyrsiflora* from which the longer inflorescence and general absence of pubescence distinguish it. It is also allied to *V. polythyrs*, Miq.

6. *Vitis polythyrsa*, Miq. in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 89. Young stems much warted and (like the petioles, petiolules, tendrils, inflorescence and under surfaces of the leaves) with pale, rarely rusty, rather scanty, cobwebby pubescence. Leaves 5- or often pedately 7-foliolate, the common petiole 3 to 5 in. long: leaflets coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-oblong, usually with rounded (sometimes slightly oblique) bases, the middle one or two often with cuneate bases, the apices of all suddenly and shortly acuminate; the margins, except at the base, remotely and unequally crenate and with exserted teeth; upper surfaces glabrous except the pubescent midrib and nerves; length 3 to 7 in., breadth 1:5 to 3 in.; petiolules 5 to 1 in., the outer the shorter. Inflorescence as in *V. thyrsiflora*, but with cobwebby, usually pale, pubescence. Flowers as in *V. thyrsiflora*. Fruit sub-globular, glabrous, 5 in. in diam., when ripe green with a red flush. Seeds 4, compressed, concave on one side, ridged on the other.


This species comes very near to *V. thyrsiflora*, Miq., but differs notably in the character of its pubescence. There is in the Calcutta Herbarium an original specimen of *V. polystachya*, Miq., named by the
author himself, and there is no doubt that the Perak plant is quite the same. I believe also that the Bornean species V. Mottleyi described by Sir Joseph Hooker in 1862 (Linn. Trans. XXIII, 165) is also the same: and, if this is so, Sir Joseph's name being the earlier must stand.

V. nitida, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 662 should also, I believe, be reduced here.

7. Vitis thyrsiflora, Miq. in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 88 (excl. var. B.) Young stems, petioles, petiolules, tendrils and inflorescence densely rusty-tomentose. Leaves 5- to 7-foliolate, the common petiole 3 to 6 in. long; leaflets coriaceous, obovate-oblong or oblong, with cuneate bases, the outer two oblique, the apices of all shortly and abruptly cuneate-acuminate; the edges in the upper half with hard cylindric exerted teeth, in the lower half entire: upper surface glabrous except the tomentose midrib and nerves; the lower rusty-pubescent; main nerves 5 to 8 pairs, ascending, prominent beneath and ending in the bristle teeth on the edge, transverse veins distinct; length 3-7 to 7 in., breadth 1.75 to 2.75 in.; petiolules 5 to 1 in., those of the middle leaflets longest. Inflorescence a slender pendulous raceme of short horizontal spikes borne on a peduncle shorter than itself and proceeding from a leaf-opposed tendril. Flowers sessile, oblong, 4-merous, glabrous. Calyx truncate, petals expanding. Fruit obovoid-oblong, slightly angled, glabrous, with little pulp, about 75 in. long; seeds 4. Cissus thyrsiflora, Blume Bijd. 187; Hassk. Pl. Jav. Rar. 453; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, Pt. 2; 604. Ampelocissus thyrsiflora, Planch. in Mon. Phan. V, 409 (excl. syn. Vitis cinnamomea, Wall. and V. elegans, Kurz).

Perak: Scortechini, Nos. 121, 266; Wray, Nos. 1925, 1937, 2551; King's Collector, Nos. 509, 2033, 6306. Selangor: Ridley, No. 319.

8. Vitis compositiflora, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 659. Young stems and petioles covered with soft felted semi-deciduous rufous or rusty tomentum. Leaves quinate, the common petiole 6 to 15 in. long; leaflets oblanceolate or obovate-elliptic, the two outer often oblique, the apices of all abruptly and shortly cuspidate, the edges with remote exerted bristle-teeth in their upper half, entire in the lower; the bases of the inner leaflets cuneate, those of the outer two unequal, the outer side rounded; upper surface finely reticulate, glabrous, but with a few scattered hairs on the nerves, the midrib pubescent; lower surface uniformly and densely rufous-tomentose: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, curved; length 6 to 10 in., breadth 2.75 to 4 in., petiolules 5 to 75 in. Inflorescence a slender pendulous raceme of short sub-horizontal spikes borne on a long peduncle and proceeding from a leaf-opposed tendril longer than the leaves, rufous-tomentose like the stems: flowers sub-globular, sessile, immersed in the tomentum of
the rachis but themselves perfectly glabrous, 4-merous: calyx truncate, petals expanding. Fruit oblong, 3-4-angled, glabrous, '5 to '75 in. long; when ripe red, with scanty pulp and 3 or 4 plano-convex seeds, the convex surface angular. V. cinnamomea, var. compositifolia, Wall. Cat. 5989 B. Ampelopsis compositifolia, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 412.

Penang: Wallich. Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 418; Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 826 and 5230; Scortechini.

9. Vitis elegans, Kurz in Nat. Tijdsch. Ned. Ind. XXVIII, 166. Young stems, petioles, tendrils and inflorescence covered with dense reddish-brown tomentum. Leaves 3-foliolate, often pedately or digitately 5-foliolate, the common petiole 3 or 4 in. long; leaflets coriaceous, trapezoid-oblong or broadly oblong-lanceolate, much narrowed to the base, the outer two often very unequal-sided with broad sub-truncate or sub-cordate bases, the apices of all acute or sub-acute, and the edges with remote shallow crenations and exserted bristle-teeth; upper surface covered with minute conical rugae each ending in a short white hair, the midrib and nerves rusty-tomentose: lower surface uniformly covered with dense short rusty tomentum; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, the outer lower nerve in the lower pair of leaflets branching outwards; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1'75 to 3 in.; petiolules 5 in., subequal. Inflorescence as in V. compositifolia, but rather shorter and stouter; the flower buds oblong. Fruit unknown. Kurz Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, 1870 pt. 2, 74; Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 659.


This resembles V. compositifolia Laws., but has more coriaceous leaves, rugulose-pubescent on the upper surface, and with shorter petioles. The inflorescence of this is also shorter and stouter, and the flower-buds are oblong rather than globular. The tomentum of this is shorter and less cobwebby and is of a darker colour. Planchon identifies this with Cissus thyrsiflora Bl. and it forms part of his Ampelocissus thyrsiflora, (DC. Mon. Phan. V, 409)—a reduction which he could hardly have proposed had he seen specimens of C. elegans. For although the two have many points of resemblance, their leaves are very different, those of C. elegans having their upper surfaces minutely rugulose-papillate, each papilla ending in a short white hair; while in C. thyrsiflora, Blume the upper surface is smooth and glabrous except the nerves.

10. Vitis Scortechini, King n. sp. Branches woody, terete, glabrous, scaberulous, not jointed. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-ovate, sometimes oblique and rarely broad at the base and with two unequal lobes about the middle, the apex shortly acuminate, the base minutely cordate; the edges sub-entire, waved and slightly recurved, sometimes
obscurely serrate; upper surfaces glabrous, the lower softly and shortly cinereous-pubescent especially on the nerves; main nerves about 8 pairs, curved, spreading, prominent on the lower surface; length 5 to 7 in., breadth 2‘5 to 3‘5 in., petiole ‘75 to 1‘25 in. Cymes compact, many-flowered, umbellate, about 1 in. in diam., on a peduncle ‘5 to 1 in. long, minutely rusty-tomentose. Flowers small, pedicellate, 4-merous; petals minutely tomentose externally. Fruit globular, smooth, 25 in. in diam., with scatery pulp and usually only one perfect seed, waxy-white when ripe.

Perak: Scortechini; King’s Collector, Nos. 2897, 4644, 5942.

Var. pubescens, young stems pubescent, lower surface of leaves tomentose.

Perak: King’s Collector, No. 5993.

11. Vitis peduncularis, Wall. Cat. 6024. Stems stout, woody, with lenticellate brown bark, the youngest rusty-pubescent. Leaves 3-foliolate, the common petiole 3 to 6 in. long; leaflets petiolulate, coriaceous, broadly ovate or elliptic, the lateral pair oblique, all shortly cuspidate, the edges crenate-serrate; the base of the lateral pair unequal-sided, that of the lateral cuneate; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower sub-paniculate, reticulate; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, prominent on the lower surface, bearing a few scattered hairs; length 3‘5 to 5‘5 in., breadth 2 to 3 in.; petiolules of the lateral leaves ‘5 in. long, of the terminal about ‘75 in., all stout; tendrils simple. Cymes from the old wood, when in flower much shorter than the leaves, when in fruit almost as long; on long peduncles, umbellate, much branched in the upper part, covered with coarse short rusty pubescence. Flowers small, numerous, 4-merous. Calyx very short, flat. Petals pubescent, conjoined at first, their apices forming small divergent pointed processes, afterwards separating. Stigma 4-lobed. Fruit globular, somewhat depressed, 25 in. in diam., red when ripe, 2- to 3-seeded; seeds triangular-ovoid. Laws. in Hook. fl. Fl. Brit. Ind. I, 655. V. pubijora, Miq. in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 74. Cissus pubijora, Miq. fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 516. Tetrastigma ? pedunculare, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 438.


A species readily distinguished at a glance by its many-flowered much-branched cymes emerging from the old stems, and by its coriaceous leaves glaucous and boldly reticulate beneath. The petals are at first conjoined, except their apices which diverge: afterwards they separate and spread slightly from the base.

12. Vitis Andamanica, King, n. spec. All parts, except the
in florescence, glabrous; young branches striate, lenticellate, black when dry. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong to elliptic, 3-foliolate or pedately 4- to 5-foliolate, shortly cuspidate, the edges with remote shallow teeth; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading, thin, slightly prominent on the upper surface; length 4‘5 to 6 in., breadth 2 to 3‘5 in., petiolules 4 to ‘85 in. *Cymes* axillary, many-flowered, much branched, spreading, about 1‘5 in. in diam., puberulous, on peduncles shorter than themselves. *Flowers* small, buds oblong and about ‘05 in. long, 4-merous, the calyx truncate, the petals rusty-puberulous outside. *Fruit* globular-ovoid, glabrous, 3 in. in diam., with very scanty pulp and a single large sub-compressed seed grooved on one face and 3-rigged on the other.

*Andaman Islands*: King's Collectors.

A species allied to *V. peduncularis* Wall. and of which very few specimens have as yet been obtained.

13. *Vitis Wrayi*, n. sp. King. *Stems* slender, terete, puberulous when young. *Leaves* 3-foliolate; common petiole 1 to 2 in. long; leaflets membranous, oblong-lanceolate, the middle one the largest; the laterals oblique, expanding towards the outer side, all shortly acuminate and coarsely and remotely serrate except at the cuneate base: main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, not prominent, spreading, curved; length 2‘5 to 6 in.; breadth 1 to 2 in.; petiolules of the lateral leaflets 2 to ‘4 in., of the central 5 to 1‘25 in.: tendrils slender, forked. *Cymes* slender, axillary, umbellate, spreading, 1 to 2 in. in diam., on slender pedicels shorter than themselves. *Flowers* 1 in. long. *Calyx* flat, with 4 obscure teeth, pubescent. *Petals* 4, oblong, pubescent. *Fruit* depressed-globular, glabrous, red when ripe, ‘45 in. in diam., with soft fleshy epicarp. *Seeds* 2 or 3, oblong, compressed, smooth; 3-sided, slightly convex on one side and with an oblong mark, flattened on the other two sides, one of them excavated and the concavity closed by a membrane, the other side plane.


This in some respects resembles *V. novemfolia*, but its leaves are only 3-foliolate, and its seeds are different.

14. *Vitis Lawsoni*, King. *Young stems* rather slender, tubercled as are usually the older stems. *Leaves* 3-foliolate: common petiole 1‘25 to 4 in. long, glabrous: leaflets oblong, tapering to each end, acuminate, the margins (except at the entire bases) remotely crenate-serrate, often very obscurely so; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, obscure; length 2‘5 to 4 in., breadth 1 to 1‘5 in., petiolules 2‘5 to 5 in. *Cymes* small, 1 in. in diam., or less, dense, subsessile or on peduncles 2‘5 to 1 in. long: tendrils free from the cymes, slender, often absent.


This is no doubt closely allied to Vitis lanceolaria, Wall. to which Planchon reduces it. But the smaller and globular fruits, smaller leaves with fewer nerves, and the general absence of tendrils distinguish it well. This is the plant which Blume called Cissus tuberculata; but it is not the Vitis tuberculata of Wallich which becomes Vitis rumicisperma, Lawson. For this species Mr. Lawson keeps Blume's specific name, but he changes its generic name to Vitis—a course which I regret to be unable to follow, first because there is an earlier Cissus tuberculata than Blume's, (viz., that of Jacquin dating from the years 1797 to 1804) during which that author's Hortus Schoenbrunnensis was published, and which is therefore the plant to which any author who reduces Cissus to Vitis ought to give the name V. tuberculata; second, because Blume did not call his plant Vitis tuberculata but Cissus tuberculata.


Very good characters to distinguish this from its allies are that the main nerves of the leaves are in dried specimens winged on the lower surface, and that the fruit is white when ripe.

16. **Vitis Kunstleri**, King n. sp. Whole plant except the inflorescence glabrous. **Stems** slender, the younger not lenticellate and the older sparsely so. **Leaves** pedately 5-foliolate, common petiole 2 to 3 in. long, slender; leaflets oblong-lanceolate, shortly and abruptly acuminate, narrowed to the base, the outer two rounded at the base on the outer side; main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, prominent and slightly pale on the lower surface; midrib stout, pale and prominent beneath: length 2-5 to 4-5 in., breadth 1-1 in. to 1-75 in.; petiolules of the lateral leaflets 25 in., of the others about 1 in. **Cymes** axillary, many-flowered, branch- ing, condensed, about 1-5 in. across, on peduncles shorter than themselves, puberulous. **Flowers** 1 in. long, oblong in bud, 4-merous; the calyx flat, obscurely toothed, petals puberulous outside; stigma broad, 4-lobed. **Fruit** globular, glabrous, 3-5 in. in diam., without pulp: seeds 2, obovoid, slightly compressed, transversely rugulose, with a short beak and a vertical groove on each side, that in front being the deepest and having two narrow ridges on it, 25 in. long.


A species allied to **V. andamanica**, King; also closely allied to **V. pycnantha**, Coll. and Hemsl., from which however it differs in its larger size and very different seeds; the seed of that species being longer (35 in. long), more compressed, less prominently grooved, and less rugulose.

17. **Vitis semi-cordata**, Wall. var. Scortechinii. Whole plant glabrous; **stems** dark-coloured when dry, lenticellate, without tendrils. **Leaves** 3-foliolate; common petiole 3-5 to 5 in. long: leaflets coriaceous, the middle obovate rarely ovate, the two outer elliptic, oblique; the apices of all shortly cuspidate; the edges coarsely crenate-serrate except in the lower third, the middle leaflet cuneate at the base, the other two more or less rounded outside and oblique inside at the base; both surfaces minutely reticulate, the lower paler; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, rather prominent beneath, arching upwards; length 4 to 5 in., breadth 2-5 to 3-5 in.; petiolules of the lateral leaflets 1 to 2 in., that of the middle one twice as much. **Cymes** leaf-opposed, umbellately panicked, glabrous, 2 to 2-5 in. in diam. (much wider in fruit), on peduncles 1-5 to 2 in. long. **Flowers** dioecious, numerous; buds oblong, 15
1896.] G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. 337

in. in length, pentamerous; the calyx flat, obscurely toothed; petals pale outside, glabrous, oblong. Ripe fruit ovoid, glabrous, smooth, black, 25 in. long; seeds 2 or 3, if 2 plano-convex, if 3 triangular-convex.


Scortechini's specimens are in fruit only, and Forbes's are in flower and have no fruits. But the two sets are so absolutely identical in other respects, that I have ventured (quite contrary to my usual practice) to describe the flowers from one set and fruit from another set of specimens. The species of which this is a variety was first issued by Wallich as No. 6020 of his catalogue, and was described by him in his own and Carey's edition of Roxburgh's Flora Indica I, 481. (1824). In his Illustrations of Himalaya Botany (1839), Royle published what is really only a glabrous form of it under the name Cissus himalayana, which Sir D. Brandis in his Forest Flora of the North-West Provinces of India reproduces as Vitis Himalayana. Lawson in Hooker's Flora of British India accepts Brandis's name as that of the species, and uses Wallich's trivial name semi-cordata to designate, as a variety, the form which Wallich published as a species. This state of matters I therefore propose to amend as follows:—


Var. 2. Scorotechini. All parts glabrous; leaves obscurely serrate-crenate, sometimes almost entire, coriaceous; flowers 15 in. long.

18. Vitis cantoniensis, Seem. Bot. Herald 370. Whole plant glabrous. Stem slender, cylindric. Leaves unequally pinnate, or the lower pair of pinnae ternately compound; common petiole from 5 to 1 in. long; leaflets small, membranous, glaucous beneath, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, remotely serrate in the upper two-thirds, entire and cuneate in the lower third; main nerves 3 or 4 pairs, faint; length 75 to 15 in., rarely 2 in.; breadth 5 to 75 in., petiolules 1 to 2 in. Cymes umbellately-corymbose, dichotomous, about 75 in. across, their peduncles about 15 to 2 in. long. Flowers sub-globular, 1 in. long, 5-merous. Calyx cupular, obscurely toothed. Petals thick, oblong; disc fleshy, 5-lobed. Fruit obovoid, glabrous, 25 in. long, without pulp. Seeds 3 or 4, the back rounded, the face wedge-shaped. Laws. in Hook. J. II. 51
Repert. Scortechini, Planch, Brandis 407; King's the Trinien Dalz. Thwaites PI.


Malacca, Andaman Islands.—Distrib. British India, Ceylon, Java, East Africa.


Malacca: Ridley, No. 1165. Perak: Scortechini, Nos. 129, 1146;
King’s Collector, Nos. 2934; Wray, Nos. 496, 1929. — Distrib. Java, Sumatra, British India, New Guinea, Cochin China, Madagascar.

21. Vitis purpata, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 646. Stems woody, terete, slightly swollen at the nodes but not jointed, glabrous as are all the other parts except the inflorescence. Leaves coriaceous, broadly ovate, rarely ovate-oblance, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the edges faintly and remotely serrate, the base broad and rounded or narrowed and sub-cuneate; both surfaces glabrous, the lower paler; main nerves 4 or 5 pairs, spreading, ascending, the lower pair branching outwards; length 2 to 4 in., breadth 1·1 to 2·5 in. Cymes in spreading panicles shorter than the leaves, puberulous. Flowers 4-merous, pointed, the buds about 1 in. long. Calyx truncate, glabrous. Petals minutely pubescent externally. Fruit obovate, glabrous, black when ripe with scanty pulp and a single seed, about 35 or 4 in. long when dry.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), 424; Griffith, No. 1314; Derry, 382. Singapore: G. Thomson; Ridley, No. 4748. Perak: Wray, Nos. 1235, 1430; King’s Collector, Nos. 2716, 6315, 6858.—Distrib. Sumatra: Forbes, No. 2534.

Var. pubescens, branches of the cyme rufous-pubescent; petals almost glabrous externally.

Province Wellesley: King’s Collector, No. 1606. Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 794, 6429, 8402; Scortechini, No. 299.


Perak: Scortechini. Andamanas: King’s Collector.—Distrib. Java, Sumatra, Cochin-China, British India.
there is one form of this in which the leaves are very nearly sessile: and in many specimens the upper leaves have short petioles and rounded bases, while the lower have long petioles and cordate bases. As a rule the leaves of this plant are beautifully variegated on the upper surface, but individuals are not uncommon in which the leaves are green.

23. Vitis repens, W. and Arn. Prod. Fl. Pens. Ind. 124. Stems sub-terete when fresh, 4-angled when dry, glabrous, the young shoots glaucous. Leaves pale green, more or less broadly ovate, shortly acuminated, the margins wavy and with a few distant setose teeth, the base deeply and widely cordate; main nerves about 4 pairs, the lower branching outwards; length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth 1·75 to 3·25 in., petiole 75 to 1·5 in. Cymes few-flowered in shortly pedunculate compound-umbels or thyrses, pubescent toward the upper part. Flowers pointed in bud, 1 in. long, 4-merous. Fruit globose or obovoid, 1·5 in. in diam. when dry, usually 1-seeded with little pulp, its pedicels recurved when ripe. Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 646; Kurz For. Flora Burma I, 275. V. glauca, Wall. (not of Roxb.) Cat. 5990 (for the most part). Cissus repens, Lamk. Encyc. I, 31; DC. Prod. I, 628; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. 2, 605; Planch. in DC, Mon. Phan. V, 504. 2. C. cordata, Roxb. Fl. Ind. I, 407.

Perak: Wray, Nos. 1215, 1858, 2142. Andamans: King’s Collector.—Distr. British India, Java.

As was pointed out by Wallich, this differs from V. glaberrima, Wall. by its more deeply cordate leaves and smaller flowers. Closely allied to this must be the species named Cissus pentagona by Roxburgh (Fl. Ind. I, 408); but Roxburgh’s description is too brief to identity a species by in such a difficult genus as Vitis; and he has unfortunately left no figure of V. pentagona at Calcutta.

24. Vitis cerasiformis, Teysm. and Binn. in Nat. Tijdsch. Ned. Ind. XXIX, 251, var. Wallichii, King. Branches with pale shining bark, obtusely 4-angled, not winged. Leaves oblong to ovate or ovate-oblong, rounded sub-truncate or slightly sub-cordate at the base, the apex shortly and bluntly acuminate; the edges remotely crenate-serrate, the teeth setose; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, curved, spreading: length 2 to 4 in., breadth 1·2 to 2·4 in., petiole 5 to 7·5 in. Cymes few-flowered, lax, under 5 in. in diam., in pedicelled umbels from a common peduncle 5 to 1 in. long, sometimes in small thyrses. Flowers large for the genus, 4-merous; their buds 1·2 in. long, pointed. Calyx cup-shaped, truncate; petals coriaceous. Fruit when ripe as large as a cherry and similarly coloured. Vitis glaberrima, Wall. 5991 (in part); Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 646, (in part). Cissus cerasiformis, Planch. in DC, Mon. Phan. V, 621.
Scorfechini.

The various specimens to which I have given the varietal name Wallichii vary somewhat as to the form of their leaves, some having them oblong with nearly truncate bases, while others have them broadly ovate with slightly cordate bases. In all, however, the leaves are broader than those in the typical form found in Java and originally described by Teysmann and Binnindylk, the bases of which are moreover cuneate. The large flowers and fruit, both of the typical form and of the variety Wallichii, however, at once distinguish this from the hastate or sagittate-leaved species which Wallich confused with it under one common name as V. glaberrima.


Under the name V. glaberrima and the number 5991, Wallich distributed two species of Vitis gathered partly in Penang and partly in Singapore. These two gatherings are not, as is usual with Wallich in similar cases, distinguished by letters. On two of the four sheets of No. 5991 which are now present in the Calcutta Herbarium, "Penang" is given as the locality; and these agree with the description of the species Vitis glaberrima from Penang which was published by Wallich in Carey's edition of Roxburgh's Flora Indica. This Penang plant agrees absolutely with type specimens of Vitis hostata, Miq. and V. sagittifolia,
Laws. On the third sheet of No. 5991 no locality is noted. On this sheet is glued down a specimen of a different species which I have identified as a variety of the one named \textit{V. cerasiformis} by Teysmann and Binnindyk many years after the issue of Wallich's plants. The fourth sheet of No. 5991 at Calcutta is occupied by stems of the latter and a collection of leaves of both the former and latter. The \textit{V. glaberrima} of Wall. Cat. is thus a mixed species; and as such the name would have had to be dropped had not Wallich published a description of his Penang No. 5991 under that name in Carey's edition of Roxburgh's Flora.

26. \textit{Vitis mollissima}, Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind. ed. Carey, II, 482. \textit{Stems} rather slender, woody, when young softly pubescent, when adult glabrous and shining. \textit{Leaves} 3-foliolate; the common petiole 2 to 2.5 in. long, tomentose; leaflets petiolulate, the lateral pair obliquely elliptic, the terminal obovate-elliptic, all with shortly acuminate apices, and coarsely but sparsely serrate or sub-entire edges; the lateral pair with rounded or sub-cordate the terminal one with a cuneate base; upper surface sparsely adpressed-pubescent, the midrib and nerves rusty-tomentose; the lower uniformly and softly-tomentose: main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, ascending, the lower branching outwards; length 3-25 to 5 in., breadth 1.75 to 2.75 in., petiolules of the lateral leaflets 2.5 to 4 in., those of the terminal twice as long; tendrils slender. \textit{Cymes} half as long as the leaves; their peduncles 1.5 to 3 in. long, umbellate, spreading, many-branched, many-flowered, 1.5 to 2.5 in. across, minutely tomentose. \textit{Flowers} 1 in. long, oblong, 4-merous; \textit{calyx} short, truncate; petals puberulous outside. \textit{Fruit} oblong, 75 to 1 in. long, when ripe dirty white, with scanty pulp and two large plano-convex seeds. Wall. Cat. 6012; Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 656. \textit{Cissus mollissima}, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 575.

Penang; Wallich, Curtis No. 1435. Malacca; Griffith, No. 1332, Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 422. Pahang: Ridley, No. 1134. Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 2744, 4223, 5848 and 10485.

27. \textit{Vitis trifolia}, Linn. Sp. Pl. 203. \textit{Stems} compressed, herbaeaceous, or woody near the base only, when young shortly and densely pubescent, becoming sub-glabrous with age. \textit{Leaves} 3-foliolate, common petiole 1.25 to 2.25 in. long; leaflets shortly petiolulate, ovate, obovate or sub-rhomboid, shortly cuspitate, coarsely serrate or dentate, the bases rounded, more or less pubescent on both surfaces; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, slightly curved and ascending; length 1.5 to 2.5 in., breadth 8 to 1.25 in., petiolules of the lateral leaflets 1 to 2.5, of the terminal twice as much; tendrils short, slender, usually branched. \textit{Cymes} 2 or 3 in. in diam., pubescent, on long peduncles rather exceeding the leaves, about 3-branched, the umbellules cymose. \textit{Flowers} 4-merous,


28. *Vitis japonica*, Thunbg. Fl. Japan, 104. Glabrous or pubescent. Stems slender. Leaves 3-foliolate or pedately 5-foliolate; common petiole 1·5 to 2·5 in. long; leaflets membranous, ovate to oblanceolate, the outer oblique, all shortly acuminate and coarsely and unequally serrate-dentate in the upper part, entire towards the narrowed base: main nerves slightly prominent on the under surface, 7 to 9 pairs, straight, ascending; length 1·5 to 4 in., breadth 8·5 to 1·75 in.; petiolules 2 to 5 in., that of the middle leaflet sometimes even 1 in.; tendrils slender, forked. Cymes spreading, branched, open, 2 to 3 in. across, always more or less puberulous. Flowers ovoid-globose, 15 in. long, 4-merous. Calyx cupular, petals broad. Fruit sub-globular, somewhat depressed, glabrous, 2·5 to 3 in. in diam. Seeds 3 or 4, triangular, one side convex and very rugose, the other two flat and pitted, one of the pits closed by a membrane. Cissus japonica, Willd. Sp. Pl. I, 659; DC. Prod. I, 632; Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 561 (in part). Vitis mollis, Wall. Cat., No. 6025; Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 660.

Singapore, Malacca, Perak, Penang, Nicobar, Andaman Islands: common.—Distrib. Java, New Caledonia, Australia, Japan, China.

The larger forms of this resemble *V. novemfolia*, Wall., but have not so many leaflets. The two species are however closely allied, as also are the less pubescent forms of *V. pedata*, Vahl. The seeds of this are remarkable in shape, approaching these of *V. novemfolia* but with two plane sides instead of one. This is also even more closely allied to *V. tenuifolia* W. and A., from which it is indeed very often difficult to distinguish it, in the Herbarium at least.

29. *Vitis novemfolia*, Wall. Cat. 6030. Whole plant except the inflorescence glabrous. Stems slender, striate. Leaves membranous, usually pedately 7- to 9-foliolate; common petiole 2·5 to 3 in. long; leaflets oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, entire or with a few exerted
bristle teeth near the apex, the base narrowed; lower surface minutely
reticulate; length 2 to 3-5 in. breadth 85 to 1-35 in.; petiolules of the
middle leaflets sometimes as much as 3 in. long, those of the lateral
leaflets from 28 to 1-25 in.; tendrils long, slender, forked. Cymes
axillary, puberulous, much-branched, spreading, 3 to 6 in. across, on
peduncles as long as the leaves. Flowers broadly ovoid in bud, 15 in.
long, 4-merous; the calyx cupular, truncate; the petals broad, minutely
puberulous externally; disc large, cupular, thin. Fruit ovoid or sub-
globular, with two deep grooves, glabrous, 3 in. in diam., without pulp;
seeds 2, globular, truncate and with a deep pit on one side, the opening
Cissus novemfalia, Planch. in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 559.
Perak: Scortechini, No. 1728; King's Collector, Nos. 1245, 2736.
Andamanas: King's Collectors.

The plant above described agrees with Wallich's imperfect speci-
mens from Singapore. It is readily recognised by the great inequality
of the petiolules of its leaflets. The middle leaflet is usually quite free
from the others and has a much longer petiolule than they have.

*Species imperfectly known.*

Vitis coriacea, DC. Prod. I, 632. A species from Timor too briefly
described by De Candolle for accurate identification. There are in
the Calcutta Herbarium specimens from the Andamans (King's Col-
lectors, No. 3000) and from Sumatra (Forbes, No. 1344), both of
which agree with a specimen in the Kew Herbarium named V. coria-
cea, DC. The Sumatra specimens have pedately 5- to 7-foliolate leaves;
the leaflets are coriaceous, glabrous, obliquely oblong or obovate-oblong,
bluntly cuspidate, remotely serrate-crenate, with rounded or tapering
bases; they are 2-5 to 4. in. long and 1-35 to 1-75 in. broad; the cymes
are widely branching, nearly 3 in. across when in fruit, and on short war-
ted peduncles 1 in. long: the fruit is ovoid-globose, 2 in. in diam., with
a thick pericarp and no pulp. The seeds are large, solitary, ovoid,
smooth, with shallow transverse markings and a very shallow vertical
groove down each face. In the Andaman specimens the leaflets are
larger and less coriaceous, the cymes are larger (6 in. wide), and the
fruit and seeds are slightly longer. But the appearance and structure
of the seeds is exactly the same in both; and I believe both may be
V. coriacea, DC.
Leaves simple, flowers 4-merous.

Flowers in umbellate cymes, not borne on tendrils.

Stems thick, succulent, 4-winged

Stems herbaceous or woody.

Leaves pubescent underneath.

Leaves oblong-ovate, with cinereous pubescence

Leaves ovate-rotund, with rusty or rufescent pubescence

Leaves everywhere glabrous.

Flowers not more than 1 in. long.

Leaves coriaceous, their bases rounded or cuneate, not cordate; fruit obovoid, black

Leaves membranous, coloured (usually) on the upper surface, ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate, their bases usually cordate, rarely cuneate or rounded; fruit red...

Leaves membranous, broadly ovate, green, their bases deeply and widely cordate; fruit globose or obovoid...

Flowers more than 1 in. long; leaves rounded, sub-truncate or slightly sub-cordate at the base; fruit nearly 1 in, in diam.

Flowers 2 in. or more in length; leaves sagittate, sub-hastate or sub-truncate at the base; fruit 15 in. in diam.

Flowers in much elongated simple, or sometimes branching, spikes

Flowers in tendril-bearing thyrses

Flowers in elongated racemes of sub-horizontal spikes proceeding from tendrils.

Leaves sparsely strigose and slightly pubescent, not rufescent

The under surface of leaves and the young branches and tendrils covered with dense adherent cinnamoneous tomentum

J. H. 52
Leaves compound, digitate.
Inflorescence of corymbose or umbellate leaf-opposed or axillary cymes.
Leaves trifoliate.
Flowers usually 5-merous, tendrils absent 17. *V. semicordata.*
Flowers 4-merous, tendrils usually present.
Leaflets more or less softly tomentose 26. *V. mollissima.*
Leaflets slightly pubescent on both surfaces ... ...
Leaflets glabrous on the upper, glaucous on the lower, surface ... 11. *V. peduncularis.*
Leaflets glabrous on both surfaces, not glaucous.
Flowers only .05 in. long; seeds convex on one surface, 3-ridged on the other ... ...
Flowers .1 in. long.
Fruit dry, seeds 3-sided, excavated on one side ...
Fruit pulpy; seeds compressed, grooved in front ...
Leaves 3- to 5-foliolate; flowers 4-merous.
Leaflets quite glabrous.
Fruit pulpy; seeds compressed, concave on one surface, convex and rugulose on the other ...
Fruit dry; seeds ovoid, slightly compressed, shortly beaked, not rugulose, vertically grooved on both surfaces ...
Leaflets glabrous or pubescent; seeds triangular with one side convex and very rugose, the other two sides flat and one of them with a membrane-closed pit ... ...
Leaves pedately 7- to 9-foliolate; seeds globular with one side plane and with a membrane-closed pit ... 29. *V. novemfolia.*
Inflorescence a slender pendulous much elongate raceme of short horizontal spikes borne on a leaf-opposed tendril.
Both surfaces of leaflets glabrous ... 5. *V. polystachya.*
Upper surfaces of leaflets glabrous except the midrib and main nerves.

Lower surface with pale cobwebby pubescence ... ... ... 6. *V.* polythyrsa.

Lower surface rusty pubescent.

Main nerves of leaflets 5 to 8 pairs; flowers oblong, fruit obovoid-oblong, slightly angled ... ... 7. *V.* thyrsiflora.

Main nerves 8 to 10 pairs; flowers sub-globular, fruit oblong boldly 3- to 4-angled ... ... 8. *V.* compositifolia.

Upper surfaces of leaflets minutely rugulose-papillose, each papilla ending in short hair ... ... 9. *V.* elegans.

Leaves pinnate or bi-pinnate; flowers 5-merous... 18. *V.* cantoniensis.

2. **Pterisanthes**, Blume.

Scandent tendril-bearing slender shrubs. Leaves simple or trifoliolate, digitate or pedate. Flowers small, 4-5-merous, inserted on a flattened membranous rachis, a few pedicellate on the margin, the others sessile and sunk in the tissue of the rachis. Calyx cupular or obscurely toothed. Petals deciduous. Disc cushion-like, 4- or 5-angled. Style short; stigma capitate. Perry obovoid or globose, 1 to 4-seeded.—Distrib. 4 species, all Malayan.

Leaves simple ... ... ... 1. *P.* coriacea.

Leaves 3-foliolate.

Adult leaves glabrous ... ... 2. *P.* cissoides.

Adult leaves rusty-tomentose beneath ... 3. *P.* heteranthera.

Leaves 5-foliolate ... ... 4. *P.* pedata.

1. **Pterisanthes coriacea**, Korth. ex Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 95. Stems slender, glabrous. Leaves broadly ovate, acute or acuminate, the edges distantly and sometimes obscurely glandular-dentate, slightly revolute when dry, the base minutely cordate; main nerves about 4 or 5 pairs, rather faint, spreading, the reticulations distinct, both surfaces glabrous and shining; length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1-75 to 3-35 in., petiole 75 to 1-25 in. Inflorescence on a slender (often tendril-bearing) peduncle, membranous, narrowly oblong, 4 or 5 in. long and about 1 in. broad; the edges wavy, reddish when fresh. Male flowers 4-merous, few, distant, 15 in. in diam., their pedicels 5 in. long. Female flowers numerous. Fruit sessile, globular, glabrous, 3 in. in diam. *P.* polita, Lawson in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 663: *Vitis polita*, Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 85.

In all the provinces except the Andamans and Nicobars: common.
The first author to put this plant into the genus *Pterisanthes* was Korthals who (*vide* Miquel Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 85), thus named it in the Herbarium (at Leiden?). Miquel regarded *Pterisanthes* as only a section of *Vitis*. He had therefore to find a name for this plant in that genus; and, finding the name *V. coriacea* pre-occupied by a species of *Cissus* (DC. Prod. I, 632), he called this *V. polita*, Miq.


Mr. Wray in his field note on this says "leaves with a shining black line round the edge on the outer margin of which is a line of warm brown hair, midrib beneath reddish."


Malacca: Griffith (Kew Dist.), No. 1299; Maingay. Perak: Scor-techni; King's Collector, Nos. 727, 7914.—Distr. Java.

3. *Pterisanthes heterantha*, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 664. Stems cobwebby when young, ultimately glabrous. Leaves 3-foliolate, rarely 5-foliolate, the middle leaflet more or less wedge-shaped and usually broader than the obliquely ovate-oblong laterals, (sometimes all three more or less ob lanceolate), acute or shortly acuminate, remotely glandular-dentate in the upper part; upper surface glabrous except the pubescent nerves; the lower rusty-tomentose; main nerves of leaflets about 5 pairs, spreading, rather straight; length 2 to 4.5 in., breadth 8 to 2.5 in., petioles 8 to 1.5 in. Flattened rachis narrowly-oblong, sinuate, acuminate, 3 to 5 in. long and 3 to 7.5 in. broad, borne

Malacca: Griffith, Maingay. Perak: Scortechini; King’s Collector, Nos. 678, 1084.

There are in Herb. Calcutta two specimens from Perak (Wray, No. 1178 and Scortechini without number) which apparently belong to this species, but which have pedate leaves with 5 leaflets.

4. Pterisanthes pedata, Laws. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 664. Stems sparsely pubescent when young, glabrous when old. Leaves pedate, 5-foliolate, oblanceolate; the lower two smaller, the apex with a short stout bristle, the edges remotely glandular-dentate in the upper part; both surfaces, but especially the lower, sparsely arachnoid-hairy, the edge on the lower surface densely so; main nerves of leaflets about 4 pairs, spreading; length 2 to 3 in., breadth .6 to 1.25 in.; petiole about 1 in.; petiolules about .35 in.; those of the lower leaflets rather shorter. Inflorescence glabrous, borne on a short tendril-bearing peduncle. Flowers 4-merous. Fruit unknown.

Malacca: Griffith, Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 432.

This is known only from Griffith’s and Maingay’s very scanty specimens. It may be only a pedate form of P. heterantha.

3. Leea, Linn.

Small trees, shrubs or herbs. Branches striate or sulcate, often herbaceous. Leaves alternate, usually very large, simple, or 1-2-3-pinnate; petiole often dilated at the base, stipules sheathing. Peduncles opposite the leaves or sub-terminal. Tendrils 0. Inflorescence corymbosely-cymose. Flowers red yellow or green. Calyx 5-toothed. Petals 5, connate at the base and adhering to the staminal tube, revolute. Stamens united at the base into a 5-lobed tube, the filaments inserted between the lobes of the tube, inflexed; anthers exerted. Ovary inserted on the disc, 3- to 8-celled; style short, stigma swollen; ovules 1 or 2 in each cell, erect. Fruit 3- to 8-celled, berry-like, usually succulent, depressed-globular and lobed, pulp often scanty. Pyrenes wedge-shaped, seeds compressed.—Distr. Species about 50, mostly tropical Asiatic and African, a few Australian.

Leaves simple, or with 3 to 5 large pinnules.

Leaves pubescent beneath, cymes on long peduncles ... 1. L. latifolia.
Leaves quite glabrous on both surfaces; cymes on short peduncles.

A tree; leaflets 5 ... 2. L. grandifolia.
A shrub 12 to 18 in. high; leaves simple or at most 3-partite, teeth of staminal tube deeply bifid; flowers numerous

3. *L. simplicifolia*.

A shrub 12 to 18 in. high; leaves never simple, leaflets 3 to 5, teeth of staminal tube faintly emarginate but not bifid; flowers few

4. *L. paniculata*.

Leaves pinnate or bi- or tri-pinnate, leaflets numerous.

Leaflets glabrous on both surfaces.

Buds oblong, cymes 9 to 24 in. across; flowers red

5. *L. gigantea*.

Buds globular.

Stem and branches thorny

6. *L. angulata*.

Unarmed.

Cymes not more than 8 or 9 in. across, spreading, lax, on long peduncles, flowers white

7. *L. Sambucina*.

Cymes only 1·25 to 2·25 in. across, compact, flowers red

8. *L. acuminata*.

Buds obovoid and on long pedicels; cymes large, lax, divaricating; flowers 2·5 in. long

9. *L. Curtisi*.

Leaflets glabrous on both surfaces, main nerves winged and crisped and with lines of minute black hairs along them when young...

10. *L. rubra*.

Leaflets hairy underneath but without glands.

Cymes on long peduncles, lobes of staminal tube not emarginate

11. *L. robusta*.

Cymes on short peduncles, lobes of staminal tube emarginate

12. *L. javanica*.

Leaflets hairy underneath and with numerous flat discoid glands

13. *L. aequata*.

1. **Leea latifolia**, Wall. Cat. 6821. A shrub, young branches rusty furfuraceous-puberulous. *Leaves* simply pinnate, leaflets 3 to 5, oblong to sub-orbicular, sub-acute or obtuse, remotely serrate, the base sub-cordate; upper surface glabrous; the lower paler with some scattered pale hairs on the midrib and 10 to 12 pairs of spreading nerves, the reticulations transverse and very distinct; length 9 to 12 in., breadth 6 to 11 in. *Cymes* on long peduncles, umbellate, with branches
3 to 5 in. long, shortly pubescent. Lobes of the staminal tube notched.

Andaman Islands: King's Collectors.—Distr. Burma.

2. Leea grandifolia, Kurz in Trimen's Journ. Bot. 1875, p. 325. A small tree 10 to 20 feet high: young branches lenticellate, glabrous, sparsely verrucose. Leaves glabrous, simply pinnate; leaflets 5, broadly ovate to oblong-ovate, shortly acuminate, the edges with large shallow crenations or sub-entire; the base broad, rounded: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, much curved at the tips; both surfaces glabrous, the reticulations not prominent: length 9 to 12 in., breadth 4 to 5 in.; petiolules of the terminal leaflet 2 in., of the laterals '5 to '75 in. Cymes about 4 in. across, on peduncles only about 1 in. long, trichotomously umbellate, the branches about 1 in. long, almost glabrous. Flowers greenish white; lobes of staminal tube emarginate. Fruit sub-globular, depressed, lead-coloured when ripe.

Nicobar Islands: Jelinek; Katchal, Kurz: Bati Malv, Prain.

This differs from L. latifolia in having verruculose branches, perfectly glabrous obscurely reticulate leaves, and small very shortly pedunculate cymes.

3. Leea simplicifolia, Zoll. in Natur en Geneesk. Arch. II, 577. An unbranched shrub 12 to 18 in. high; stem glabrous, sparsely lenticellate. Leaves simple or ternate: the simple broadly elliptic, somewhat obovate, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the edges sinuate-serrate or sub-entire, the base narrowed and sometimes minutely cordate; both surfaces glabrous, the lower bright brown when dry and with the reticulations very distinct; main nerves 9 to 12 pairs, spreading, rather straight; length of the simple leaves '4 to '5 to 9 or 12 in., breadth 2:5 to 6:5 in., petiole '75 to 2 in.: the pinnate leaves with the lateral leaflets narrowly elliptic and sub-oblique, 8 to 10 in. long, and about 3 in. wide, the terminal larger, petiolules about '3 in. long; the terminal leaflet like the simple and with a petiolule 1:5 in. long. Cymes capitate, dense, about '75 in. in diam., on peduncles '5 in. or less in length. Flowers numerous, crowded, white: the lobes of the staminal tube with 2 broad deep teeth. Fruit sub-globular, '3 or '4 in. in diam., glabrous, dark-coloured and pulpy when ripe. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. 2, p. 612; Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 101; C. B. Clarke in Trim. Journ. Bot. for 1881, p. 166.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1206; King's Collector, No. 2195.—Distr. Sumatra.
4. **Leea pauciflora**, King n. sp. A shrub 12 to 15 in. high; the stems slender, glabrous, sparsely lenticellate. **Leaves** pinnate, the rachises and petioles sub-terete; **leaflets** 3 to 5, oblong to elliptic-oblong, the terminal one larger and broader than the lateral, all with short rather blunt acuminate apex, the edges with a few remote shallow serrations or sometimes almost entire, the laterals slightly oblique towards the rounded or cuneate base: both surfaces glabrous and shining, the reticulations very distinct on the lower when dry: main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, faint, spreading: length of the lateral leaflets 2·5 to 4·5 in., breadth 1 to 2·5 in., the terminal one from 4·5 to 6 in. long, and from 2 to 3·5 in. broad: petiolules of the laterals 2 to 3 in. long, of the terminal about 75 in. **Cymes** terminal, capitulate, densely few-flowered, about 35 in. in diam., on pedicels 35 in. long. Colour of flowers unknown; lobes of staminal column broad, very slightly emarginate, covered with pale dots. **Fruit** depressed-globular, deeply lobulate, glabrous, about 4 in. in diam., white when ripe and with little pulp.

Perak: Scortechini, King's Collector, No. 1113.

This is allied to **L. simplicifolia** Zoll., but differs in its leaves which are never simple and which have 3 to 5 leaflets smaller than in the pinnate forms of **L. simplicifolia**. The cymes of this are moreover few-flowered and much smaller than in that species, and the lobes of the staminal column in this are broad and very slightly emarginate or sub-entire, whereas in **L. simplicifolia** they are more deeply bifid than in any species here described. The ripe fruit of this is moreover stated by Kunstler to be white.

5. **Leea gigantea**, Griff. Notul. IV, 637; Ic. Pl. Asiat. t. 645, fig. 3. A tall shrub or small tree; young branches puberulous, lenticellate. **Leaves** often several feet in length, 3-pinnate, the rachis and petiole sub-terete, not winged: **leaflets** oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly and abruptly acuminate, coarsely and sharply serrate, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous, shining; main nerves 8 to 13 pairs, spreading; the connecting veins numerous, wavy, sub-horizontal, and very prominent on the lower surface; length 5 to 10 in.; breadth 2·25 to 4 in.; petiolules of lateral leaflets 3 to 75 in., the terminal two or three times as long. **Cymes** in a lax many-branched spreading panicle from 9 in. to 2 feet across, minutely puberulous or glabrescent. **Flowers** purplish red, the buds oblong; **staminal tube** with acute bifid teeth. **Fruit** depressed-globular, smooth, black when ripe, with scanty pulp, 2·5 to 3 in. in diam. **Seeds** flattened, with dorsal ridge, the sides irregularly ribbed. Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, Vol. 42, pt. 2, p. 65; Vol. 44, Pt. 2, p. 178; For. Flora Burma, I, 280; C. B. Clarke in Trimen's Journ. Bot. for 1881, p. 140. **L. Sambucina**, Wall. Cat. 6823 B (in part). **L. Staphylea**, Wall. Cat. 6823 K.
Penang: Wallich, Stoliczka, Curtis, King. Johore; King. Perak; King's Collector, Nos. 505, 2194.

The specific name given to this is unfortunate, as it implies that the plant is a large one. As a matter of fact it is a much smaller plant than *L. angulata*, Korth. which often forms a tree 30 feet in height; while this is usually a shrub about 10 feet high. This species has however very much larger leaves and panicles than any other *Leea* known to me. The flowers of this are bluish red: the teeth of the staminal tube I find, contrary to the observations of the late Mr. Kurz and Mr. C. B. Clarke, to be bifid at the apex. My colleague Dr. Prain, to whom I have shown dissections of flowers taken from Wall. Cat. 6323B, (as well as from other specimens) quite agrees with me in this. As Mr. Clarke has remarked in his excellent *Revision of the Indian Species of Leea* (Trimen's Journ. Bot. for 1881, p. 100 et seq.), the characters of the seeds of this plant have given rise to some discussion. I find them to be as above described. The late Mr. Kurz (in Journ. As. Soc. Beng., Vol. 42, p. 65) described them thus: "*semina obtuse carinata, lateribus tuberculato-costatis,*" which is a fairly accurate account of them. In a later number of the same *Journal*, (Vol. 44, p. 178) however, he described them in these words "*seeds tuberced-keeled, the edges tubercled-ribbed,*" which is inaccurate. Mr. Clarke, disregarding Kurz's earlier description, and not finding the seeds of this species to agree with his later description, assumed that Kurz must have had another plant before him, and for this plant Mr. Clarke has proposed the name (Trimen's Journ. l. c.) *L. tuberculo-semicolon*. The very specimens described by Kurz as *L. gigantea*, Griff. are however, in the Calcutta Herbarium, and they bear that name in his own handwriting. These specimens undoubtedly agree with all the sheets of Wall. Cat. 6323B. in the same Herbarium, which Mr. Clarke regards as true *L. gigantea*. The truth probably is that the markings on the sides of the seeds which Kurz described in two ways in the *Journal* of the Asiatic Society are *post mortem* appearances—an explanation which is supported by the facts that, in his *Flora of Burma*, Kurz describes them in still another way as "bluntish-keeled and tuberced-ribbed;" and that nobody's description agrees with Griffith's figure (Ie. Pl. Asiat. t. 645, fig. 3) which was probably drawn from fresh seeds! Dry seeds taken from Herbarium specimens moreover vary in appearance according as they are examined immediately after having been boiled, or after some delay; and this is no doubt the explanation of Kurz's three differing descriptions. The nearest ally of this species is undoubtedly *L. sambucina*, Willd; but that species has much smaller leaves, leaflets and panicles, and it has green not red flowers.

*J.* ii. 53
6. Leea angulata, Korth. ex Miq. in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. I, 97. A bushy tree 20 to 30 feet high, the stem with many sharp thorns, the branches and lower part of the petioles and peduncles with a few scattered short thorns. Leaves about 1 foot long, 2- rarely 3-pinnate: the rachis angled, channelled on the upper surface, and the common petiole dilated at the base; leaflets 5, rarely 7, glabrous, narrowly oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, distantly serrate-crenate, the terminal one equal-sided at the base, the laterals oblique, all crenate; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs in the lateral, and 9 to 12 pairs in the terminal leaflet, spreading, slightly prominent on the lower surface but not winged or crisped; length of the laterals 1.5 to 2.5 in., of the terminal 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth 85 to 1.25 in.; petiolules 1 to 2.5 in. Cymes on glabrous slightly prickly peduncles 2 to 3.5 in. long, open, branching, measuring 3 in. across, almost glabrous; bracteoles minute, lanceolate, in pairs. Flowers dull white. Staminal tube 5-toothed. Berries depressed-globose, white, and juicy when ripe, 3.5 in. in diam. L. hordio, Teysm. and Binn. (name only) Cat. Hort. Bot. Bogor, ed. 1866, p. 169. L. Malayana, Scortechini MSS. L. aculeata, C. B. Clarke (not of Blume) in Trimen's Journ. Bot. for 1881, p. 105.


This differs from L. aculeata, Bl. in being a larger plant and in having white, not red, flowers. L. aculeata has moreover simply pinnate leaves with about seven leaflets of larger size than in this; the rachis in the leaves of that moreover is not winged, nor is the base of the petiole dilated.

7. Leea sambucina, Willd. Sp. Pl. I, 1177. A shrub 4 to 10 feet high; young branches deciduously adpressed-rusty-puberulous. Leaves 15 to 20 in. long, 2- rarely 3-pinnate, the rachis and petiole not winged; leaflets obleng or elliptic, shortly and sharply acuminate, coarsely and sometimes rather unequally serrate, the base slightly cuneate; both surfaces quite glabrous; main nerves 7 to 12 pairs, rather prominent beneath, spreading; veins not prominent, transverse; length 3 to 6 or even 9 in., breadth 1.5 to 3 in.; petiolules of the lateral leaflets 2 to 4 in., the terminal one two or three times as long. Cymes on stout peduncles several inches long, (sometimes 6 in.), spreading, rather lax, almost glabrous, not usually more than 8 or 9 in. across. Flowers greenish-white, the buds sub-globular: staminal tube yellowish-white, its lobes notched. Fruit depressed-globular, smooth, black, pulp scanty, 3 in. in diam. Roxb. Hort. Beng. 18; Fl. Ind. ed. Carey II, 470; DC. Prodr. I, 633; Wall. Cat. 6823, A, C, and part of B; Blume Bijd.
1896.] G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. 415


This species is rare in the Malayan Peninsula, but very common in the Andamans. It forms a bush of about the same size as L. gigantea, Griff., from which it is readily distinguished by its smaller leaves and panicles and by its green flowers. I have followed Mr. C. B. Clarke implicitly as to the synonymy of this species as given in his excellent paper in Trimen's Journal of Botany.


8. Leea acuminata, Wall. Cat. 6830. An under-shrub 2 to 3 feet high; young branches glabrous. Leaves usually pinnate, but one of the lower pinnae often pinnulate; the rachis not winged, the petiole very slightly dilated at the base; leaflets oblong, rarely ovate-oblong, sharply acuminate, slightly and unequally serrate, the base rounded or slightly cuneate: both surfaces glabrous, sometimes dotted; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, rather prominent beneath, the veins sub-horizontal: length 2½ to 8 in., breadth 7½ to 2 in. Cymes compact, 1:25 to 2:25 in. across, many-flowered, the branches short, minutely rusty-pubescent, on peduncles varying from 1 to 3 in. long. Flowers coral-red, sub-globular, bracts and bracteoles usually absent; lobes of the staminal tube broad, emarginate. Fruit depressed-globular, red when ripe, 2½ in. in diam. C. B. Clarke in Trimen's Journ. Bot. for 1881, 102. L. sambucina, Laws.
Knrz can, Curtis, C. For. main length leaflets to both on Lbea petiolules hair 10. Vol. 2-

more known p. leaflets young their beautiful flowered. plant who stout main pinnate, I

nerves surface 3,5 to 4,5 in., breadth 1,5 to 2 in.: petiolules of the lateral leaflets about '3 in., of the terminal 1,5 in. Cymes on a long stout peduncle, umbellate, branched; the branches lax, spreading, few-flowered. Flowers large, obovoid, in pairs with deciduous bracteoles at the base. Calyx glandular-hairy, pure white, its lobes spreading. Petals reflexed, whitish-yellow, teeth of staminal tube entire. Fruit unknown.

Perak: on Waterloo Peak, alt. 1500 feet; Curtis, No. 2872.

Collected only by Mr. Curtis who describes the young leaflets as beautifully marked with silvery-grey variegations along both sides of their midribs. This appears in its foliage to resemble the imperfectly known Bornean species L. amabilis the leaflets of which, however, have more nerves and more serrations.

10. Leea rubra, Blume Bijdr. 197. A shrub 1 to 6 feet high; young branches minutely scaly-pubescent, ultimately glabrous. Leaves 2- to 3-pinnate, the main rachis angled and sometimes slightly winged: leaflets 3 to 5, ovate to ovate-oblong, shortly acuminate, coarsely serrate, rounded or sub-cuneate at the base, sub-sessile; main nerves 6 to 10 pairs, winged and crisped and, in young leaves, with minute black hair along their sides, otherwise glabrous on both surfaces. Cymes on peduncles 5 to 2,5 in. long, furfuraceous rusty-puberulous, condensed


Andaman Islands: common.—Distr. Along the base of the Eastern Himalaya, the Assam Range and Burma.

I cannot see how Wallich's two sets of specimens named L. acuminata and L. laeta are to be distinguished as species—the solitary difference which I can find between them being that, in L. laeta the cymes are more condensed and have shorter peduncles than in L. acuminata. I have therefore, in spite of the high authority of Mr. C. B. Clarke who keeps them distinct, ventured to unite them. The species, as I understand it, is allied to L. sambucina, Willd., but is a much smaller plant and has coral-red, not green, flowers in rusty-pubescent condensed cymes, and red fruit.


This, as his specimen in Herb. Calcutta shows, is what Kurz referred to L. coccinea, Planch. (For. Flora Burmah, I, 278.)

11. Leea robusta, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 18; Fl. Ind. ed. Carey II, 468; ed. 1832 II, 655. A shrub 5 or 6 feet high: young branches with coarse rusty deciduous pubescence. Leaves from pinnate to tri-
pinnate, the rachis and petioles angled, minutely lepidote, not winged or dilated; leaflets oblong to elliptic-oblong, acuminate, remotely and unequally serrate (sometimes obsoletely serrate); the lower broad and rounded at the base, the terminal one cuneate: main nerves 8 to 12 pairs, ascending, the connecting veins faint; upper surface sparsely strigose; the lower shortly pubescent, eglandular, the nerves sparsely strigose. Cymes on long peduncles, sparsely umbellate, minutely tomen-

Singapore: Ridley, No. 3788. Andaman Islands: King's Collectors.—Distrib. British India.

Roxburgh founded this species on specimens collected in the Northern Circars, but none of his original material is now extant. Specimens collected within recent years by Mr. J. S. Gamble in Ganjam (which is practically Roxburgh's Northern Circars) dry of a very pale colour, and have narrowly oblong leaflets with a few short hairs on the nerves beneath. In shape and colour they are distinguished from Wallich's own specimens of his L. parallela from Burma by a single character, which is that the adult leaves of L. parallela are quite glabrous beneath. But specimens recently obtained from Wallich's collecting ground in Upper Burma show that the leaflets of L. parallela are, when
young, pubescent beneath. As the only distinguishing character thus breaks down, I cannot see how _L. parallela_ is to be kept up as a species. After examining with great care a very large suite of Indian _Leesas_, I cannot see how _L. aspera_, Edgew. and _L. herbacea_, Ham., are to be kept up as more than varieties of _L. robusta_. Mr. Curtis collected in Selangor (Herb. Curtis, No. 2329) specimens without flowers which may belong to this species. The fruit is however larger than in typical _L. robusta_ and has the appearance of having been also more pulpy.


This is closely allied to _L. sundiaca_, Miq. which however has red flowers. It is also allied to _L. aequata_ Linn. and to _L. robusta_, Roxb.

13. **Leea aequata**, Linn. Mant. 124. A shrub 4 to 10 feet high: young shoots deciduously pubescent, scaberulous. *Leaves* bi-pinnate, the rachises angled and pubescent, not winged, and the base of the petiole not dilated; *leaflet* narrowly oblong, rarely ovate-oblong, sharply acuminate, distantly and rather unequally serrate, the base usually rounded, rarely cuneate but sometimes oblique; upper surface with scattered setae especially on the midrib and nerves, otherwise glabrous; the lower surface setose-pubescent especially on the nerves, and with numerous circular discs; main nerves 7 to 12 pairs, spreading, ascending, curved; connecting veins horizontal, distinct; length 3 to 7 in., breadth 1 to 1·75 in.; petiolules of the lateral leaflets 1½ to 3 in., of the terminal about 1 in. *Cymes* sessile or on peduncles up to 1·5 in. long, tomentose; bracts broad, caducous. *Flowers* white, teeth of staminal tube bifid. *Fruit* depressed-globular, black when ripe, pulp


This species is, as Mr. C. B. Clarke has well pointed out, at once recognisable by the curious glandular discs on the under surface of the leaf—a character found in no other species of the genus.

Order XXXIV. Sapindaceæ.

Trees, shrubs, or rarely climbing herbs. Leaves alternate, rarely opposite, exstipulate or occasionally stipulate, pinnate, palmate-trifoliolate or simple; leaflets opposite or alternate, entire or dentate, rarely lobed. Flowers mostly polygamo-dioecious and small, usually either irregular or unsymmetrical. Calyx mostly 4–5-lobed, or with 4–5 sepals, sepals or lobes often unequal, imbricate or valvate in the bud. Petals free, equal or unequal, usually 4–5 or 0, often bearded or squamate at the base within. Disc annular or unilaterial, rarely (in ♀ flowers) deficient. Stamens 5–10, inserted inside the disc at the base of the ovary or outside or on the disc, sometimes unilateral; anthers 2-celled, basifixed or versatile; filaments often pubescent, almost always free. Ovary centric or excentric, entire or lobed, or sometimes divided nearly to the base, 1–3-celled. Style simple or divided, usually terminal; stigma usually simple. Ovules usually 1 rarely 2 or more in each cell, affixed to the axis of the ovary, ascending. Fruit capsular or indehiscent, entire or lobed, sometimes winged. Seeds globose or compressed, arillate or naked, exalbuminous, rarely albuminous. Embryo usually thick, sometimes plicate or spirally convolute.—Distrib. About 550 to 800 species scattered over the whole world.
Orules solitary in each loculus of the ovary.

Leaves trilobulate; inner cotyledon transversely bi-plicate; disc unsymmetrical.

Scandent tendril-bearing herbs or shrubs with 3-foliolate leaves; petals with cuculate crested scales; fruit a membranous 3-celled capsule ... ...

Erect shrubs or trees without tendrils; leaves 1- to 3-foliolate; scales of petals emarginate; fruit (by abortion) with 2 or 1 globose indehiscent baccate cocci ...

Leaves (except in Paranephelium) equally pinnate (simple in one Aphania); cotyledons curved or sub-circinate, rarely sub-diplicolobate; disc symmetrical or unsymmetrical.

Fruit indehiscent.

Seeds without arillus.

Fruit 1- to 3-coccous, two of the segments small and imperfect or obsolete, the developed one sub-globose and fleshy, tests of seed bony; sepals and petals oblong, the basal scales of the petals entire.

Fruit deeply divided into 2 rarely 3 ellipsoid or sub-3-gonous divergent lobes united only at their bases; sepals more or less orbicular; petals smaller with 2 infolded basal auricles or with 2 basal scales.

Fruit sulcate, never lobed: inflorescence often from the branches.

Fruit sub-ligneous, 3-celled, 3-angled; flowers symmetrical, scales of petals crested: lower pinnules of leaves not stipule-like ...

Fruit bacate, fleshy, incompletely septate; scales of petals not crested; lower pinnules of leaves stipule-like ...

Seeds arillate.

Fruit coccate or deeply sulcate, arillus adnate to the testa with a free edge round the micropyle.

Micropyle near the hilum; calyx-lobes 4 to 5, petaloid, concave, broadly imbricate; fruit muricate ...

Micropyle remote from the hilum; calyx lobes small, valvate, petals sometimes 0; fruit muricate or tubercled or obsoletely so ...

Micropyle intermediate between the base and apex of the seed; lower leaflets stipule-like; fruit quite smooth ...

Fruit dehiscent, often produced into false wings; seeds usually arillate.

Calyx polysepalous, imbricate in two series, buds sub-globose; petals with 2 crested basal scales; fruit 3-winged or 3-lobed, arillus caudate ...

1. Cardiospermum.

2. Allophyllus.

3. Ditelasma.

4. Erigolossum.

5. Aphania.


7. Otophora.

8. Xerospermum.


Calyx gamosepalous, dentate or lobed; petals with two crested basal scales; fruit large, pyriform, with thick pericarp, obtusely 3-angled, not lobed ... 12. Trigonachras. Petals with 2 crestless basal scales, or sometimes absent; fruit with the cocci quite distinct and divaricate; disc sub-entire, annular.

Arillus enclosing the whole or nearly the whole of the seed, not appendiculate at the base ... 13. Arytera. Arillus with 2 spur-like processes at its base; fruit pyriform or globose, 3-lobed ... 14. Mischocarpus Petals peltate-infundibuliform, the single large basal scale being connate with each petal by its edges. Ovary 2-celled; fruit obovate, the pericarp coriaceous, the arillus fleshy, basal; the leaves equally pinnate, flower buds oval, pointed ... 15. Lepidopetalum. Ovary 3-celled; fruit with the pericarp woody, tubercular or echinate; flower-buds sub-globose ... 16. Parankphelium. Ovules 2 or more in each loculus of the ovary. Leaves simple, exstipulate; stamens inserted outside the disc; the capsule much compressed, membranous, winged, seeds ex-arillate ... ... 17. Dodonaea. Leaves pinnate, exstipulate; stamens inserted inside the disc; capsule coriaceous, inflated, sub-compressed, reniform, 2-celled, not winged; seeds arillate ... ... 18. Harpullia. Leaves pinnate, stipulate; stamens inserted outside the lobed disc; fruit more or less fleshy, sub-globose, 3-celled, indehiscent; seeds without arillus ... ... 19. Turpinia.

1. Cardiospermum, Linn.

Climbing tendril-bearing herbs with alternate exstipulate leaves, binate coarsely dentate leaflets, axillary racemes, and irregular polygamo-dioecious flowers. Sepals 4, imbricate, concave, the 2 outer small. Petals 4, in pairs, the larger two with a scale above the base; the two smaller inferior, remote from the stamens, each furnished with a small crested scale. Disc unilateral, undulate, almost reduced to 2 round or linear glands opposite the lower petals. Stamens 8, excentric; filaments free or connate at base; the 4 nearest to the glands shorter than the rest. Ovary sessile or sub-sessile, 3-celled; style short, trifid; ovules solitary, ascending. Capsule membranous, 3-celled, 3-valved, inflated, loculicidal. Seeds globose, usually arillate at the base, exaluminous, testa crustaceous; cotyledons large, transversely conduplicate.—Distrib. About 30 species, mostly Tropical American and Tropical African.

Cardiospermum Halicacabum, Linn. Sp. Pl. ed. I, 366. Annual or perennial; the branches slender, striate, sparsely pubescent or sub-glabrous. Leaflets deltoid, acuminate, deeply and sharply lobed, J. II. 54
glabrous or sparsely pubescent. Flowers white, \( \frac{1}{15} \) in. long. Capsule globose or pyriform, much inflated, veined, \( \frac{7}{25} \) to 1\( \frac{1}{25} \) in. broad. W. & A. Prodr. I, 109; Wall. Cat. 8030; Griff. Notul. IV, 546; Ic. Pl. Asiat. IV, t. 599, f. 3; Dalz. & Gibbs. Bomb. Fl. 34; Wight Fe. t. 508; Thwaites Enum. 54; Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 292; Bot. Mag. t. 1049; Grah. Cat. Bomb. Pl. 28; Boiss. Fl. Orient. I, 945; Benth. Fl. Austral. I, 453;


In all the provinces, but usually only near settlements. Distrib. British India, Ceylon, and most tropical countries.

A form of this with rather small and ob-deltoid capsules has been kept up as a species by some authors under the name C. microcarpum, H. B. K.; but, as there are innumerable gradations from the globular capsule besides much difference in size, I do not consider that it deserves even varietal rank. The allied species C. canescens, Wall. grows in the south of India and in Burmah along with this, but is always distinguishable by its more bluntly lobed leaflets canescent beneath.

2. Allophylus, Linn.

Erect shrubs or trees. Leaves alternate, exstipulate, 1- to 3-foliolate. Racemes simple or branched, axillary. Flowers irregular, small, poly-gamo-dioecious, globose, sub-sessile. Sepals 4, in pairs, much imbricate, concave, unequal. Petals 4, small, glabrous, with a villous emarginate scale above the claw. Disc one-sided, with a gland opposite each petal. Stamens 8, inserted inside the disc. Ovary 2-lobed, with 2 cells and a solitary ovule in each. Style stout, stigma 2-3-lobed. Fruit bi-coccous (usually one suppressed), ovoid, epicarp dry and coriaceous. Seed with a small fleshy arillus, embryo curved, cotyledons plicate. Distrib:—about twenty-five species all tropical and mostly American.

Allophylus Cobbe, Blume Rumphia III, 131. A small tree or shrub; young branches glabrous to tomentose. Leaves 3-foliolate; leaflets ovate-lanceolate to elliptic-ovate, acute or acuminate, remotely serrate or almost entire, rarely crenate, the base cuneate often oblique and always entire: upper surface glabrous to sparsely pubescent, the lower glaberulous to tomentose; length 1 to 10 in., breadth \( \frac{3}{5} \) to 4 in.; lateral petiolules 2 to 3 in., the central twice as long or longer. Inflorescence 3 to 9 in. long; the flowers small, yellowish or whitish, on short pedicels. Fruit globose, 25 in. in diam., red, shining. Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 673: Kurz For. Flora, Burma. I, 299. Rhus Cobbe, Linn. Sp. Pl. ed. I, 267. Ornithoptera Cobbe, Willd. Sp. Pl. II, 322; Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 268. Usubis
Glabrescent or somewhat hairy.

Leaflets crenate-dentate. Bracts short ... ... \textit{racemosa}.

Leaflets serrate-denticulate. Bracts subulate ... ... \textit{serrata}.

Shoots and leaves very hairy ... ... ... \textit{villosa}.

Leaflets oval-oblong or lanceolate-acuminate.

Leaflets subentire or serrulate. Bracts short ... ... \textit{glabra}.

Leaflets acutely serrate. Bracts long, linear ... ... \textit{Aporetica}.

Racemes simple, 2 together. Petals not declinate, ... but the place of the fifth petal vacant ... ... \textit{distachya}.

Racemes branched, solitary ... ... ... \textit{Rheedii}.”

A tree. Leaves alternate, pinnate, exstipulate; leaflets subopposite or alternate, entire. Panicles terminal, bracteate. Flowers polygamomonecious. Sepals 5, oblong, rounded at the apex, unequal. Petals 4, erect, oblong, concave, tomentose outside, the place of the fifth vacant; scale large obovate-oblong, densely shaggy-crested, incurved at the apex. Disc semilunate-annular, much wider at one side, glabrous. Stamens 8, inserted around the base of the ovary, unequal; filaments villous, slender at the tip; anthers small, shortly exserted. Ovary sub-globose, glabrous, 3-lobed, 3-celled, contracted at the apex into a short erect style, stigma shortly 3-lobed; ovule solitary in each cell. Fruit 1-3-coccous, 2 segments usually smaller or obsolete, rather fleshy, indehiscent. Seed globose, exarillate, exalbuminous; testa thick, bony; embryo curved; cotyledons large, unequal, incurved; radicle short, incumbent. — Distrib. A single species.

**Dittelasma Rarak**, Hook. fil. in Benth. and Hook. fil. Gen. Plantar. I, 396. A tree 50 or 60 feet high; young branches stout, with pale puberulous bark. Leaves 10 to 18 in. long; leaflets 6 to 12 pairs, usually oblong-lanceolate, rarely oblong-oblanceolate, often slightly oblique, the apex acute, the base cuneate, quite glabrous; main nerves numerous, faint; length 3 to 4 in., breadth 75 to 1-5 in., petiolule 1 in. or less. Panicles terminal, erect, many-branched, puberulous, usually shorter than the leaves. Flowers 2 in. long, pale yellow or white. Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 672; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 297.


Malacca: Griffith, Maingay.—Distrib. Burma, Cochin-China, Java.


Trees or shrubs. Leaves unequally-pinnate, exstipulate, alternate. Leaflets opposite or subopposite, entire. Panicles terminal, erect, with elongated racemose branches. Flowers polygamoo-diecious, irregular, white. Sepals 5, unequal, orbicular, concave, imbricated, the two outer ones smaller. Petals 4, unequal, obovate, clawed, the place of the 5th vacant; scale hairy, hooded, with an apical lobed appendage. Disc one-sided, lobed. Stamens 8, turned to one side; filaments unequal, hairy, anthers sub-exserted. Ovary stipitate, obcordate, 3-lobed, 3-celled; style slender, stigma obscurely 3-lobed; ovules solitary in the cells of the ovary, ascending. Fruit 1-3-lobed to the base; the lobes oblong, indehiscent, diverging. Seeds oblong, exarillate, exalbuminous, testa mem-
branous; *embryo* straight; *cotyledons* thick.—Distrib. Species 4, three tropical Asiatic and one African.


In all the Provinces: rather common.

5. **Aphania**, Blume.

Trees or shrubs with pinnate (usually equally) exstipulate rarely with simple leaves; *leaflets* 1 to 6 pairs. *Flowers* in panicles or racemes. *Sepals* 4 or 5, widely imbricate. *Petals* 4 to 6, small, with infolded basal auricles or with a basal scale. *Disc* regular, slightly lobed. *Stamens* 5, rarely 3. *Fruit* deeply divided into 2 (rarely into 3) ellipsoids or sub-3-gonous divergent lobes united only at the base; the endocarp thin cartilaginous or crustaceous.—Distrib. about 12 species, tropical Asiatic and African, one in New Guinea.

Leaves pinnate.

Inflorescence racemose ... ... 1. *A. paucijuga*.

Inflorescence paniculate ... ... 2. *A. montana*.

Leaves simple ... ... 3. *A. Danura*.

1. **Aphania paucijuga**, Radlk. in Sitzb. Bayer. Akad. Math. Phys. IX, (1878), 239. A tree 60 feet high; young branches cinereous-puberulous or glabrous. *Leaves* 5 to 8 in. long, their rachises with 3 faint ridges on the upper surface: *leaflets* 2 to 4, opposite, oblong-lanceolate or elliptic-lanceolate, bluntly acuminate, much narrowed at the base; both surfaces quite glabrous, the upper shining, the lower paler and dull; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading, not conspicuous:
length 3·5 to 8·5 in., breadth 1·2 to 3 in., petiolules 2 in. Racemes solitary or in pairs, axillary, usually longer than the leaves, slender, adpressed-puberulous, sparsely flowered: pedicels slender, bracteoles minute. Flowers globular before expansion, 1·5 in. diam. Sepals 5, red, orbicular, slightly concave, much imbricate. Petals smaller than the sepals, the edges infolded at the base so as to simulate 2 scales, sometimes absent. Stamens 8, inserted inside the pentagonal disc; filaments hairy at the base; anthers short, ovate, obtuse. Ovary stalked, compressed, broadly ovate, with short glabrous sub-connate styles, 2-celled. Fruit deeply 2-lobed; the lobes divergent, ovobate, each 3·5 in. long, style persistent between the bases of the lobes. Otophora paucijuga, Hiern in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 680.

The leaflets in Scortechini’s specimens are rather larger than in Maingay’s; in other respects they agree.

2. **Aphania montana**, Blume Bijdr. 236. A shrub; young branches glabrous, minutely lenticellate. Leaves 6 to 12 in. long, unequally pinnate: leaflets 3 to 5, elliptic to oblong, sub-acute, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous and minutely reticulate; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs; length 4·5 to 6 in., breadth 1·75 to 3 in., petiolules 25 in. Panicles axillary, 4 to 9 in. long, solitary or in fascicles of 2 or 3, each with a few lax raceme-like branches, rusty-puberulous. Flowers about 2·5 in. in diam. Sepals 4, in decussate pairs, ovate-rotund. Petals 4, ovate, glabrous, the edges imbricate like those of the sepals; each with a short fimbriate basal scale. Disc fleshy, lobed, sub-pubescent. Stamens 8, with short thick pubescent filaments inserted inside the disc; anthers ovate, slightly sagittate. Ovary 2-celled; style short, glabrous. Fruit 1-usually 2-coccous, fleshy, glabrous: the cocci divaricate, ellipsoid, about 3·5 in. long. **Sapindus montanus**, Blume Rumphia, 197: Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2. p. 552.

Nicobar and Andaman Islands: King’s Collectors. Nicobars: Jelinek.

3. **Aphania Danura**, Radlk. über die Sapind. Holland-Indiens, 69. A shrub, all parts except the inflorescence glabrous. Leaves simple, sub-verticillate or alternate, sub-coriaceous, oblong, elliptic, oblanco- late or obovate, acute or acuminate, narrowed to the sometimes cordate base: both surfaces reticulate and shining; main nerves 10 to 16 pairs, faint, spreading; length 8 to 12 in., breadth 1·5 to 3·5 in.; petiole 3 in. to 1 in., stout. Panicle terminal, on a long peduncle, puberulous; the branches spreading, divergent. Flowers numerous, pink, bracts minute. Sepals 5, unequal, sub-rotund, concave. Petals 5, equal, ovate, emargi- nate, each with a bifid woolly scale at its base. Disc annular. Stamens

Nicobar Islands; Kurz.—Distrib. British India.


Trees or shrubs. Leaves pinnate, exstipulate, alternate; leaflets entire, subopposite. Inflorescence axillary or lateral, in paniculate spikes. Flowers regular or irregular, polygamo-dicecious. Sepals 5-4, widely imbricated in two rows. Petals 5-4, equal, each having at the base one or two short wide inflected scales. Disc annular, regular or irregular (one-sided). Stamens 8 or 10, erect, inserted within the disc. Ovary sessile, 3-sided, 3-celled; ovules solitary; style simple; stigma blunt or trigonous. Fruit 3-celled, 3-sided, not lobed. Seeds solitary, erect, exalbuminous; cotyledons very thick, unequal.—Distrib. about 16 species, tropical Asiatic.

Panicles 9 to 12 in. long.

- Fruit 1'5 in. in diam. ... 1. *L. Kunstleri*.
- Fruit 5 in. in diam. ... 2. *L. andamanica*.

Panicles 1 to 3 in. long.

- Leaflets 4 to 9 in. long ... 3. *L. cuneata*.
- Leaflets 12 to 18 in. long.

- Fruit tomentose but not echinate ... 4. *L. Scortechinii*.
- Fruit tomentose and echinate ... 5. *L. longifolia*.

1. **Lepisanthes Kunstleri**, King n. sp. A tree 30 to 60 feet high; young branches stout. Leaves 30 to 40 inches long, their rachises glabrous; leaflets about 12, subopposite, oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly cuspitate, the base rounded, both surfaces glabrous and reticulate; main nerves 9 to 13 pairs, spreading slightly, ascending; length 6 to 12 in., breadth 2'5 to 3'5 in.; petiolules 3 to 4 in., stout. Panicles slightly supra-axillary, erect, few-branched, shortly pedunculate, 9 to 12 in. long; ultimate branchlets cymose, 3- to 5-flowered, minutely tomentose. Flowers 4 in. long, globular in bud. Sepals 5, concave, minutely tomentose outside. Petals 5, sericeous in the lower half externally, glabrous in the upper, each with an inflected glabrous bifid basal scale. Stamens 8, the filaments sericeous. Disc semi-lunar, glabrous.
Ovary (in male flower) rudimentary. Fruit sub-globular, with or 3 broad rounded angles, densely rusty-tomentose, 1.5 in. in diam., the pericarp crustaceous: seeds 3, large.

Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 4634, 7359.

This resembles *L. montana* to some extent; but has much larger leaves, a more robust and longer inflorescence and larger flowers and fruit. I have not seen female flowers and therefore cannot describe the ovary.

2. *Lepisanthes andamanica*, King n. sp. A tree? young branches pale when dry, glabrous like all the other parts except the inflorescence. *Leaves* 7 to 12 in. long, equally pinnate: *leaflets* 2 to 4, coriaceous, pale when dry, elliptic-oblancoelolate, subacute, slightly oblique and much narrowed to the base, both surfaces minutely reticulate; main nerves 5 to 8 pairs, spreading, slightly prominent beneath: length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1.35 to 2.75 in.; petiolules 2 to 5 in., stout. *Panicles* 8 to 10 in. long, with 3 or 5 narrow raceme-like puberulous branches, the ultimate branchlets being few-flowered cymelets. *Flowers* 25 in. in diam., pedicellate. *Sepals* 5, unequal, obovate, blunt, tomentose outside. *Petals* 5, narrowly obovate-oblong, glabrous with a villous claw and a large oblong basal scale. *Sepals* 8, the anthers glabrous and short, the filaments long and villous. *Fruit* sub-globular, with 3 deep vertical ridges, minutely tomentose, slightly apiculate and with a short thick pseudo-stalk, 3-celled, 3-seeded; the pericarp crustaceous, 8 in. long, and about as broad.

Andaman Islands: King’s Collector.

3. *Lepisanthes cuneata*, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 680. A shrub; young branches tawny-puberulous. *Leaves* 15 to 30 in. long, the rachises puberulous or minutely tomentose; *leaflets* 10 to 14, sub-opposite or alternate, oblong or elliptic-oblong, the apex bluntly and shortly cuspidate, the base much narrowed; both surfaces reticulate, the lower slightly puberulous towards the base; main nerves 8 to 14 pairs, spreading, curving upwards, rather prominent beneath: length 4 to 9 in., breadth 1.5 to 2.75 in., petiolules 25 to 35 in. *Panicles* narrow and spike-like, in fascicles of 3 to 5, axillary or slightly above the leaves, 1 to 3 in. long. *Flowers* 1 in. in diam.; *bracteoles* subulate, minute. *Sepals* sub-rotund, puberulous. *Petals* 5, glabrous, each with a single infected scale at its base. *Fruit* broadly ovoid, compressed, with a vertical groove, densely and minutely cinereous-tomentose, crowned by the persistent style and obscurely 2-lobed stigma, two-celled and with a single seed in each cell, 25 in. broad and about the same in length.

4. **Lepisanthes Scortechinii**, King n. sp. A tree? **Leaves** 2 to 3 feet long, abruptly pinnate: **leaflets** usually 8, sub-opposite, elliptic-oblong, the apex shortly acuminate, the base slightly cuneate; both surfaces glabrous except the midrib and nerves on the lower; main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, spreading, bold beneath and puberulous; length 12 to 18 in., breadth 5 to 7 in.; **petiolules** 75 to 1 in. long, stout. **Panicles** narrow, raceme-like, axillary, only 2 in. long, pubescent; **bracts** and **bracteoles** narrow, 25 in. long; **pedicels** hairy, 25 in. long: flower-buds sub-compressed, 3 in. in diam. **Sepals** 5, concave, widely imbricate. **Petals** 5, each with a recurved scale at its base. **Disc** glabrous. **Stamens** 8, the filaments hairy, the anthers oblong. **Rudimentary ovary** (in male flower) hairy. **Fruit** sharply 3-angled, with three deep vertical grooves, densely but minutely rusty-tomentose, 1 in. long and about as broad.

**Perak:** Scortechini, No. 2090.

Fr. Scortechini’s specimens are in fruit only. The above description of the flower has been compiled from his field notes on his specimens. The species is notable for its large leaflets.

5. **Lepisanthes longifolia**, Radlk. über die Sapindaceen Hollandisch-Indiens, p. 35. A shrub 8 to 20 feet high: young parts and inflorescence minutely rusty-tomentose. **Leaves** 2 to 2-5 feet long; **leaflets** about 6, opposite or sub-opposite, narrowly oblong, shortly acuminate or acute, the base narrowed, glabrous on both surfaces; main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, spreading; length 12 to 15 in., breadth 2 to 4 in.; **petiolules** 4 to 8 in., puberulous like the rachis. **Racemes** solitary or crowded, sometimes branched, axillary or supra-axillary, 2 to 3 in. long. **Flowers** 5 in. long, tomentose; **bracteoles** subulate, about 15 in. long. **Petals** 5, obovate-oblong; the **basal** scale single, short, hairy, flat, entire or bifid. **Fruit** depressed-globular, trigonous and with 3 broad vertical furrows, softly echinate and densely rusty-tomentose, length 1 in., breadth about 8 in. **Hemigyrosa longifolia**, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 671.

Malacca: Griffith, Maingay, No. 446. **Perak:** King’s Collector, Nos. 5539, 8465, 10220.

An uncommon tree of which only a few specimens exist in collections.

7. **Otophora**, Blume.

Trees or shrubs. **Leaves** alternate, pinnate, stipulate; **leaflets** entire. **Inflorescence** axillary and terminal. **Flowers** regular, polygamous. **Sepals** 4 or 5, concave, widely imbricated. **Petals** 5, rarely 4, smaller than the sepals, somewhat squamate by inflexion of the subauriculate

J. ii. 55
base. *Disc* complete, annular, crenulate or entire. *Stamens* 8-9 rarely 5, inserted within the disc; *filaments* very short; *anthers* oblong, included. *Ovary* ovate or elliptic, 2- to 3-celled; *ovules* solitary, ascending; *stigma* subsessile, obtuse, obsolesly 3-4-rayed. *Fruit* baccate, not lobed, indehiscent, 3-4- or by abortion 2-1-celled; *seeds* arillate; *embryo* straight; *cotyledons* thick.—Distrib. Species about 12, confined to the Malay Peninsula and Archipelago.

Leaflets sessile ...
Leaflets petiolarate ...

1. **Otophora sessilis**, King n. sp. A shrub or small tree. *Leaves* 30 or 40 in. long, the base of the petioles slightly swollen: *leaflets* about 10 or 12, sessile, alternate or sub-opposite, coriaceous, broadly oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly cuspidate, the base slightly narrowed and often minutely cordate: both surfaces glabrous and reticulate, the upper olivaceous when dry, the lower pale brown: main nerves 9 to 15 pairs, spreading, slightly prominent on both surfaces; length 8 to 12 in., breadth 2-75 to 4 in.; *stipules* at the very base of the petiole, ovate-rotund, 2 to 2-5 in. long. *Panicles* axillary, 8 to 10 in. long, consisting of 2 or 3 narrow raceme-like branches. *Flowers* 25 in. in diam., polygamous. *Sepals* 4, obovate or sub-rotund. *Petals* 4, elliptic, with inflexed scale-like sericeous bases. *Stamens* 6, with short glabrous filaments. *Fruit* ellipsoid, compressed, glabrous, not lobed, nearly 1 in. long and about half an inch broad.

Perak; King's Collector, Nos. 2460, 5043.

This resembles *O. erythrocalyx*, Hiern, but has sessile leaflets which, as well as the stipules, are moreover larger than those of *O. erythrocalyx*.

2. **Otophora erythrocalyx**, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 1, 680. A small glabrous tree. *Leaves* 30 to 45 in. long, the petioles thickened at the base: *leaflets* 14 to 19, coriaceous, opposite or alternate, elliptic-oblong to elliptic, shortly cuspidate, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous and reticulate, the upper olivaceous, the lower brown when dry; main nerves 10 to 13 pairs, spreading, prominent beneath: length 5 to 8 in., breadth 1-5 to 3 in.; *petiolarium* 4 in., stout: *stipules* ovate, 6 in. long. *Panicles* large, many-branched, 20 to 30 in. long (or even longer), *pedicels* slender. *Flowers* 15 to 2 in. long, on slender pedicels. *Sepals* 5, red. *Petals* 5, pale-rose-coloured, each with short inflexed basal scales. *Stamens* 8, *filaments* thick and hairy; *anthers* pointed, hairy. *Disc* glabrous. *Ovary* 3-gonous, glabrous, the stigma sessile, 3-grooved. *Fruit* ovoid, 3-gonous, glabrous, 1-5 in. in diam., 3-celled; *seeds* arillate.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 447.
8. Xerospermum, Blume.

Trees. Leaves alternate, exstipulate, abruptly pinnate; leaflets opposite, entire. Racemes axillary and terminal. Flowers regular, polygamo-dioecious. Sepals 4–5, imbricated in 2 rows. Petals 4–5, equal, spathulate, shorter or but little longer than the sepals, without basal scales. Stamens 8–7, included, inserted within the annular glabrous disc. Ovary sessile, didymous, muricate, 2-celled; ovules solitary in each cell, ascending. Style short, thick; stigma thick, hairy. Fruit 1–2-lobed; the lobes ellipsoidal, diverging, muricate with pyramidal tubercles, indehiscent, glabrous inside. Seeds exarillate; testa coriaceous outside, fleshy, pilose, simulating an aril; embryo curved; cotyledons very large, thickly fleshy, superposed.—Distrib. 3 or 4 species all Malayan.

Sepals and petals 5; leaflets only a single pair...

Sepals and petals 4; leaflets 1 or 2 pairs.

Leaflets 3 to 6 in. long, minutely reticulate; fruit ellipsoid, muricate, not compressed

Leaflets 4 to 8 in. long, transversely reticulate; fruit obliquely elliptic, compressed.

1. Xerospermum laevigatum, Radlk. in Sitzb. Bayer. Akad. Math. Phys. 1878, p. 305. A perfectly glabrous tree. Leaves about 4 in. long, with only a single pair of coriaceous elliptic-oblong minutely reticulate shortly acuminate leaflets, 2.25 to 3 in. long and 1 to 1.25 in. broad; their petiolules about 2 or 2.25 in. long, slender. Racemes terminal and axillary, usually in fascicles of 2 or 3, often with a few branchlets. Flowers about 1.15 in. in diam., or slender pedicels. Sepals 5, rotund, glabrous. Petals 5, spathulate, the limb densely woolly, the claw slender. Stamens 5; the filaments long and woolly, the anthers small and glabrous. Disc annular, fleshy, glabrous, waved. Ovary tomentose, 2-celled. Fruit with 2 or usually only with 1 sharply muricate obovate-ellipsoid compressed coccus, 1.35 in. long and .85 in. broad.


2. Xerospermum muricatum, Radlk. über die Sapind. Holländ.-Indiens, 37, 70. A tree 50 to 80 feet high; branches glabrous, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves 4 to 9 in. long, equally pinnate; leaflets 2 or 4, elliptic-oblong to elliptic, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous and minutely reticulate; main nerves to 9 pairs, ascending, depressed on the upper, prominent on the lower surface:
length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1-35 to 2 in., petiolules 3-5 in. Racemes axillary, usually with a few short branchlets, bracteoles small, pedicels as long as the flower-buds. Flowers 2 in. in diam. Sepals 4, rotund, nearly glabrous but with ciliate edges. Petals 4, shorter than the sepals, the limb rusty-villous. Disc fleshy, waved. Stamens 8, the filaments pubescent towards the apex, the anthers glabrous. Fruit usually reduced by abortion to only one lobe, sharply muricate, 1-25 in. long and 0-75 in. in diam. Xerospermum Norhonianum, Hiern (not of Blume) in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 686 (in part); Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 295. Nephelium muricatum, Griffith MSS.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1004; Maingay, Nos. 444 and 458 also 443 in part; Derry. Perak: very common, King’s Collector, Scortechini. Singapore: Ridley.—Distrib. Burma.

Though closely allied to X. Norhonianum Radlk. this has more sharply muricate fruit.

2. Xerospermum Wallichii, King, n. sp. A tree 30 to 40 feet high; young branches glabrous, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves 12 to 18 in. long, equally pinnate; leaflets two pairs, coriaceous, elliptic or obovate-elliptic, shortly and bluntly cuspidate, much narrowed below the middle to the base, both surfaces glabrous and transversely reticulate: main nerves 5 to 7 pairs, depressed on the upper prominent on the lower surface, ascending; length 4-5 to 8 in., breadth 2-25 to 4 in.; petiolules 2-5 to 4-5 in., stout. Racemes axillary, 2 to 4 together, 1 to 2 in. long. Flowers 1-5 in. in diam. when open, pedicellate. Sepals 4, rotund, concave, glabrous but with minutely ciliate edges. Petals 4, smaller than the sepals, sub-rotund, with very short claws, densely lanate. Stamens 8; filaments short and lanate, anthers short and glabrous. Disc annular, glabrous, fleshy. Ovary broad, compressed, 2-lobed and 2-celled, pubescent. Fruit usually with 2 cocci but often with only one, obliquely elliptic, slightly compressed, rarely sub-globular, minutely rugulose, not muricate, when ripe 1-25 in. long and 0-75 in. broad. Wall. Cat. Nos. 8083, 8094.


Ridley’s Pahang specimen has nearly globular fruit. But in other respects it exactly resembles those from the other provinces.

9. Nephelium, Linn.

Trees or shrubs. Leaves alternate, exstipulate, pinnate, the leaflets entire. Inflorescence terminal and axillary, paniculate or paniculate-racemose or racemose. Flowers regular, polygamous. Calyx 4- to 6-
lobed, usually cupular, sub-valvate in bud. Petals small, villous, rarely with 2 scales, often absent. Stamens 6 to 8, inserted within the fleshy glabrous or pubescent disc; filaments usually pubescent. Ovary pubescent, often verrucose or setose, 1-2- or rarely 3-lobed, the lobes with 1 cell and 1 ovule. Fruit 1- rarely 2-coccos, indehiscent, oblong or globose, echinate, tubercled or smooth. Seed ellipsoid or globose, covered by a pulpy arillus; cotyledons fleshy, not folded.—Distr. About twenty species chiefly Malayan.

Besides the ten species described below, there are in the Calcutta Herbarium specimens of six other species which I am unable to identify with any published species but which, for want either of flowers or of fruit, I am unable to describe.

Leaflets quite glabrous on both surfaces.

Fruit rugulose but not at all spiny.

Leaflets elliptic, fruit gibbous at the base 1. N. glabrum.

Leaflets oblong or ovate-lanceolate, fruit not gibbous at the base ... ... 2. N. Longana.

Fruit with short glabrous spines ... 3. N. rubescens.

Fruit with long sub-compressed puberulous flexuose stout setae ... ... 4. N. lappaceum.

Leaflets glabrous on the upper surface, sub-glaucous and minutely puberulous on the lower surface, never rusty; fruit covered with stout woody spines.

Petals 5... ... ... ... 5. N. costatum.

Petals 0.

Leaflets with 9 to 13 pairs of main nerves 6. N. chryseum.

Leaflets with 16 to 24 pairs of main nerves 7. N. hamulatum.

Leaflets glabrous on the upper surface, the lower surface more or less rusty-puberulous or pubescent.

Petals 0; fruit densely covered with flexuose compressed soft spines ... ... ... 8. N. ophiodes.

Petals 5.

Leaflets oblong, rarely obovate-oblong; fruit densely covered with flexuose compressed soft spines ... ... ... 9. N. eriopetalum.

Leaflets elliptic, fruit slightly tubercled or almost smooth ... ... ... 10. N. malaiense.

Doubtful species ... ... ... 11. N. suberuginseum.

1. Nepheleium glabrum, Noronha in Batav. Genootsch. Nerh. V, 80. A tree 60 to 80 feet high; young branches glabrous. Leaves 7 to 11 in. long; leaflets 4 to 6, coriaceous, elliptic, acute or very shortly and
bluntly acuminated, entire, the base cuneate: both surfaces glabrous and reticulate; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading and curving upwards; length 3 to 4½ in., breadth 1½ to 2½ in., petiolules 4 to 6 in. **Panicles** shorter than the leaves, formed of several slender puberalous raceme-like branches bearing the flowers in few-flowered cymes. **Flowers** less than 1 in. in diam., dioecious. **Male flower**: sepals 5, rotund, pubescent; petals 0; stamens 6 or 7, the filaments pubescent, exserted; the **ovary** rudimentary. **Female flower**: calyx 5-toothed, pubescent; stamens not exserted, the filaments very short; ovary obovate-oblong, 1-celled (the other cell aborted) rugulose, pubescent; the style from the base of one side of it, recurved at the apex, not bifid. **Fruit** narrowly oblong or clavate, slightly gibbous at the base, sub-glabrous, rugulose but not echinate, 1 in. or more in length, and 6 or 7 in. broad. Reinv. in Blume’s Cat. Hort. Bot. Bogor.; Hassk. Pl. Jav. Rar. 290; Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 687. *Euphoria glabra*, Bl. Bijdr. 233. *Nephelium Maingayi*, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 688. *N. lappaceum*, Linn. var. *glabrum*, Bl. Radlkofer. über die Sapindace. Holländisch-Indiens, 73, 74.

Malacca: Griffith, Maingay, Derry, Nos. 60, 1171. Singapore: Ridley, Nos. 6210, 6212, 6531, 6070. Perak: Scortechini; King’s Collector, Nos. 1058, 3789, 5346, 10621.

This species differs from *N. lappaceum* in so many respects that I cannot at all agree in the view, even although it be held by so great a master of the order as Professor Radlkofner, that it is a mere variety of that species. The one-celled ovary, single style and stigma appear to me to distinguish it at once, not to mention the absence of setae on the ripe fruit and the more slender inflorescence and smaller flowers.

2. **Nephelium Longana**, Camb. in Mém. Mus. Par. XVIII, 30. A tree 30 to 40 feet high: young shoots rusty puberulous. **Leaves** 4 to 18 in. long, equally or unequally pinnate, the rachis rust Yap-puberulous when young afterwards glabrous: *leaflets* coniaceous, oblong or ovate-lanceolate sometimes slightly oblique, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate: both surfaces glabrous and reticulate, the lower glaucous: main nerves 10 to 14 pairs, spreading, rather prominent beneath; length 2½ to 7 in., breadth 1 to 2 in., petiolules 3 to 5 in. **Panicles** terminal and axillary, many-branched, puberulous; branches raceme-like, with ultimate lateral condensed cymes. **Flowers** pedicelled, about 1½ in. in diam. **Calyx** tomentose, deeply 5- to 6-lobed. **Petals** 5 or 6, linear-spathulate, pubescent, nearly as long as the calyx-lobes. **Stamens** 6 to 10, included in the female exserted in the male flowers, the filaments pilose towards the base; **anthers** short and glabrous. **Ovary** 2-3-lobed, tubercled. Fruit-lobe usually solitary by abortion, globular or (in var. *hypoleuca*) ovoid, the epicarp yellowish-red and muricate-areolate, when globose 5 to 75

In most of the Provinces, but probably cultivated.—Distrib. The Tropics generally.


Hiern reduces N. hypoleuca without recognising it as even a variety. Radlkoefer, on the other hand regards it as a distinct species. But beyond its oval fruit, I do not see how it differs from typical N. Longana, L., and I therefore treat it as a variety of the latter.

3. Nephelium rufescens, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 688. A tree 50 to 60 feet high: young branches cinereous-puberulous, soon becoming glabrous. Leaves 6 to 12 in. long: leaflets 6 to 10, coriaceous, narrowly oblong or lanceolate-oblong, shortly and bluntly acuminate, entire, the base cuneate or rounded; both surfaces quite glabrous and finely reticulate; main nerves 8 to 14 pairs, faint, spreading; length 2 to 5·5 in., breadth 7·5 to 1·65 in., petiolules 1·5 to 2·5 in. Panicles axillary or terminal; the branches racemose, puberulous. Flowers rather crowded, pedicellate, 2 in. in diam. Calyx with 5 deep ovate segments with broad bases and acute apices, pubescent. Petals 5, narrowly lanceolate, hairy. Disc small, glabrous: Stamens about 8, exserted, the anthers short and broad, the filaments pubescent. Ovary with 2 ovate lobes, villous, 2-celled; style stout, shortly divaricate at the apex. Fruit with usually only one narrowly-ellipsoid stoutly-echinate glabrous lobe 1·25 in. long and ½ in. in diam.: the spines short and hollow, compressed and glabrous. Radlk. Sapind. Holl.-Ind. 76. Euphoria Litchi, Wall. Cat. 8048 G. and H.
436 G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. [No. 3,


In all the Provinces except the Nicobars and Andamans: often cultivated for its fruit which is known as the Ram Boutan.

5. Nephelium costatum, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 688. A tree 50 to 60 feet high: young branches puberulous, slightly lenticellate. Leaves 6 to 12 in. long, equally pinnate: leaflets 4 to 10, coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to elliptic, the apex sub-acute or shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base slightly narrowed but rounded, upper surface glabrous, the lower minutely puberulous near the nerves but becoming glabrescent, sub-glaucous; main nerves 10 to 18 pairs, spreading, prominent beneath; length 2:75 to 5:5 in., breadth 1:25 to 1:75 in., peti-olules 25 in. Panicles usually 3 or 4 together, mostly axillary, 4 to 6 in. long, puberulous, the branches short, racemose. Flowers 2 in. in diam., pedicelled, in short cymules. Sepals 5, sub-rotund, thick, minutely tomentose outside and pubescent inside. Petals 5, much smaller than the sepals, spathulate, villous. Disc large, flat, glabrous. Stamens 8 to 12, exserted, the filaments hairy at the base, the anthers glabrous. Ovary broadly ovate, 2-lobed, covered with course villi; style short, stout, simple. Fruit of two or usually of only one sub-globular lobe densely covered with long stout curved puberu-
lous blunt setae, diam. (when not quite ripe and to the ends of the setae) .75 in. Radlkofe Sapind. Holl.-Ind. 76.


6. Nephelium chrysea, Blume. Rumphia, III, 105. A tree 30 to 50 feet high: young branches puberulous or glabrescent. Leaves 6 to 12 in. long; their rachises slender, cinereous-puberulous: leaflets 4 to 8, sub-coriaceous, oblong to elliptic-oblong, shortly and often rather bluntly acuminate; the base much narrowed and sometimes oblique; upper surface glabrous and shining, the lower sub-glaucescent and sparsely puberulous; main nerves 9 to 13 pairs, spreading and curving: length 2.5 to 5 in., breadth 1.25 to 1.75 in., petiolules 1.5 in. Panicles axillary, solitary or several together, 3 to 4 in. long, with few raceme-like branches; the flowers shortly pedicelled and in small clusters, 1.5 in. in diam. Calyx deeply cut into 5 or 6 broadly-oblong blunt teeth, minutely tomentose. Petals 0. Stamens 7 or 8, exserted or not; the anthers broadly ovate, sparsely pubescent; the filaments short, pubescent. Disc sub-glabrous, sulcate. Ovary compressed, reniform, bilobed, rusty-puberulous; the style stout, pubescent, longer than the ovary, bifid at the apex, the lobes recurved. Fruit usually 1-lobed, sub-globose, densely covered with conical compressed striate woody spines, diam. to the tips of the spines about 2 in.: seed with a large succulent aril.


7. Nephelium hamulatum, Radlk. üb. Sapind. Holl.-Ind. 78. A tree; young branches rusty-puberulous. Leaves 10 to 15 in. long, their rachises rusty-puberulous: leaflets 6 to 10, oblong, shortly acuminate, rarely acute, the base cuneate; upper surface minutely reticulate and glabrous except the puberulous midrib; the lower sub-glaucescent, covered with very minute pale pubescence, the 16 to 24 pairs of spreading nerves rusty-puberulous and very prominent; length 2.5 to 4.5 in., breadth 1 to 1.75 in., petiolules 1.5 in. Panicles terminal or axillary, 4 to 6 in. long; the branches few, slender and raceme-like, densely tomentose. Flowers 1 in. in diam., numerous, in small cymules, on pedicels a little longer than themselves. Calyx tomentose outside, deeply divided into 4 broad rather unequal blunt segments. Petals 0. Stamens 6 or 7, exserted, the anthers broadly-ovate and sub-glaucescent, the filaments long and pubescent. Ovary 2-lobed, rusty-villous. Fruit with only a single lobe developed, ovoid, densely covered with stout rusty-puberulous woody spines with broad slightly compressed sub-glabrous bulbous bases, nearly 1.5 in. long to the tips of the spines, and 1 in. or more in diam.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 450; Derry, Nos. 1094, 1304, 1882.

J. II. 56
8. *Nephelium ophiodes*, Radlk. Sapind. Holl.-Ind. 78. A tree 50 to 80 feet high: young branches rusty-puberulous. *Leaves* 12 to 18 in. long, their rachises 3-angled; *leaflets* 6 to 10, very coriaceous, oblong, rarely elliptic-oblong, very shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base slightly narrowed and oblique; upper surface glabrous, the lower minutely scaly and rusty-puberulous; main nerves 15 to 18 pairs, spreading and curving upwards, slightly depressed on the upper bold and prominent on the lower surface; length 6 to 8 in., breadth 2 to 2½ in., petiolules 2 to 2½ in. *Panicles* axillary or terminal, sometimes pedunculate, 8 to 16 in. long, much branched, rusty-tomentose. *Flowers* 1½ in. in diam., shortly pedicelled. *Calyx* tomentose, deeply divided into 5 or 6 broadly triangular acute lobes. *Petals* 6. *Disc* glabrous. *Stamens* 6 to 8, slightly if at all exserted: *filaments* subulate, pubescent; *anthers* short and puberulous. *Ovary* abortive on one side, broadly ovoid, densely setose-pubescent, 1-celled. *Fruit* with only one lobe developed, oblong-ovoid, densely covered with long flexuose puberulous setae, 1½ in. long and 1 in. in diam. *N. eriopetalum*, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 689 (in part).

Malacca: Maingay, No. 453. Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 5481, 7140.

9. *Nephelium eriopetalum*, Miq. in Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 508. A large tree: the young parts, the rachises of the leaves, the under surfaces of the leaflets and the inflorescence minutely rusty- or fulvous-tomentose or pubescent. *Leaves* 12 to 24 in. long: *leaflets* 6 to 10, thickly coriaceous, oblong, rarely obovate-oblong, sub-acute, slightly narrowed to the rounded or cuneate base: upper surface glabrous and shining except the tomentose midrib; the lower brown, tomentose or pubescent, with the 16 to 24 pairs of spreading main nerves and the transverse reticulations prominent; length 4 to 12 in., breadth 1½ to 4 in., petiolules 2½ to 3½ in., tomentose, stout. *Racemes* in small clusters in the leaf-axils, pendent, 4 to 10 in. long (longer in fruit); the flowers in glomerruli, shortly pedicelled, 2½ in. in diam. *Calyx* with 5 deep triangular sub-acute spreading teeth, pubescent externally, glabrescent internally. *Petals* 5 or fewer, oblong and blunt, or subspathulate, much narrower than the calyx-teeth, pubescent. *Disc* lobulate, pubescent. *Stamens* about 10, not exserted, anther oblong, filament short, both sparsely pubescent. *Ovary* slightly compressed, 2-lobed, rusty-setose: *styles* 2, longer than the ovary, pubescent, divaricating, recurved. *Fruit* ovoid, densely covered with flexuose compressed puberulous soft spines, about 2 in. long (measured to the ends of the spines) and about 1½ in. in diam. Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 689.

1896.] G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. 439

10. *NepheUem Malaiense*, Griff. Notul. IV, 549. A tree; young branches with much scurfy tawny minute pubescence and elongated leucites in rows. *Leaves* 10 to 14 in. long, their rachises angled and covered with minute tawny scurfy tomentum; *leaflets* 6 to 8, sub-opposite, thinly coriaceous, usually elliptic, sometimes elliptic-oblong, shortly cuspitate, very slightly narrowed to the rounded slightly oblique base; upper surface glabrous, the lower with small hairs on the nerves and prominent reticulations; main nerves 15 to 18 pairs, spreading; length 3-5 to 5 in., breadth 2 to 2.5 in.; petiolules '15 in., tomentose. *Panicles* terminal, minutely rusty-glandular-tomentose, 6 to 9 in. long, branches rather numerous. *Flowers* in fascicles on the raceme-like branches, shortly pedicelled, '25 in. in diam. *Calyx* pubescent, with 5 deep ovate-rotund obtuse lobes. *Petals* 5, about as long as the calyx-lobes but narrower, ovobate, villous inside. *Stamens* 8, short, scarcely exserted; *anthers* glabrous, shorter than the filaments. *Ovary* 2-lobed, rusty-setose, the style about as long as the ovary; the *stigma* capitatum, 2-lobed. *Fruit* (*fructus* Hiern) slightly tubercled or almost smooth, globose, '65 to '75 in. in diam. *Seed* globular, its arillus fleshy.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 999; Maingay, No. 455.

I have not seen the fruit of this, and the description above given is copied from Hiern.

Doubtful species.

11. *NepheUem Sufferugineum*, Radlk. üb. Sapind. Holland.-Ind, 77. A tree: young branches minutely rusty-tomentose. *Leaves* 6 to 8 in. long, the rachises puberulous: *leaflets* 2 pairs, thinly coriaceous, elliptic or ovobate-elliptic, sub-acute, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous and minutely reticulate, the lower minutely densely adpressed-puberulous; main nerves 9 to 11 pairs, ascending, rather straight, prominent on the lower surface; length 2-75 to 4 in., breadth 1-75 to 2-25 in., petiolules '2 in. *Panicles* about as long or shorter than the leaves, crowded, axillary, rusty-pubescent, their branches racemose. *Flowers* '2 in. in diam., shortly pedicelled. *Calyx* rusty-tomentose, deeply cut into 5 broadly ovate sub-acute lobes. *Petals* 0. *Disc* glabrous. *Stamens* about 8, the anthers glabrous, the filaments subulate and hairy. *Ovary* not lobed, sub-globular, rusty-pubescent, much shorter than the simple sub-glabrous style.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1000.

I have not seen fruit of this; but Radlkofer describes it as follows:

—"fructus aculeis brevioribus e basi obconica filiformibus hamato-cuvatibus glabris laxius muricatis." The fruit thus attributed to the species is however not attached to the branches in Griffith's specimens,
which are the only ones known. It is therefore doubtful whether they really belong to the former which, but for the pubescence on the under surface of the leaves, might belong to *N. glabrum*, Noronha.


Tall trees. *Leaves* alternate, pinnate; leaflets subopposite, entire or serrate (the lowest pair usually stipuliform). *Racemes* simple or panicled, elongated, slender. *Flowers* regular, polygamous, fascicled, small, shorter than their pedicels. *Calyx* cup-shaped, 5-4-fid, valvate in bud. *Petals* 5-4, small, usually without scales. *Calyx* and *leaflets* quite glabrous, *inflorescence* subglabrous...

... 1. *P. macrocarpa*.

Calyx always pubescent, leaflets glabrous or pubescent; *inflorescence* puberulous or pubescent.

*Leaves* 12 to 24 in. long ... ... 2. *P. pinnata*.

*Leaves* 3 to 8 in. long

Leaflets ob lanceolate, caudate-acuminate; petals oblong, much longer than the calyx; panicles much longer than the leaves ... 3. *P. gracilis*.

Leaflets oblong or oblong-ob lanceolate, not caudate-acuminate; petals often absent, if present rotund and not much exceeding the calyx; panicles not longer than the leaves 4. *P. alnifolia*.

1. *Pometia macrocarpa*, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, Vol. XLIV, pt. II, (1875), p. 205. A glabrous tree; *leaves* 9 to 12 in. long, the rachises glabrous and the petioles thickened at the base: *leaflets* coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, slightly unequal-sided, shortly acuminate, the edges with remote glandular teeth, the base rounded; both surfaces quite glabrous, the lower paler and with the reticulations distinct, the midrib prominent on both; main nerves 15 to 18 pairs, spreading, depressed on the upper, prominent on the lower surface; length 4-5 to 6 in., breadth 1-75 to 2 in.; petiolules 2 in., stout. *Panicles* axillary, about as long as the leaves, with several sub-glabrous racemoid branches bearing the flowers in cymules. *Flowers* 1 in. in diam., on glabrous pedicels twice as long as themselves, *Calyx* glabrous, 5-lobed. *Petal*
0. Stamens 5; anthers broadly ovate, glabrous; filaments pubescent and thickened towards the base. Ovary sparsely pubescent, 2-lobed. Fruit ovoid, glabrous, 1½ to 2 in. long; the pericarp thick, spongy inside. Seed single with a short arillus. Radlk. üb. Sapind. Holl.-Ind. No. 82.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 463.

A species known only by Maingay's scanty and imperfect specimens.

2. Pometia pinnata, Forst. Char. Gen. 110. A tree 30 to 50 feet high; young branches puberulous or glabrescent. Leaves 12 to 36 in. long, equally pinnate, the rachises angled, the petioles swollen at the base, glabrous or glabrescent; leaflets 4 to 12 pairs, sub-opposite, thinly coriaceous, oblong or oblanceolate-oblong, acute or shortly acuminate, the edges coarsely and remotely serrate, the base rounded sub-cordate or cuneate; the lower leaflets smaller than the upper: the lowest very small, sub-rotund, and sometimes less than 1 in. long: the upper varying in length from 4 to 12 in. and in breadth from 1.75 to 4 in.; petiolules 15 in., stout: both surfaces glabrous or puberulous, often pubescent on the midrib and nerves, the reticulations minute; main nerves numerous, parallel, prominent beneath. Panicles axillary or terminal, spreading, puberulous, shorter than the leaves, their branches spreading and often with auricled bracts at their bases. Flowers numerous, pedicellate, 1 in. in diam., polygamous. Calyx pubescent, deeply divided into 4 or 5 triangular teeth. Petals 4 or 5, small, glabrous or slightly pubescent, without a basal scale. Disc fleshy, lobed, glabrous. Stamens 5 or 6, the anthers glabrous, the filaments subulate and puberulous. Ovary obcordate, bilobed: style longer than the ovary, bifid at the apex. Fruit usually reduced to a single lobe, ellipsoid, blunt, glabrous, 1-seeded, variable in size; length from 1.75 to 1.25 in.; diam. from 5 to 8 in. P. tomentosa, Kurz Andaman Report, ed. 2, p. 34; For. Flora Burma, I, 295; Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 691. Irina glabra, Blume Bijdr. 230; Rumphia, III, 113; Hassk. Pl. Jav. Rat. 284; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, 558. Irina diplocardia, Blume Rumphia, III, 115. Pometia eximia, Bedd. Fl. Sylv. t. 157. Ecremanthus eximius, Thwaites in Hook. Kew Journ. VII, 272, t. 9. Nepheleium eximium, Thwaites Enum. 57.—Rumph. Herb. Amboin. III, 31, t. 17.


3. Pometia gracilis, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 50 feet high; the branches slender, drooping, the youngest cinereous-puberulous, minutely lenticellate. Leaves 5 to 8 in. long, their rachises minutely rusty-pubescent; leaflets 5 to 8, opposite, membranous, the upper ones the
largest and oblancoolate, the lower often oblong; all caudate-acuminate, the edges with small remote glandular teeth; the base much narrowed in the upper leaflets oblique and rather rounded in the lower; upper surface reticulate, shining, glabrous except the pubescent midrib, the lower reticulate and glabrous but pubescent on the midrib and nerves; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1 to 1·6 in.; petiolules c1 in. or less, pubescent. Panicles much longer than the leaves, axillary or terminal, slender, with a few raceme-like branches bearing the flowers in small uniparous lateral cymules. Flowers '05 in. in diam. Calyx campanulate, deeply divided into 5 ovate sub-acute pubescent teeth. Petals 5, longer than the calyx, oblong, truncate, pubescent inside. Stamens 5, exserted, the anthers broadly ovate, glabrous: filaments long, pubescent and thickened at the base. Disc capular, fleshy, glabrous. Ovary bilobed, rusty-pubescent; style short, glabrous. Fruit with 2 or more often with 1 ellipsoid glabrous shining lobe, '75 in. long and '5 in. in diam.

Perak: King's Collectors, Nos. 3479, 3607, 3781, 4514, 7255; Wray, No. 2912. Singapore: Ridley, No. 6373.

This differs from P. alnifolia in having its leaflets caudate-acuminate at the apex and much more narrowed at the base, and in the midribs and nerves on the lower surface being pubescent as well as the midrib on the upper. The panicles are besides very much longer, and the flowers have longer pedicels than in P. alnifolia; while the petals, which seem to be always present, much exceed the calyx-lobes.

4. Pometia alnifolia, Radlk. über Sapind. Holl.-Ind. 30. A tree 50 to 70 feet high: young branches pubescent, reddish when young. Leaves 3 to 8 in. long, equally or unequally pinnate, the rachises slender and pubescent, the petiole not swollen at the base but often with a minute stipule-like leaflet. Leaflets 6 to 9, opposite or alternate, oblong or oblancoolate-oblong, sub-coriaceous, shortly acuminate, the edges with remote minute glandular teeth, slightly narrowed to the rounded or cuneate base; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower pale and with a few scattered hairs; main nerves spreading, numerous, parallel, prominent below, length of the upper leaflets 3 or 4 in., breadth '9 to 1:25 in., the lower leaflets smaller and the lowest of all minute. Panicles terminal, axillary, minutely tomentose, about as long as the leaves, with a few racemoid branches bearing the flowers in lateral cymules. Flowers less than '1 in. in diam.; bracts linear, pubescent, pedicels short. Calyx with 5 deep valvate puberulous triangular segments. Petals 5, usually shorter than the calyx, sub-rotund, villous at the apex inside, or absent. Stamens 5, slightly exserted, the anthers short, the filaments glabrous. Disc cupular, fleshy, glabrous,
Ovary obcordate, 2-lobed, pubescent, style glabrous. Fruit usually with only one properly developed lobe (the other sub-aborted) oval and blunt, or sub-globose, glabrous, 1 in. long and '5 in. in diam.; when globular '5 to '6 in. in diam. *Iriua alnifolia,* Blume Rumphia III, 117.

Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 3790, 6949, 7774, 7983, 8212; Scortechini, No. 113; Wray, No. 1336. Singapore: Ridley, 6372. Penang: Curtis, No. 1600.

A species with much smaller leaves leaflets and inflorescence than *P. pinnata,* Forst. Miquel (Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. 2, 558) reduces it to *T. tomentosa,* Bl. which is in my opinion doubtfully distinct from *T. giabra,* Blume. But *P. alnifolia* appears to me a perfectly good distinct species recognisable at a glance from every form of *P. pinnata,* Forst.

Besides the preceding there are in the Herbarium Calcutta two species of *Pometia* which, for want of complete material, I do not describe. One of these is from Penang (Curtis, No. 1668). It has entire leaflets somewhat like those of *P. alnifolia* and globular fruit. Flowers are quite wanting. For it I propose the name *P. Curtisii.* The other is from Negri Sembilan, communicated by Mr. H. N. Ridley. It also has leaflets somewhat like those of *P. alnifolia,* but broader and with entire undulate edges. The inflorescence and flowers are quite glabrous. Fruit is wanting. To this I have given the MSS. name *P. Ridleyi.*

11. *Gucia,* Cav.

Erect shrubs or trees. Leaves alternate, exstipulate; leaflets 1 to 6 (rarely 10) pairs; more or less lanceolate, oblique, entire, often coriaceous. Flowers in simple or branched racemes, axillary or from the axils of fallen leaves, sub-globose in bud. Sepals 5, ovate-rotund, thick, concave, imbricate in 2 rows, pubescent at the edges. Petals 5, each with 2 pectinate scales. Disc entire, annular, or semilunar, or crescentic. Stamens 8. Ovary 3-angled, with a single curved style and 3-lobed stigma. Fruit sessile or pedicelled, obliquely obcordate, boldly 3-winged, glabrous, the interior of the pericarp cartilaginous. Seeds wholly or partly enveloped in a thin arillus with 2 flexnose appendages. Cotyledons fleshy and oily, the inner obliquely conduplicate; the radicle inferior.—Distrib. About 33 species Malayan and Australian.

Rachises of the leaves narrowly winged ... 1. *G. pleuropteris.*

Rachises of the leaves terete

Leaflets glabrous on both surfaces ... 2. *G. squamosa.*

Leaflets sparsely pubescent on the upper, pubescent on the lower surface... ... 3. *G. fuscidula.*

Leaflets densely tomentose on the lower surface ... 4. *G. pubescent.*


2. Guioa squamosa, Radlk. in Sitzb. Bayer. Akad. Math. Phys. IX (1879), p. 609. A slender tree from 20 to 30 feet high; young branches rusty-puberulous, dark-coloured when dry. Leaves 6 to 10 in. long, sometimes foveolate or punctate beneath; leaflets 4 to 8 pairs, lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, sub-falcate, the base narrowed and oblique; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, rather distinct beneath, curving, the secondary nerves and reticulations distinct. Panicles racemose-like, 2 or 3 in. long, almost glabrous. Fruit 1 in. across, the wings broad, subundulate, suddenly narrowed to a short stout pseudo-stalk; the style persistent, broad at the base; pedicel ~25 in. long. Cupania regularis, Kurz (not of Blume) Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, Vol. XLIV, pt. 11 (1875), 188. Cupania gli-bruta, Hiern (not of Kurz), Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 676. Sapindus squamosus, Wall. (not of Roxb.) and Cat. No. 8097; “Conuraceae?” Wall. Cat. 8550.


Var. glabrescens, Leaflets, except the midrib, almost glabrous.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1714.


12. Trigonachras, Radlk.

Trees with pinnate 5- to 10-jugate narrowly lanceolate somewhat falcate entire eglandular leaflets. Panicles racemose, terminal or axillary. Calyx small, cupular, with 5 spreading imbricate segments. Petals 5, each with 2 pectinate scales. Disc entire, swollen, annular. Stamens 8. Fruit large, clavate-pyriform, the pericarp thick, crustaceous, bluntly 3-angled, minutely tomentose, 3-celled, usually (by abortion) only 1-seeded. Seed pyriform-ovoid, exarillate.

in. long; their rachises terete, glabrous; leaflets 11 to 15, narrowly oblong-lanceolate, shining on both surfaces: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, faint, spreading; length 2 to 3.5 in., breadth 6 to 8 in., petiolules 2 in. Racemes paniculate, erect, terminal or axillary, tawny-tomentose, the flowers on long tomentose bracteole pedicels. Calyx tomentose externally. Stamens long-exserted, the filaments hairy. Fruit apiculate, nearly 2 in. long and 1.2 in. in diam. Cupania acula, Hiern in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 676. Sapindacea, Wall. Cat. 9036.


13. Arytera, Blume.

Shrubs or trees with pinnate 1-5-jugate leaves: the leaflets elliptic or lanceolate, entire, sometimes foveolate in the nerve-axils underneath. Panicles axillary or terminal. Calyx small, cupular; the sepals 5, imbricate. Petals 5, each with 2 pectinate basal scales. Disc entire, annular. Stamens 8. Fruit 2- to 3-celled, shortly stipitate, lobed; the lobes elliptic, obcordate or obovate, always divaricate: the pericarp fleshy outside, sclerenchymatous inside. Seed entirely or almost entirely enveloped in an inappedunculate arilus; cotyledons thick, fleshy, superposed, radicle short.—Distrib. Malayan Archipelago and Peninsula, S. China and Australasia; about twenty species.


Var. major. A tree 30 to 70 feet high; leaflets with 12 to 14 pairs of nerves: lobes of fruit oblong, only slightly compressed.
Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 695, 885, 4456; Scortechini, No. 20; Wray, No. 316. Singapore: Ridley, No. 5995. Selangor: Ridley, No. 1609.

14. MISCHOCARPUS, Bl.

Trees with alternate exstipulate unequally pinnate leaves: leaflets 1 to 5 pairs, ovate-lanceolate or elliptic, entire, usually glabrous. Racemes axillary, simple or branched. Calyx small, cup-shaped, 5-partite, the segments imbricate. Petals 5, each with 2 large pectinate scales, or absent. Disc entire, annular. Stamens 8 or fewer. Fruit pyriform, blunt, 3-angled or 3-grooved, or smooth, pedicelled, rarely sessile, 3-celled; the pericarp thin, fleshy, sclerenchymatous inside. Seeds more or less completely enveloped in a thin arillus with 2 spur-like processes near its base. Cotyledons lying above each other, radicle short.—Distrib. About a dozen species, Malayan and Australasian.

Petals 5, minute, caducous ... ... 1. M. fuscescens. Petals 0.

Fruit truncately pyriform, boldly 3-angled ... 2. M. sundiacus.

Fruit pyriform, not truncate, not angled ... 3. M. sumatravanus.


2. MISCHOCARPUS SUNDIACUS, Blume Bijdr. 238; Rumphia III, 167. A tree 25 to 50 feet high; young branches slightly puberulous or glabrous. Leaves 6 to 10 in. long, equally or unequally pinnate; leaflets 3 to 6, elliptic-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acuminate, cuneate and sometimes slightly oblique, at the base: both surfaces glabrous, shining and very minutely reticulate; the lower paler, foveolate in the axils of the 8 to 10 pairs of faint ascending curving main nerves: length 2.5 to
M. fuscescens. It has, however, a less pubescent inflorescence, three petals are often present in the flowers and the fruit is sharply 3-angled. The young branches in this are puberulous whereas those of M. fuscescens are quite glabrous.

The fruit of this white young is sharply 3-angled; but as it ripens the angles become obliterated and it closely resembles that of M. Sumatranus and M. fuscescens. This species may, however, be distinguished from these by its smaller leaflets with fewer nerves.

3. Mischocarpus sumatranus, Blume, Rumphia III, 168. A tree 30 to 50 feet high: all parts except the inflorescence glabrous. Leaves 5 to 12 in. long, with angled rachises : leaflets 4 to 8, elliptic-oblong, sub-acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces minutely reticulate and shining; main nerves 9 to 12 pairs, curved, the secondary almost as prominent; length 4 to 8 in., breadth 1-15 to 2-25 in., petiolules 2 to 25 in. Panicles as in M. fuscescens. Petals 0. Fruit pyriform, 3 in. in diam., not angled, pseudo-stalk shorter than the fruit and also than the pedicel, pedicel 2 in. Radlk. l. c. 646. Cupania sumatranus, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. II, 566; Hiern in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 678; Radlk l. c. 646. Molinacea ? Wall. Cat. 8092.

This species differs very little from M. fuscescens. It has, however, a less pubescent inflorescence, three petals are often present in the flowers and the fruit is sharply 3-angled. The young branches in this are puberulous whereas those of M. fuscescens are quite glabrous.

The fruit of this white young is sharply 3-angled; but as it ripens the angles become obliterated and it closely resembles that of M. Sumatranus and M. fuscescens. This species may, however, be distinguished from these by its smaller leaflets with fewer nerves.

3. Mischocarpus sumatranus, Blume, Rumphia III, 168. A tree 30 to 50 feet high: all parts except the inflorescence glabrous. Leaves 5 to 12 in. long, with angled rachises : leaflets 4 to 8, elliptic-oblong, sub-acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces minutely reticulate and shining; main nerves 9 to 12 pairs, curved, the secondary almost as prominent; length 4 to 8 in., breadth 1-15 to 2-25 in., petiolules 2 to 25 in. Panicles as in M. fuscescens. Petals 0. Fruit pyriform, 3 in. in diam., not angled, pseudo-stalk shorter than the fruit and also than the pedicel, pedicel 2 in. Radlk. l. c. 646. Cupania sumatranus, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. II, 566; Hiern in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 678.

Perak: Scortechini, Nos. 97, 484; King's Collector, Nos. 3933, 5278, 5391, 5397, 5727, 8307, 8329, 8374, 8403.

This is very closely allied to M. fuscescens which differs in having 5 minute caduceous petals. In all other respects the two agree; and, in my own opinion they ought not both to rank as species. I keep both up however out of deference to Radlkofer whose monograph is a signal example of careful work.

15. Lepidopetalum, Blume.

Small trees with 2- to 4-jugate pinnate leaves, the leaflets ovate-lanceolate, entire. Racemes axillary, a few inches long, or thyrsiform. Sepals 4, united at the base, valvate. Petals 4, smaller than the sepals,
each with one large scale connate to its margins. Stamens 8, the
filaments glabrous. Ovary 2-celled, with a solitary ovule in each cell.
Fruit capsular, coriaceous, obovate, compressed, 2-celled, reddish-brown
when ripe, pericarp fleshy, the endocarp bright scarlet. Seed black
with a mucilaginous coating and a basilar pink fleshy cupular arillus.—
Distrib. 6 species from the Nicobars, Sumatra, Philippines and New
Guinea.

A small tree: young branches puberulous, soon becoming glabrous.
Leaves 6 to 12 in. long; leaflets 2 to 10, sub-alternate, oblong or ovate-
oblong, sub-acuminate, the base rounded or cuneate, both surfaces quite
5 glutinous and finely reticulate; main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, bold beneath,
spreading: length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1.15 to 2 in., petiolules .15 in.
Racemes under 2 in. long. Flower-buds oval, pointed; sepals lanceolate.
Petals less than a third of the size of the sepals and alternate with
them. Stamens short, inserted at the base of the ovary, filaments
5 glutinous; anthers hirsute, oblong. Capsule not lobed, coriaceous, com-
pressed, obovate, glabrous outside, hairy inside, minutely apiculate,
1.25 in. long and about 8 in. broad, pedicel .25 in. long. Seed solitary,
black; arillus pale pink or white, viscid. Oupania Jackiana, Hiern in

Nicobar Islands; Jack, Kurz, Prain. Batti Malv, Prain.

Dr. Prain has given in the Journal above quoted an excellent ac-
count from the living plant of this previously little known species, and
from his description mine is largely taken.


Trees with alternate exstipulate unequally pinnate leaves: leaflets
opposite or sub-opposite. Flowers panicled, regular, hermaphrodite (or
polygamous?) 4-6-merous. Calyx deeply lobed, the lobes slightly im-
bricate. Petals usually 5, small, each bearing a single scutiform scale
larger than itself (the two forming a pouch). Disc deeply excavated,
two. Stamens 6 to 10, the filaments subulate, glabrous; the anthers
short, 2-celled, basifixed. Ovary 3-celled, obtusely 3-angled. Fruit a
ligneous 3-valved capsule, externally tubercled, lobulate or spinose,
imperfectly 3-celled, 1- to 3-seeded. Seed large, angled, partly covered
by a thin arillus. Cotyledons fleshy, oily, conduplicate.—Distrib.
Malaya and Burma, 3 or 4 species.

Leaflets entire, fruit lobulate ...
Leaflets serrate, fruit echinate ...

Hiern's genus Scypophetalum (1875) is exactly the same as Para-
nephelium which dates from 1860. Miquel's genus Mildea (published in 1867), appears also to be reducible to this. The still older genus of Compositae bearing the name Paranephelium, Poepp. et. Endl. dates from 1842: but it has been found to be reducible to Liabum, Adans.

1. Paranephelium nitidum, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 60 feet high: young branches slender, terete, glabrous, lenticellate. Leaves 15 to 18 in. long, their rachises grooved: leaflets 5 to 9, coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblong-ob lanceolate, bluntly acuminate, entire, much narrowed to the base; both surfaces glabrous and shining; main nerves 14 to 16 pairs, curving, slightly prominent beneath; length 4-5 to 6-5 in., breadth 1-5 to 1-75 in., petiolules 25 in. Panicles axillary, 3 or 4 in. long, few-branched, very lax; the ultimate branchlets few-flowered, cymulose. Flowers 2 in. in diam., the style long-projecting, ovary rusty-pilose; stigmas 3, short, recurved. Fruit woody, depressed-globular, the surface deeply and irregularly lobulate, shortly apiculate, covered with brown scurf, 3-seeded; depth 0.75 in., breadth 1 in. (unripe).

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 7410, 7416.

2. Paranephelium macrophyllum, King n. sp. A tree 20 to 40 feet high: all parts except the inflorescence glabrous. Leaves 18 to 30 in. long, the rachises terete; leaflets 5 to 9, sub-opposite, coriaceous, oblong, shortly and abruptly cuspidate, the edges with few remote serrations, cuneate at the base; main nerves 18 to 25 pairs, spreading, depressed on the upper and prominent on the lower surface; length 6 to 15 in., breadth 2-5 to 4-5 in.; petiolules 35 in., stout. Panicles pubescent, axillary, erect, few-branched, about 12 in. long, the ultimate branchlets cymose. Flowers 2 in. in diam. Stamens 8, inserted on the edge of the cupular glabrous lobulate disc. Ovary sub-globular, rusty-pilose. Fruit globular, woody, the whole surface covered with thick spines, 3-celled, 1-3-seeded; diam. to end of spines 1 to 1.5 in. (unripe).

Perak: Scortechini; King's Collector, Nos. 3157, 3204, 6436, 7027; Wray, No. 2675.

17. Dodonea, Linnae.

Shrubs rarely trees. Leaves simple (in the only Malayan species) alternate, exstipulate. Inflorescence lateral and terminal. Flowers polygamous, inconspicuous, Sepals 5-2, imbricated or valvate. Petals 0. Stamens 10-5, usually 8, inserted on the outer side of the disc; filaments short; anthers linear, oblong. Disc obsolete in the male flower, small in the female. Ovary 3-6-sided and -celled; style 3-6-sided, its apex 3-6-cleft. Ovules 2 together, collateral or superposed. Capsule compressed, membranous, septicidally 2-valved; valves winged at the

Erect trees. Leaves alternate, exstipulate, pinnate; leaflets alternate, entire, acuminate, sub-glabrous. Flowers dioecious or polygamous, in racemes or panicles, regular. Sepals 4–5, erect, equal, imbricated. Petals 4–5, narrowly obovate, exceeding the calyx, sometimes clawed, without either glands or scales, but sometimes with inflected lobes at the base of the lamina. Stamens 5–8, inserted within the obscure disc. Ovary pubescent, ellipsoidal or oblong, 2-celled; ovules usually 2 together, superposed. Style elongated; stigma linear, usually more or less twisted. Capsule coriaceous, inflated, 2-lobed, 2-celled, loculicidally 2-valved; cells 1–2-seeded. Seeds sub-globose, exalbuminous, usually arillate.—Distrib. About 6 species, tropical Asiatic, Australian and Madagascan.

Harpullia copanioides, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 86; Fl. Ind. ed.

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 1015, 7074; Scortechini. Andamans: King's Collector.

19. Turpinia, Vent.

Trees or shrubs with glabrous and shining leaves, and smooth terete branches. Leaves opposite, stipulate, usually odd-pinnate; leaflets opposite, stipellate, serrulate, sub-coriaceous. Panicles terminal and axillary; flowers small, regular, hermaphrodite. Calyx 5-partite, imbricated. Petals 5, imbricated. Stamens 5, inserted outside the lobed or crenulate raised disc; filaments flattened; anthers short. Ovary sessile, 3-lobed and -celled; styles 3, combined or distinct; stigmas sub-capitate; ovules 2 together or more and then in two rows. Fruit sub-globose, indehiscent, 3-celled. Seeds angular; testa hard, shining; hilum large; albumen fleshy; aril 0. Embryo straight.—Distrib. About ten species in sub-tropical Asia and America.

Turpinia pomiferaea, DC. Prod. II, 3. A tree 30 to 40 feet high, all parts glabrous. Leaves stipulate, 8 to 15 in. long, mostly unequally pinnate; leaflets 5 to 10, thinly coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the edges serrate, the base cuneate; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, remote, ascending; length 2-5 to 8 in., breadth 1 to 3 in., petiolules of the lateral leaflets 25 to 35 in., of the terminal one varying from 1 to 2 in.; stipules interpetiolar or triangular, caducous. Panicles spreading, shorter than the leaves; the branches diverging, brac-

Perak: King's Collector, No. 4243.—Distrib. Java, Sumatra. British India.


In all the provinces except the Andamans and Nicobars.

This is the common form in the Malayan Provinces.

Order XXXV.—SABIACEAE.

Climbing or erect shrubs or erect trees, glabrous or with simple hairs. Leaves alternate, exstipulate, simple or compound. Flowers small or minute, hermaphrodite or polygamous, usually panicled. Calyx 4-5-partite, imbricate. Petals 4-5, equal or unequal, opposite or alternate with the sepals, imbricate. Disc usually small, annular. Stamens 4-5, opposite the petals, inserted at the base of or on the disc, all perfect or two only perfect and three without anthers; filaments clavate, flattened or subulate; anthers didymous, cells distant bursting transversely or by a deciduous cap. Ovary 2-3-celled, compressed or 2-3-lobed; styles 2-3, free or connate, or 0, stigmas punctiform; ovules 1-2 in each cell. Ripe carpels 1-2, dry or fleshy, indehiscent. Seeds compressed or globose, basilar, hilum broad, testa membranous or coriaceous, albumen 0; embryo various, cotyledons often contorted, radicle deflexed. Distrib. A small chiefly Indian order, with 4 genera and about 35 species. J. ii. 58
Stamens 4–5, all perfect and equal ... ... 1. SABIA.
Stamens 5, very unequal ... ... 2. MELIOSMA.

1. SABIA, Coleb.

Climbing or sarmentose shrubs; branches with the bud-scales persistent at their bases. Leaves quite entire. Flowers axillary, solitary, cymose or panicked, usually hermaphrodite, 2-bracteate; bracts, calyx, corolla, stamens and carpels all opposite. Calyx 4–5-partite. Petals 4–5, with transparent lines, green, purplish or yellow. Disc annular, 4–5-lobed. Stamens 4–5, inserted at the base of the disc; anthers extrorse or introrse. Carpels 2, rarely 3, cohering slightly; styles 2, erect, terminal, cohering slightly; ovules 2 in each carpel, collateral or superposed, horizontal. Ripe-carpels 1 or 2, gibbous, with a sub-basal style, dry or drupaceous. Seed reniform, testa coriaceous, dotted; embryo curved, cotyledons straight or incurved, flat, rugose or undulate, radicle cylindric.—Distrib. About 16 species, natives of tropical and temperate India.

Flowers solitary, axillary ... ... 1. S. sumatrana.
Flowers in racemes or panicles ... ... 2. S. limonacea.

1. SABIA SUMATRANA, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 370. A woody climber: young shoots with cinereous bark, sub-glabrous. Leaves ovate-lanceolate to elliptic, acuminate, entire, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous, the lower minutely puberulous and sub-lepidote; main nerves about 5 pairs, much curved, the reticulations wide; length 3·5 to 7 in., breadth 1·25 to 3·5 in., petiole 35 to 75 in. Peduncle solitary, axillary, 35 in. long (longer in fruit). Sepals broadly triangular, pubescent at the edges. Petals much longer than the sepals, lanceolate, glabrous. Stamens nearly as long as the petals, but shorter than the cylindric glabrous style. Fruit compressed, obliquely ovoid, glabrous, when ripe bright blue with dark spots. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. 2, 619.


2. SABIA LIMONACEA, Wall. Cat. 1000. A lofty climber: young branches slender, glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or lanceolate, acute or acuminate, entire; the base cuneate, rarely rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the upper shining and reticulate, the lower paler and tesselate-reticulate; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, curved, faint; length 2·5 to 6 in., breadth 1 to 1·75 in.; petiole 6 in. Flowers 15 in. in diam., in axillary or slightly supra-axillary racemes or racemoid panicles usually shorter than the leaves, glabrous; pedicels longer than the flowers. Sepals 5, green, oblong, blunt. Petals 5, larger than the sepals,
Gelastrina, M. main...

24. leaflets

Meliosma, leaves...

33. filament

Scortechini, M. lancifolia.

... ovules

... leaflets

hermaphrodite, the

pinnate

mixture

5

DisG

into

smaller

bifid

Distkib.

ing

5-9,

orbicular

stigma

sessile,

in

2-fid

Hook.

obovate.

America.

Leaves

leaves

Simple

Petals 5; flowers 05 in. in diam. ...

Petals 0; flowers 1 in. in diam. ...

Leaves pinnate.

Leaflets quite glabrous.

A shrub; leaves 12 to 18 in. long; leaflets 7 to 13; main nerves 7 to 10 pairs ...

A tree; leaves 30 to 40 in. long; leaflets 21 to 25; main nerves 14 to 16 pairs ...

2. Meliosma, Blume.

Trees or shrubs, pubescent or glabrous. Leaves simple or unequally pinnate; leaflets sub-opposite, the terminal one rarely wanting. Flowers in branched terminal or terminal and axillary panicles, small or minute, hermaphrodite, rarely unisexual; bracts caducous. Bracteoles and sepals 5-9, persistent, forming an uninterrupted whorl round the petals. Petals 5; 3 large, nearly orbicular, valvate; 2 smaller, interior, placed behind the fertile stamens, either membranous and nearly free or reduced to a bifid scale adnate to the filament. Stamens 5; 2 fertile, opposite the smaller petals; filament short, flattened, incurved, expanded at the top into a cup which bears two globose cells that burst transversely, springing back elastically; 3 deformed, broad, opposite the larger petals, 2-fid with 2 empty cells, together forming a cup over the pistil. Disc cupular or annular, with 2-5 simple or dentate teeth. Ovary sessile, 2- rarely 3-celled, contracted into a simple or 2-partible style, stigma simple; ovules 2 in each cell. Drupe small, oblique, sub-globose; stone crustaceous, 1-celled, with usually a basilar rounded projection over which the seed is curved. Seed globose, testa membranous; cotyledons conduplicate, radicle incurved.—Distrib. Species about 32; natives of Tropical Asia and Malay Archipelago, with a few in S. America.

Leaves simple.

Leaves pinnate.

M. elliptica.

M. lancifolia.

M. nitida.

M. levis.
Leaflets hairy, especially on the under surface.

Flowers in clusters, sessile, buds globose ... 5. *Meliosma lanceolata.*

Flowers solitary, shortly pedicelled, buds oblong ... ... ... 6. *M. Ridleyi.*

1. *Meliosma elliptica,* Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 5. A tree 20 to 40 feet high; young branches, petioles, the midribs of the leaves on both surfaces, and the lower surface especially on the nerves densely rusty-pubescent or tomentose. *Leaves* elliptic or oblanceolate, shortly caudate-acuminate, the edges entire or remotely serrate, gradually narrowed from above the middle to the petiole: upper surface glabrous except the midrib and puberulous nerves; main nerves about 10 pairs, curving upwards, the transverse veins distinct; length 4 to 9 in., breadth 1·25 to 3 in.; petiole 5 to 1·5 in. *Panicle* terminal, usually on a rather long peduncle, longer than the leaves, the branches rather few and short. *Flowers* crowded, sessile, '05 in. in diam. *Bracteoles* pubescent. *Sepals* 4, sub-coriaceous, orbicular, very concave, shining, sub-ciliolate. *Petals* 5, darker in colour than the sepals but of similar shape, thick, opaque and dotted, glabrous. *Fertile* stamens 2 to 4. *Fruit* sub-globular, ridged, sub-gibbous at the base, glabrous, 2 to 25 in. in diam. *Sabia floribunda,* Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 521.


This is closely allied to *M. simplicifolia* which has however its flowers in ultimate cymlets of 3, whereas in this the flowers are single. The sepals moreover in *M. simplicifolia* are thinner and more pubescent than in this. As a rule the leaves in this species are quite entire; but in several of the Perak specimens they are coarsely serrate, without in any other respect departing from the typical form.

2. *Meliosma lancifolia,* Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 5. A tree: young branches petioles and inflorescence rusty-villous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblanceolate-acuminate, entire, gradually narrowed from above the middle to the petiole; both surfaces distinctly reticulate, the upper shining, glabrous except the tomentose midrib and nerves; lower villous on the midrib and nerves, otherwise with scattered hairs; main nerves 20 to 24 pairs, spreading, curved, interarching freely; length 12 to 18 in., breadth 3·5 to 4 in., petiole 7·5 in. *Panicle* shorter than the leaves, pedunculate, the branches few and short and the flowers sessile and crowded. *Flowers* about '1 in. in diam.; bracteole oblong, pubescent, shorter than the 4 ovate glabrous sepals: *petals* 0, fertile; *stamens* 2 or 3, shorter than the sepals. *Ovary* elliptic; *style* short, terminal. *Fruit* transversely ovoid-globose, keeled, glabrous, 3 in. in diam.

3. **Meliosma nitida**, Blume Cat. Hort. Bot. Bogor. 32; Rumphia, III, 202, t. 169. A shrub or small tree: young branches glabrous, lenticellate. *Leaves* 12 to 18 in. long, unequally pinnate, quite glabrous, the rachises deeply channelled on the upper surface; *leaflets* coriaceous, 7 to 13, opposite or alternate, elliptic-ovate or obovate-lanceolate, acute or shortly acuminate, entire, the base more or less cuneate, rarely rounded; both surfaces quite glabrous, the lower paler and prominently reticulate; main nerves 7 to 10 pairs, spreading, curving upwards, interarching at some distance from the margin; length 4 to 12 in., breadth 1.75 to 4.25 in.; petiolules 3.5 to 7.5 in. *Panicles* terminal or axillary, rather shorter than the leaves, scurfy-puberulous, the branches short and the flowers densely crowded. *Flowers* 1 in. in diam., shortly pedicelled; the buds pointed, the bracteole single and coriaceous. *Sepals* 4, sub-rotund, concave, spreading. *Petals* 5; the 3 outer rotund, valvate, the sutures of their edges prominent; the two inner completely enclosed, small, each with a stamen opposite it. *Stamens* 2; the hooded anther broad, expanded and with two rotund diverging lobes separated by a wide connective, the filament tapering to a narrow base. *Ovary* ovoid. *Fruit* obliquely elliptic when young, slightly flattened on one side and keeled on the other; when ripe ovoid-rotund, about 1 in. long and 8 in. in diam. Blume Rumphia III, 202, t. 169; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2. 617. *Meliosma sumatranana*, Hook fl. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 6. *Millingtonia sumatranana*, Jack in Mal. Misc. II, 39; Nees in Flora for 1825, 106; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. l.c. *Irina integerrima*, Blume Bijdr. 231.


4. **Meliosma levis**, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 50 feet high: *leaves* 30 to 40 in. long; the rachises and petioles puberulous and terete, the latter swollen at the base; *leaflets* 10 to 12 pairs, coriaceous, narrowly oblong-lanceolate, caudate-acuminate; the edge entire, recurved when dry, the base rather abruptly cuneate: both surfaces glabrous; the upper dull, opaque, olivaceous when dry, the lower pale brown, tesselate-areolate; main nerves 14 to 16 pairs, spreading, curving, interarching far from the edge: length 5 to 7 in., breadth 1 to 1.25 in.; *petiole* 3.5 in. *Panicles* about as long as the leaves with lax raceme-like branches, sparsely covered with very short coarse rusty hairs. *Flowers* less than 1 in. in diam., sessile on very short woody lateral branchlets; *bracteoles* two, unequal, broadly oblong, pubescent. *Sepals* 2, sub-orbicular, concave, erect, thick, puberulous outside. *Petals* 5; the three outer larger than the sepals, very concave, glabrous, the two inner small and irregular. *Stamens* 2, or sometimes 3, the anther with wide hooded connective. *Fruit* unknown.
Perak: King’s Collector, No. 7893.

This is allied to *Meliosma lanceolata*, Bl., but it appears to me to differ from that and from every other described species. From *M. lanceolata* it is readily distinguished by its more numerous perfectly smooth leaflets tesselate-reticulate beneath; by its flowers on short ultimate branchlets; by its double bracteole and concave petals.

5. *Meliosma lanceolata*, Blume Cat. Hort. Bot. Bogor. 32; Rumphia III, 200, t. 168. A tree: young branches stout, more or less covered with short deciduous rusty tomentum. *Leaves* 12 to 24 in. long; the petiole stout, terete, swollen at the base, the rachis glabrescent or puberulous; *leaflets* 6 to 8 pairs with one odd, very coriaceous, oblong, shortly acuminate; the edges entire, recurved when dry: the base rounded or slightly cuneate, sometimes oblique; upper surface smooth and shining, usually very rugulose from the depression of the nerves and reticulations: lower surface dull, the midrib nerves and reticulations very prominent and with numerous flexuose sub-adpressed hairs: length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1.25 to 2 in.; *petiolules* 2 to 3.5 in. long, stout, pubescent. *Panicles* very large, with long raceme-like branches, rusty-pubescent. *Flowers* in rather close clusters, sessile, 1 in., in diam.; bracteole single. *Sepals* 3, orbicular-triangular, blunt, sub-glabrous. *Petals* 5; the three outer orbicular, flat and much larger than the sepals; the two inner small, irregular, shorter than the stamens. *Stamens* 2, shorter than the outer petals, the anthers very broad. *Fruit* sub-globular, compressed, boldly keeled, glabrous, 3 in. in diam. *Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II*, 7.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1022; Maingay, No. 361; Derry, Nos. 21 and 1122. Singapore: Ridley, Nos. 347, 1892, 3876.


Singapore: Ridley, No. 6341.

6. *Meliosma Ridleyi*, King n. sp. A medium tree: *leaves* 15 in. or more in length, their rachises densely and minutely rufous-tomentose: *leaflets* 11 to 15, opposite or alternate, thinly coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base abruptly and obliquely cuneate; upper surface not rugulose, sparsely adpressed-pubescent, the midrib and nerves tomentose: under surface minutely rufous-pubescent, the midrib and nerves with dense long shining hairs: main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, ascending, curving, the reticulations distinct: length 2.5 to 5 in., breadth 9 to 1.2 in.; *petiolules* 1 to 2 in., tomentose. *Panicle* longer than the leaves, densely rufous-tomentose, with short branches bearing the ultimate spikes of flowers. *Flowers* solitary, oblong, not globular
even in bud, under 1 in. long. Bracteoles two, unequal, ovate, acute, pubescent; pedicel of flower very short. Sepals 5, ovate, blunt, concave, erect, shortly ciliolate at the edges. Petals and stamens absent. Ovary broadly ovoid, tomentose; style thick, conical, glabrescent. Fruit unknown.

Singapore: Ridley, No. 6342.

The only specimens of this are in flower; and, the ovaries having been fertilised, the petals and stamens (as is the case in other species of Meliosma) have fallen off. The only specimens known are Mr. Ridley's. They were collected in the little patch of forest which forms an adjunct to the Botanic Garden of Singapore, which is one of the few pieces of the original vegetation of the island which have escaped the ravages of axe and spade. In leaf this plant is not unlike M. lanceolata, Bl., but the nervation and pubescence of the leaflets are different.

Note.—Besides the foregoing, there are in the Calcutta Herbarium specimens from Singapore (Herb. Ridley, without a number) of a pinnate-leaved Meliosma. None of these are in fruit, but there are plenty of flowers, and these closely resemble the flowers of M. lanceolata, Bl. The leaflets of this plant are narrowly oblong, of rather thinner texture than those of M. lanceolata, and their upper surfaces are not glabrous (except the pubescent midrib), and they are not at all rugulose; the under surfaces are densely covered with unequally long shining hairs.

Nat. Ord. XXXVI, ANACARDIACEAE.

Trees or shrubs usually with oleo-resinous often acrid juice. Leaves alternate (opposite in Bouea), simple or compound. Flowers small, regular, unisexual, polygamous, sometimes hermaphrodite, usually in panicles, the ultimate branchlets being cymose. Calyx 3-5-partite, sometimes accrescent (spathaceous in Gluta, calyptrate in Melanorrhoea). Petals 3 to 5, alternate with the segments of the calyx, free, imbricate or valvate in bud, sometimes accrescent, rarely absent. Disc flat, cupular or annular, entire or lobed, rarely obsolete. Stamens equal in number to the petals, or fewer, or more numerous, often abortive, inserted beneath the disc, rarely on it; filaments often subulate; the anthers 2-celled, basi- or dorsi-fixed. Pistil in the male flower usually absent, in the female solitary, or pistils 4 or 6 and apocarpous, or 2 to 5 and syncarpous: ovary mostly superior (half-inferior in Holigarna) the loculi with a single ovule pendulous from the top of the cell or from its side, or from an ascending funicle rising from the base: styles 1 to 5 and free, or the stigma sub-sessile, or simple or lobed. Fruit superior (except in Holigarna and Drimycarpus) and drupaceous, with one cell and one seed, and sometimes with accrescent sepals or petals; or a false drupe with a 2- to 5-celled stone covered by pulp. Seed exalbuminous: the embryo straight or curved: cotyledons plano-convex, radicle short.—Distri. chiefly tropical: about 430 species in 55 genera.
Sub-Order I. **Anacardiae.** Ovary 1-celled (in all the Asiatic species).

Tribe I.—**Mangiferae.** Carpels solitary, or 5 with only one fertile; style usually lateral or gynobasic, ovules pendulous, or semi-pendulous (in *Anacardium*) from a basal funicle; ovary often with a gynophore; stamens in one or more whorl, sometimes reduced to a single individual; leaves simple.

Neither sepals nor petals accrescent.

Carpels 5, rarely 4 or 6; stamens 10 ... 1. **Buchanania.**

Carpel solitary.

Leaves opposite ... ... 2. **Bouea.**

Leaves alternate.

Calyx 4–5-partite, stamens 1 to 5; drupe with succulent mesocarp, the endocarp hard and fibrous, the peduncle not enlarged ... 3. **Mangifera.**

Calyx 4–5-partite, stamens 8 to 10 all or only a few perfect; drupe reniform, compressed, the peduncle much enlarged ... ... 4. **Anacardium.**

Calyx spathaceous, petals 4 to 6; torus stipitate, drupe sub-ligneous, tubercled or ridged, the endocarp leathery ... ... 5. **Gluta.**

Petals accrescent.

Calyx calyptriform; stamens 5 or numerous ... ... 6. **Melanorrhoea.**

Calyx 5-partite; stamens 5, drupe stalked ... ... 7. **Swintonia.**

Tribe II.—**Rhoideae.** Carpels solitary or 3 and united; styles terminal or lateral, free or connate below; ovary 1-celled; ovule solitary, rising by a short funicle from the base or from near the base of the cell, or suspended from the wall near the apex; stamens in 1 or 2 whorls; fruit drupaceous, 1-celled, 1-seeded, sometimes with the accrescent calyx-segments at its base (obscurely 2-celled in *Drepanospermum*); embryo usually curved, rarely straight: leaves simple, trifoliolate or pinnate.
Leaves simple.
  Sepals accrescent, fruit sessile; flowers 4-merous, embryo straight ... 8. PARISHIA.
  Sepals not accrescent; flowers 5-merous; stamens 6 to 10, style 1, embryo curved .. 9. CAMPNOSPERMA.
Leaves pinnate; petals imbricate.
  Stamens 5, alternating with 5 staminodes.
    Stigma erect, 3-lobed ... 10. MICROSTEMON.
    Stigma flat, much bent, not 3-lobed ... 11. PENTASPADON.
  Stamens 4 to 10; staminodes none.
    Stamens 4 to 10; styles 3; drupe solitary, small, compressed, 1-celled, 1-seeded, not crowned by the styles ... 12. RHUS.
    Stamens 8 to 10; styles 3 or 4; drupe reniform, compressed, 1-celled, 1-seeded, crowned by the distant styles ... 13. ODINA.

Tribe III.—Semeacarpeae. Ovary consisting of three united carpels, unilocular, free or immersed in and adnate to the cupular or tubular disc; ovule solitary, suspended by a funicle from the side of the loculus above its middle or just below the apex, stamens in a single row; styles 3; drupe large, usually connate with the enlarged more or less fleshy peduncle, inferior in Drimycarpus.
  Drupe superior.
    Petals valvate, stamens 5, style 1; calyx-tube persistent, much enlarged in the fruit and adnate to the base of the drupe 14. MELANOCYLA.
    Petals imbricate, stamens 5, styles 3, drupe on a much enlarged fleshy receptacle... ... ... ... 15. SEMECARPUS.
  Drupe inferior.
    Petals imbricate, stamens 5, style 1, ovary inferior, drupe transversely ovoid ... 16. DRIMYCARPUS.

Sub-Order II. Spondiae. Ovary and drupe 2- to 5-celled, ovules pendulous.

Flowers bisexual, 5-merous, stamens 10; styles 5, thick, connate by their apices; drupe 5-celled, sometimes fewer-celled by abortion ... 17. DRACONTOMELUM.
Trees. *Leaves* alternate, petiolcd, simple, quite entire. *Panicles terminal and axillary, crowded. Flowers* small, white, hermaphrodite. *Calyx* short, 3-5-toothed or -lobed, persistent, imbricate. *Petals* 4-5, oblong, recurved, imbricate. *Disc* orbicular, 5-lobed. *Stamens* 8-10, free, inserted at the base of the disc. *Carpels* 5-6, free, seated in the cavity of the disc, one fertile, the rest imperfect; *style* short, stigma truncate; *ovule* 1, pendulous from a basal funicle. *Drupe* small, flesh scanty; *stone* crustaceous or bony, 2-valved. *Seed* gibbous, acute at one end; *cotyledons* thick; *radicle* superior.—*Distrib.* A tropical Asiatic, Australian and Polynesian genus; species about 25.

Anthers not sagittate at the base ............................................. 1. *B. platyneura.*
Anthers sagittate at the base.

Leaves always sharply acuminate at the apex, the lower surface of the midrib pubescent; *panicles* pubescent ............................................. 2. *B. sessilifolia.*

Leaves rounded or obtuse at the apex, sometimes shortly and bluntly acuminate, everywhere glabrous: *panicle* glabrous ............................................. 3. *B. florida.*

I. *Buchanania platyneura,* Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Bengal XLV (1876), pt. 2, p. 125. A tree 40 to 60 feet high, the young shoots deciduously puberulous. *Leaves* coriaceous, narrowly elliptic to elliptic-lanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate and sometimes slightly unequal; both surfaces glabrous and shining, the reticulations when dry distinct or not, the midrib broad on both surfaces; main nerves 11 to 13 pairs, spreading, curving; length 4 to 9 in. or even 11 in., breadth 1-75 to 2-5 in., petiole 5 to 1 in. *Panicles* crowded at the ends of the branches, axillary, erect, shorter or longer than the leaves, shortly pedunculate, puberulous; their branches short, slender, horizontal, eymoseis few-flowered. *Flowers* 1 in. in diam., on minutely bracteolate pedicels longer than themselves. *Sepals* 4, thick, ovate or elliptic, obtuse, much shorter than the petals. *Petals* 4, oblong, very blunt, spreading and reflexed. *Stamens* 8; the anthers narrow, elongate, the bases not sagittate, the apices recurved; *filaments* longer than the anthers, flat. *Pistils* several, one only ripening. *Drupe* sub-globular, with 4 vertical ridges, two prominent and two obscure, glabrous, purplish-black when ripe; the stone hard, 4 in. in diam. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 193.

The Andaman and Nicobar Islands: very common.

This is put by Engler amongst doubtful species—no doubt as the result of his not having seen good specimens; for the species is a very well-marked one. Its nearest ally is the Sumatran species *B. splendens,* Miq.
2. Buchanania sessilifolia, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 181. A shrub or small tree, the young branches puberulous and not swollen, ultimately glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, always abruptly acuminate at the apex and much narrowed to the base, either with a short petiole or sessile; the upper surface glabrous and rather dull, the lower pale-brown when dry and glabrous except often the sparsely adpressed-pubescent midrib; main nerves 13 to 15 pairs, spreading, slightly prominent on the lower surface; length 3.5 to 7 in., breadth 1.5 to 2.5 in.; petiole none or from 1 to 6 in. long. Panicles pedunculate, exceeding the leaves, slender; the branches divaricate, and with the flowers crowded towards their apices, sparsely pubescent. Flowers 15 in. in diam., on short pedicels. Sepals 5, sub-rotund, puberulous. Petals 5 or 6, much larger than the sepals, oblong, blunt with the apices recurved, glabrous. Stamens 8 or 10: the anthers sagittate, the basal lobes rounded and swollen; the filaments short, thick, compressed. Pistils several. Drupe sub-cordate, rotund, compressed, glabrous, about 3.5 in. long. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat., Vol. I, pt. 2, 637; Suppl. 523; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 191. B. acuminata, Turcz. in Bull. Mosc. (1858), I, 472; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 24; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 308. Hypericinea lucida, Wall. Cat. 4827. Terebinthacea, Wall. Cat. 8305, (fide Hook. fil.)

In all the Provinces except the Andamans and Nicobars: very common.—Distrib. the Malayan Archipelago.

This differs from all the forms of B. floridea, Schauer, in having more acuminate leaves of thinner texture, with the midrib pubescent on the lower surface, and with rather more numerous nerves: and also in having a pubescent panicle and larger fruit. There is considerable variation as to the petiole. In some specimens there is no petiole at all, and it is to these which Blume gave the name B. sessilifolia, Turczaninoff's name B. acuminata, being applicable to all the forms, is a far more appropriate one; and Sir Joseph Hooker adopts it although the procedure is, as he admits, "against the laws of priority;" for Turczaninoff's species was not published until 1858, whereas Blume dates from 1851.

3. Buchanania floridea, Schauer in Nov. Act. Caes. Leop. Carol. XIX, Suppl. I, 481. A small glabrous tree, young branches close to the leaves, thick and with many cicatrices. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to obovate-oblong, the apex rounded or obtuse; narrowed from below the middle to the broad channelled somewhat winged petiole; both surfaces shining, reticulate; main nerves about 12 pairs, the intermediate veins very distinct; length 4 to 5.5 in., breadth 1.25 to 1.75 in.; petiole 5 to .75 in. Panicles crowded about the ends of the
branches, axillary, longer than the leaves, narrow, lax, the branches short, bracteoles minute. Flowers on pedicels longer than themselves, 25 in. in diam. Sepals 4 or 5, orbicular, slightly unequal. Petals 4 or 5, larger than the sepals, elliptic, obtuse. Stamens 8, the anthers elongate, cordate at the base; the filaments shorter, subulate. Pistil 3 or 4, but one only fertile. Drupe broadly ovoid or sub-globular, slightly compressed, about 25 in. long. Engl. in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 188.


Penang, Kedah, Singapore, Malacca, Perak:—Distrib. Sumatra, Burma.

This, although widely distributed in the Malayan Peninsula, does not appear to be any thing like so abundant a tree as B. acuminata, but it is more common than the following variety.


2. BOUEA, Meissn.


Leaves 3 to 5 in. long; panicles laxly flowered; sepals puberulous; petals oblong, erect; fruit 6 to 75 in. long ... ... 1. B. burmanica.

Leaves 5 to 8 in. long; panicles densely flowered; sepals tomentose; petals oblanco- late-oblong, spreading; fruit more than 2 in. long ... ... ... 2. B. macrophylla.

In all the Provinces.—Distrib. Burma.


Malacca: Griffith, 1106; Maingay, 479. Singapore: Ridley; Hullett, No. 660.

2. Bouea macrophylla, Griff. Plant. Cantor. 15: Notulae, IV, 420. A tree, all parts glabrous except the inflorescence. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, the apex very shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate or rounded; both surfaces shining; main nerves 18 to 20 pairs, spreading, slightly depressed on the upper and prominent on the lower surface; length 5 to 8 in., breadth 1½ to 2½ in.; petiole 1½ to 1 in. Panicles axillary and from the axils of old leaves, 2 to 4 in. long, puberulous; their branches spreading, short, and densely flowered. Flowers "1 in. in diam., on tomentose pedicels shorter than themselves. Sepals 3 or 4, ovate, unequal, blunt, spreading, tomentose externally. Petals 3 or 4, oblanceolate-oblong, rather thick, glabrous. Stamens 3 or 4, about as long as the sepals: anthers ovate, slightly longer than the filaments. Ovary narrowly ovoid, pubescent. Drupes "ovoid-oblong, as large as a hen's egg" (Griff.), pulp abundant; stone leathery, fibrous. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 21; Engler in DC. Mon.


This species has larger leaves and fruit than *B. burmanica*, and the panicles are much more densely flowered than in that species. The calyx moreover in this is very tomentose, and the petals are narrow oblanceolate and spreading.

3. **Mangifera**, Linn.

**Trees.** *Leaves* alternate, petioled, quite entire, coriaceous. *Flowers* small, polygamous, in terminal panicles, pedicel articulate; bracts deciduous. *Sepals* 4 or 5, imbricate, deciduous. *Petals* 4-5, free or adnate to the disc, imbricate; nerves thickened, sometimes ending in excrescences. *Stamens* 1-5, rarely 8, inserted just within the disc, or on it, usually more perfect and much larger than the others; the others with imperfect or smaller anthers, or reduced to teeth or quite absent. *Ovary* sessile, 1-celled, oblique; *style* lateral; *ovule* pendulous, funicle basal, or inserted on the side of the cell above its base, rarely horizontal. *Drupe* large, fleshy; *stone* compressed, fibrous. *Seed* large, compressed, testa papery; *cotyledons* plano-convex, often unequal and lobed.—**Distrib.** tropical Asiatic, chiefly Malayan; about 30 species.

Disc fleshy, tumid, more or less deeply 4- or 5-lobed, the petals inserted at its base.

*Sepals* and *petals* 4, stamen 1.

**Panicles** puberulous.

*Leaves* narrowly elliptic or elliptic-oblong, tapering much to each end, thinly coriaceous; *petioles* 1 to 1.25 in. long ...

1. *M. Griffithii*

*Leaves* elliptic, sub-coriaceous, *petioles* 2.5 to 4 in. long ...

2. *M. microphylla*

*Leaves* broadly elliptic, slightly obovate, thickly coriaceous; *petioles* 2.5 to 7.5 in. long ...

3. *M. sclerophylla*

**Panicles** quite glabrous.

*Leaves* not reticulate, or very indistinctly so on the lower surface only ...

4. *M. Maingayi*

*Leaves* distinctly reticulate.

*Leaves* broadly oblanceolate or obovate-elliptic ...

5. *M. andamanica*.

*Leaves* elliptic-oblong or oblong-lanceolate.
Petioles of leaves 2 to 4·5 in. long, thickened and dilated near the base; flowers 8 to 12 on the ultimate branchlets, racemose ... 6. *M. longipetiolata.*

Petioles of leaves 1·75 to 1·2 in. long, only slightly thickened at the base; flowers on the ultimate branchlets in cymules of 3. ... 7. *M. quadrijidea.*

Sepals and petals 5.

Stamens 5 all fertile; panicle as in *M. indica* ... ... 8. *M. pentandra.*

Stamen 1 perfect, with or without abortive ones (staminodes).

Panicle minutely tomentose or pubescent 9. *M. indica.*

Panicle quite glabrous.

Leaves very coriaceous ... ... 10. *M. oblongifolia.*

Leaves thinly coriaceous.

Leaves oblong, or elliptic-oblong, 5 to 8 in. long., with 16 to 20 pairs of prominent main nerves; stamen longer than the petals ... ... 11. *M. longipes.*

Leaves elliptic-lanceolate, 3 or 4 in. long, with 10 or 12 pairs of indistinct main nerves; the petals shorter than the stamen ... ... 12. *M. gracilipes.*

Disc minute or absent.

- Panicles glabrous (black when dry) stamens attached to the minute disc.

Leaves elliptic-lanceolate, acute or acuminate, reticulate, main nerves about 20 pairs; flowers 25 in. long, drupe oblong... 13. *M. odorata.*

Leaves elliptic-oblong, obtuse or sub-acute, the reticulations indistinct or obsolete, main nerves 15 to 18 pairs; flowers 35 in. in diam., disc cylindric; drupe elliptic to globose ... ... 14. *M. foetida.*

Leaves narrowly linear-oblong or linear-lanceolate, with 25 to 35 pairs of main nerves, both surfaces conspicuously reticulate; flowers nearly 3 in. long; drupe obliquely and broadly oblong-globose ... 15. *M. fragrans.*
Panicles puberulous, flowers 35 in. long; leaves with obtuse or rounded apices; stamens 5 or 6, all perfect ... ... 16. M. lagenifera.

Panicles tomentose or pubescent; petals adnate to the cylindric torus.

Flowers not more than 3 in. long.

Leaves sessile or sub-sessile, oblanco- late or obovate-oblong, 9 to 15 in. long, panicle 20 to 30 in. long ... ... 17. M. kemanga.

Leaves broadly lanceolate or elliptic- oblong, shortly acuminate, 6 to 12 in. long; panicle 12 to 15 in. long. ... 18. M. caesia.

Flowers 75 in. long, with large concave bracts...

... ... 19. M. superba.

1. Mangifera Griffithii, Hook. fil. in Trans. Linn. Soc. XXII, 168. A tree with stout glabrous branches. Leaves thinly coriaceous, narrowly elliptic or elliptic-oblong, tapering from about the middle to each end, the apex sub-acute or very shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous and reticulate; main nerves about 14 to 16 pairs, spreading, slightly raised on both surfaces; length 5 to 7 in., breadth 2 to 2·5 in.; petiole 1 to 2·5 in. Panicles coarsely puberulous, axillary, slightly longer than the leaves, racemelike, with very short few-flowered branches. Flowers less than 1 in. long, on short pubescent pedicels. Sepals 4, broadly ovate, obtuse, concave, unequal, pubescent outside. Petals 4, a little longer than the sepals, broadly obovate, with 1 or 2 short thickened ridges near the base, glabrous. Stamens 1, inserted on the 4-lobed glabrous disc. Ovary unknown. Fruit oblong, slightly obovoid, obtuse, glabrous, about 1·5 in. long and greenish yellow when ripe, the pulp firm: stone less than 1 in. long. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 14; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 203.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1100/1. Perak: King's Collector, No. 7530.

This species is imperfectly known as yet. The material which I have used in describing it consists of Griffith's specimens on which the species was founded, and they have only male flowers; and of some sent from Perak by the Calcutta Collector which are in fruit and have no flowers. In leaves these two sets agree absolutely, and I have no hesitation in bringing them together as belonging to the same species.

2. Mangifera microphylla, Griff. MSS. ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 17. A small tree. Leaves sub-coriaceous, elliptic, shortly acuminate, the base narrowed but rounded, both surfaces shining and faintly reticulate; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading but curving upwards,
slightly prominent; length 2 to 4 in., breadth 1 to 2 in.; petiole 25 to 4 in. Panicles in fascicles from the apices of the branches, shorter than the leaves, raceme-like with short few-flowered branches, puberulous. Flowers 2 in. in diam., on short stout pedicels. Sepals 4, broadly ovate, pubescent. Petals 4, twice as long as the sepals, oblong, with 3 distinct vertical ridges. Stamen 1, staminodes absent. Ovary sub-globose, puberulous, the style terminal. Drupe "oviform," green. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 209.

Malacca: Griffith, Nos. 1102, 1103, (in orchards only.)

Another imperfectly known cultivated species of which only scraps exist in collections.

3. Mangifera sclerophylla, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 15. A tree; young branches stout, angled, glabrous. Leaves very coriaceous, broadly elliptic, slightly obovate, the apex usually sub-acute but sometimes acute, slightly narrowed to the rounded or sub-cuneate base; both surfaces glabrous, the reticulations obscure, the midrib thick; main nerves about 12 pairs, thick, spreading, much curved upwards at the ends, slightly prominent on both surfaces when dry; length 2-5 to 5 in., breadth 1-5 to 2-75 in.; petioles of the upper leaves 25 in., of the lower 75 in., all stout. Inflorescence consisting of a terminal fascicle of many spikes, some of them with 1 or 2 branches, longer than the leaves, covered with short coarse tawny pubescence. Flowers 1 in. in diam., each sessile in the axil of a reflexed ovate concave pubescent bracteole longer than itself. Sepals 4, broadly ovate, sub-acute, concave, pubescent outside. Petals 4, about the same size and shape as the sepals, glabrous. Stamen 1; disc fleshy, ovary ovoid. Drupe ovoid, glabrous, about 1-5 in. long when ripe. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 205.


This is another species that is poorly represented in collections. The leaves are, as Sir Joseph Hooker justly remarks, unlike those of any other Mangifera; for they are comparatively broad in proportion to their length. They vary considerably in size and in the length of their petioles.

4. Mangifera maingayi, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 17. A tree, glabrous in all its parts. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, acute or acuminate, the base rounded or cuneate; reticulations on the upper surface not visible and on the lower very slightly so; main nerves 15 to 20 pairs, faint, spreading, curving very little; length 4 to 9 in., breadth 1-5 to 3-5 in.; petiole 8 to 2 in. Panicle quite glabrous, pale green (when dry), pyramidal, equal to or rather exceeding the leaves; the branches spreading, rather slender. Flowers 2 in. in diam. their pedicels slender. Sepals 4, ovate, obtuse. Petals 4, twice as J. II. 60
long as the sepals, oblong, with 3 to 5 confluent vertical ridges. *Stamen* 1, short; the staminodes minute, tooth-like. *Ovary* globose; the style short, subulate, sub-terminal. *Fruit* unknown. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 208.

Malacea: *Maingay, No. 472.*

I have never seen this, and the foregoing description of it is compiled from Sir Joseph Hooker who makes the following note:

"There appear to be two varieties of this in *Maingay's Herbarium*; one (called Sapoong or Spompong), with larger leaves not narrowed into the petiole, opaque above, with sunk nerves, tumid between the nerves; the other (marked as truly wild) with brown (when dry) more shining leaves, narrowed into the petiole, more reticulated beneath, and the nerves not sunk; its leaves are like those of *M. indica* from which its glabrous pedicelled flowers and warty petals at once distinguish it; both differ from *M. quadrijarda* in the inflorescence. The first variety has, according to *Maingay*, globose green fruit 3-4 by 2½ in."

5. **Mangifera andamanica**, King n. sp. A perfectly glabrous tree; young branches slender and with pale bark. *Leaves* drying very pale, broadly oblanceolate or obovate-elliptic, the apex rounded or obtuse, gradually narrowed from above the middle to the broad channelled petiole; both surfaces finely reticulate, shining, the lower paler; main nerves 10 or 12 pairs, curving upwards, slightly prominent on the lower surface; length 3·25 to 4·5 in, breadth 1·25 to 2 in.; petiole 5 to 7½ in., thickened in its lower half. *Panicles* terminal, twice as long as the leaves or even three times as long, branching from the base, the branches spreading, lax, the flowers borne at the extremities of the slender ultimate branchlets. *Flowers* 3 in. in diam., quite glabrous, on pedicels about as long as themselves; bracteoles if any deciduous. *Sepals* 4, lanceolate, slightly unequal, sub-concave. *Petals* 4, twice as long as the sepals, ovate-elliptic, with 5 sub-confluent ridges on the lower half of the inner surface. *Stamen* 1, shorter than the petals, inserted on the inner edge of the fleshy deeply 4-lobed disc. *Ovary* sub-globose: *style* sub-terminal, nearly as long as the petals. *Drupe* elliptic, glabrous, nearly 1½ in. long when ripe, the pulp thin.

Andaman Islands: King's Collectors.

A very distinct species allied to *M. Maingayi*, Hook. fil., but with smaller more obtuse leaves and larger flowers than that species.

6. **Mangifera longipetiolata**, King n. sp. A glabrous tree 40 to 60 feet high; young branches rather stout, with pale brown bark. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong to elliptic-oblong, tapering to both ends, the apex shortly acuminate, gradually narrowed in the lower third to the long petiole, both surfaces pale when dry and distinctly reticulate; main nerves 16 to 20 pairs, slender, slightly prominent on both surfaces, spreading, curving, the midrib very prominent and strong on the lower
surface; length 7·5 to 10 in., breadth 2·25 to 3·75 in.; petiole 2 to 4·5 in., thickened and dilated near the base. Panicles quite glabrous, axillary and terminal, branching from the very base; the branches few, ascending, and with short lateral racemoid branchlets bearing 8 to 12 pedicellate flowers near their ends. Flowers 15 in. in diam., their pedicels rather longer than themselves, with 1 or 2 minute bracteoles at their bases. Sepals 4, ovate-lanceolate, rather unequal. Petals 4, larger than the sepals, elliptic, thickened near the base by 3 broad vertical tuberculate ridges. Stamen 1, a little shorter than the petals, inserted on the obscurely lobed cupular fleshy disc, the anther elliptic. Ovary sub-globular with slightly lateral slender style. Drupe unknown.

Perak: at an elevation of about 2,500 feet; King's Collector, No. 7266.

This resembles M. quadrifida, Jack, but the ultimate branchlets of the panicle are longer, the flowers are more numerous and are racemose instead of being cymose as in M. quadrifida. The petioles moreover are longer in this, and are dilated near the base; the main nerves of the leaves are more prominent and the reticulations are larger and more distinct, while the midrib is much stouter and more prominent on the lower surface. This grows at higher elevations than M. quadrifida. In the great length of its petioles this resembles M. longipes, Griff.; but that has 5-merous flowers, whereas flowers of this are 4-merous.

7. Mangifera quadrifida, Jack in Roxb. Fl. Ind. ed. Carey, II, 440. A tree 40 to 60 feet high, all parts quite glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, tapering from about the middle to the sub-acute apex and much attenuate base; reticulations faint on both surfaces, but specially on the upper: main nerves 16 to 18 pairs, spreading, curved, slightly prominent; length 5 to 7 in., breadth 1·75 to 2·5 in.; petiole 75 to 2·5 in.; petiole 75 to 1·2 in. Panicles from the uppermost axils, often crowded or terminal, exceeding the leaves, not pedunculate, branching from near the base, the branches semi-erect, with very short lax 3-flowered cymose branchlets. Flowers 15 in. in diam., on pedicels about their own length. Sepals 4, broadly ovate, obtuse, minutely puberulous, spreading. Petals 4, twice as long as the sepals, elliptic, sub-acute, glabrous, with 3 confluent vertical ridges in the lower half, the middle one thickened at the apex. Stamen 1, from the inner side of one of the four deep lobes of the fleshy disc, shorter than the petals, the anther small. Ovary broadly ovoid, glabrous; the style terminal, as long as the stamen, thickened at the base. Staminodes none. Drupe roundish (becoming very dark-coloured, Jack). Wall. Cat. 8489; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 16; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 206.

I have not seen fruit of this, and nothing has been recorded about it except Jack's statement that it is roundish and becomes very dark-coloured. The long, laxly-branched, quite glabrous panicles make the species easy of recognition.

8. **Mangifera pentandra**, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 14. A tree. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, the edges sub-undulate, the base slightly cuneate or almost rounded, the nerves as in *M. indica*, but the reticulations between them finer and more distinct on both surfaces; length 4 to 6 in., breadth 1·5 to 2 in.; petioles 4 to 6 in. *Panicles* as in *M. indica*, but more densely hairy. *Sepals* 5, broadly ovate, obtuse, coarsely pubescent outside. *Petals* slightly longer than the sepals and similar in shape, 3-nerved in front to the middle, glabrous. *Stamens* 5, much shorter than the petals, unequal, seated upon the thick lobed disc, all fertile. *Ovary* smooth, style sub-terminal. *Fruit* unknown. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 198.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1095; Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 471.

This species is very imperfectly known. Both in its leaves and inflorescence it much resembles *M. indica*, L.; but the flowers have five stamens, the sepals are broader and more coarsely pubescent, the petals are shorter and are situated nearer the edge of the disc. The bases of the leaves are also less cuneate than in *M. indica*. According to Maingay, the petals of this are yellowish-white with yellow-brown edges. The Malay name of it is, he states, "Man ploni."

9. **Mangifera indica**, Linn. Spec. Pl, 290. A spreading tree 20 to 30 feet high, all parts except the inflorescence glabrous. *Leaves* coriaceous, narrowly oblong, elliptic-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, usually acute or acuminate, rarely sub-acute, the margins sometimes undulate, the base cuneate; main nerves 12 to 20 pairs, spreading, curving, slightly prominent on both surfaces when dry; length 5 to 10 in., breadth 1·5 to 3 in.; petiole 5 to 1 in. or even 2 in. *Panicles* longer than the leaves, axillary or terminal, with many spreading branches, many-flowered, minutely tomentose or pubescent, rarely glabrescent; bracteoles ovate, small. *Flowers* 2 in. in diam., monoeccious, on short thick pedicels, yellowish. *Sepals* ovate, concave, pubescent outside, shorter than the petals. *Petals* oblong, sub-acute, glabrous, the inner face with 3 stout nerves. *Stamens* 1, rising from between two of the 5 lobes of the fleshy disc, filament subulate. *Ovary* obliquely ovoid, glabrous. *Drupe* large, fleshy, obliquely pyriform or sub-ovoid, sub-compressed, varying in length from 3 or 4 in. and in some of the cultivated forms as much as 12 inches; *stome* with a fibrous coat, very hard. DC. Prod. II, 63: Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 193; Roxb. Fl. Ind. I, 641; W. and A. Prod. 170; Beddome Fl. Sylv. t. 162; Wall. Cat. 8457 (excl. D. G. and

In all the Provinces, but planted; truly wild only in hot valleys in the mountain ranges of British India: known as the "Mango" to Europeans in the British India, the commonest vernacular Indian name being *Am*. An immense number of varieties are in cultivation.

10. *Mangifera oblongifolia*, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 16. A very large and perfectly glabrous tree; young branches stout. *Leaves* very coriaceous, oblong-elliptic, or linear-oblong, obtuse or sub-acute, the margins sub-undulate, the base sub-cuneate; main nerves 18 to 25 pairs, spreading, curved, reticulations faint on the upper and obsolete on the lower surface; length 8 to 12 in., breadth 1:5 to 2:5 in.; petiole 1:25 to 2 in. *Panicle* large, the branches widely spreading, bi- or trichotomously laxly-branched. *Flowers* 25 in. in diam., on pedicels 15 to 25 in. long, stout. *Sepals* 5, ovate, obtuse, veined. *Petals* 5, twice as long as the sepals, elliptic-oblong, with 3 to 5 short vertical ridges confluent at the base into a tubercle. *Stamens* 5, all bearing anthers, but only one fertile longer than the others. *Ovary* sub-globose, style sub-terminal. *Fruit* ovoid, dull green, 4 in. long. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 16.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1101; Maingay, No. 470. Cultivated.

A species, according to Maingay, cultivated under the name of the "Quenee Mango."

11. *Mangifera longipes*, Griff. Notul. IV, 419. A tree: young branches slender, glabrous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly acuminate, the edges minutely sub-undulate, the base narrowly cuneate, both surfaces shining; main nerves 16 to 20 pairs, sub-horizontal, thin but distinct on both surfaces (some of the intermediate towards the apex almost as distinct): length 5 to 8 in., breadth 1:5 to 2 in.; petiole 1:75 to 1:75 in., slender. *Panicles* terminal, longer than the leaves, slender, with lax spreading branches, quite glabrous. *Flowers* nearly 2 in. in diam., in ultimate cymules, on pedicels longer than themselves. *Sepals* 5, ovate, acute, with membranous edges and a few hairs near the midrib on the back. *Petals* 5, longer than the sepals, linear-oblong, blunt, the apices reflexed, the base with a single ridge branching upwards. *Stamens* 1, longer than the petals, staminodes several. *Ovary* broadly ovoid, sub-compressed: *style* sub-lateral, as long as the petals. *Fruit* unknown. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 15; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 201.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1096; Maingay, No. 467.
12. Mangifera gracilipes, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 16. A large perfectly glabrous tree, young branches slender. Leaves sub-coriaceous, small, elliptic-lanceolate, acuminate, shining, the edges undulate, the base narrowly cuneate; main nerves 10 or 12 pairs, slightly prominent, the veins and reticulations obscure; length 3 or 4 in., breadth 1 to 1.5 in.; petiole 7.5 to 1 in., very slender. Panicles quite glabrous, slender, longer than the leaves, terminal, with numerous long very slender raceme-like branches bearing numerous short lateral branchlets. Flowers about 2 in. in diam., their pedicels slender and about as long as themselves. Sepals 5, ovate, sub-acute, puberulous. Petals 5, lanceolate, much longer than the sepals, with 3 to 5 prominent vertical ridges. Stamen 1, shorter than the petals; rudimentary stamens 4, subulate. Ovary sub-globose: style long, lateral. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 203.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 475.

As yet this is known only by Maingay's specimens, not one of which bears fruit.

13. Mangifera odorata, Griff. Notul. IV, 417. A tree, all parts glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-lanceolate, acute or acuminate, both surfaces reticulate but especially the lower; main nerves about 20 pairs, spreading, very prominent beneath: length 6 to 12 in., breadth 2 to 4 in.; petiole 1.25 to 1.75 in., much thickened in the lower half. Panicle longer than the leaves, stout, glabrous. Flowers about 2.5 in. in diam., flesh-coloured. Sepals 5, ovate-oblong. Petals 5, three times as long as the sepals, oblong, greenish suffused with red, with 3 confluent ridges, the apices reflexed. Perfect stamens sometimes 2, nearly as long as the petals; the imperfect ones shorter, subulate and capitate. Ovary ovoid, glabrous, tapering into the long filiform sub-lateral style. Drupe oblong.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1098—Distrib. Java; Zollinger, No. 430.

The few specimens of this that I have seen are very poor. Griffith (quoted by Sir J. D. Hooker in F. B. Ind. l. c.) gives the following account of the fruit. "Drupe oblong, stinking, yellow-green, with yellow spots, filled with a sticky gum; flesh yellow, fibrous, sweet, not turpentiny; stone compressed, fibrous; cotyledons rugose, equal at the base, one overlapping at the top." Sir Joseph adds the following note. "Malay name "Koenee" or "Kohini," according to Griffith, which is the name Maingay gives to M. oblongifolia (a totally different plant). This much resembles M. Parih, Miq., of Java, which has a more effuse panicle with long tertiary branchlets and very long pedicels."

14. Mangifera foetida, Lour. Fl. Cochinch., 160. A tree 60 to 80 feet high; young branches stout, the bark pale when dry. Leaves very
coriaceous, elliptic-oblong to broadly-elliptic, sometimes slightly obovate, obtuse or sub-acute, the base slightly cuneate, both surfaces pale when dry and with the reticulations indistinct or obsolete: main nerves 16 to 18 pairs, bold, sub-horizontal; length 8 to 12 in., breadth 3·5 to 6 in.; petiole '75 to 2·25 in., stout especially in its lower half. **Panicles** terminal or axillary, pedunculate, as long as or longer than the leaves, puberulous or glabrous, blood-red when fresh, black when dry; the branches stout, sub-erect and bearing scattered cymose branchlets, bracteoles miunte. **Flowers** 35 in. in diam., pinkish; pedicels very short, minutely bracteolate at the base. **Sepals** 5, thick, ovate-lanceolate, sub-acute, glabrous. **Petals** 5, linear-oblong, acute, twice as long as the sepals, reflexed from about the middle, with an elongated 2- or 3-fid thickening near the base and a short filiform basal claw. **Stamens** 5, but only 1 perfect and nearly as long as the petals, the others shorter, unequal and imperfect. **Disc** cylindric. **Ovary** sub-ovoid, glabrous; **style** slender, lateral. **Drupe** elliptic to globose, varying in form, oblique, green, 3 or 4 in. long. **Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 440; Griff. Notul. IV, 419; DC. Prod. II, 63; Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 193; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I, pt. 2, 632; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 19; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 305; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 212. **M. Horsfieldi**, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol I, pt. 2, 632.

Malacca, Penang, Singapore, and probably in all the other Provinces except the Andamans and Nicobars.—**Distr.** Java, Sumatra.

I extract the following note from Sir Joseph Hooker's Flora of British India. "**Drupe** variable in form, not compressed, oblique, green, smooth, very fetid; **flesh** yellow, thick; **stone** almost 2-edged, chartaceous, fibrous; **cotyledons** equal, auricled at the base; **radicle** short. (Griffith.)—Maingay describes the fruit as coarse-flavoured, and not unlike *Lanjoot* (*M. lagenifera*), stringy. Malay name Bachang or Bachong. Rumph and Loureiro describe the drupe as hairy, but no one else does so; possibly the fibres of the stone are alluded to by these authors."

15. **Mangifera fragrans**, Maingay MSS. ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 18. A tree everywhere glabrous; young branches thick, black when dry. **Leaves** coriaceous, narrowly linear-oblong or linear-lanceolate, acute, acuminate or rounded at the apex, the edges undulate, the base acute, abruptly contracted into the very slender petiole, both surfaces conspicuously reticulate; main nerves 25 to 35 pairs, slender, almost horizontal; length 6 to 10 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·5 in.; petiole 1 to 2 in. **Panicle** longer than the leaves, on a long peduncle, spreading; its branches thick, glabrous, black when dry. **Flowers** nearly 3 in. long, erect, their pedicels thickened at their apices. **Sepals** 5? unequal,
ovate-lanceolate. Petals 5? narrowly linear-oblong, erect below but sharply reflexed about the middle, with 1 to 3 vertical ridges. Stamens 5, one much longer than the others whose anthers are imperfect (Hooker); filaments very slender, shorter than the lateral capillary style. (“Drupe obliquely broadly oblóng-globose: the flesh yellow, acid and terebinthine: stone thin, fibrous, the testa coriaceous.” Maingay.)

Malacca: Maingay, No. 473.

Concerning the species, Sir Joseph Hooker remarks in a note (l. c. 18) as follows:—This in foliage approaches very closely Blume’s M. macrocarpa of Java, which has still narrower leaves with crimped edges, 40 pairs of nerves, and a bitter-sweet fruit as large as a child’s head. Dr. Engler believes that this is M. macrocarpa Blume and (Mon. Phan. IV, 211) reduces it to that species. The very long narrow crisped-edged leaves and large fruit distinguish it.

16. Mangifera Lagenifera, Griff. Notul. IV, 414, t. 567, fig. 3. A tree 50 to 80 feet high; the young branches stout, pale when dry. Leaves very coriaceous, oblanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, obtuse or rounded, gradually narrowed below the middle to the stout petiole; both surfaces dull when dry, not reticulate, the 16 to 20 pairs of straight spreading main nerves very faint; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1 to 1:75 in.; petiole 5 to 9 in., flattened. Panicle puberulous, (purple in colour when fresh) much exceeding the leaves, on a stout peduncle; the branches lax, ascending, and bearing pedunculate cymose branchlets. Flowers 35 in. in diam., on pedicels shorter than themselves; bracteole large, broad, hooded. Sepals 5, (often 6) spreading, broadly ovate, pubescent outside. Petals 5, (often 6) two or three times as long as the sepals, erect, oblanceolate or sub-spathulate, obtuse, puberulous outside, slightly concave and thickened in the middle, purple. Stamens 5 or 6, all perfect, nearly as long as the petals; anthers ovate, short; filaments long, slender. Disc slender, cylindric. Ovary obliquely obovoid, glabrous; the style as long as the stamens, sub-terminal. (Drupe pyriform, pale green with a pink blush; pulp livid or of a purplish flesh-colour: stone fibro-coriaceous, adherent to the membranous testa; radicle basal, very large,” Maingay) length 4·5 in., breadth 2·5 in.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1104; Maingay, No 469.

The description of the fruit above given was taken by Sir Joseph Hooker from Maingay’s notes, and has been by me copied from the Flora of British India. Concerning the fruit Sir Joseph has the following note on Griffith’s account of it which I quote verbatim from Fl. Br. Ind. II, 18. “Called Lanjoot by the Malays, according to Maingay and Griffith. The latter describes the drupe as smooth, glaucous,
fleshy, fetid, exuding a black varnish, traversed by innumerable fibres; *stone ovate-lanceolate, fibro-coriaceous*. Seed erect, adhering to the black tegument on the one side, on the other smooth; *cotyledons* with one half the surface smooth, the other wrinkled. Maingay describes the disc as hemispherical, but I do not find it so."

17. *Mangifera kemanga*, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 202. A large tree with very stout young branches. *Leaves* crowded at the apices of the branches, coriaceous, sub-sessile, oblanceolate or obovate-oblong or cuneate-oblong, sub-acute or shortly and obtusely acuminated, the edges sub-undulate, gradually narrowed from below the middle to the base, glabrous and the reticulations obsolete on both surfaces: main nerves 20 to 22 pairs, slender but distinct on both surfaces, the midrib also broad and distinct; length 9 to 15 in., breadth 2.5 to 4 in.; petiole sometimes 1 to 3 in. but usually absent. *Panicle* large, terminal, much longer than the leaves, 20 to 30 in. long, on a stout angled peduncle covered by minute white hairs with a few longer brown ones intermixed: branches of the panicle angled, spreading and dividing, the flowers borne in cymes at the ends of the branchlets; *bracteoles* broadly ovate, concave, pubescent, deciduous. *Flowers* 25 in. long, of a rich pinkish purple, their pedicels short. *Sepals* 5, erect, linear-lanceolate, thick, concave, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. *Petals* 5, less than twice as long as the sepals, erect, linear-lanceolate, concave, thick, the edges thickened and undulate, glabrous, with a single mesial ridge in front. *Stamen* 1, shorter than the petals: the anther ovate, short. *Disc* narrow, embracing the base of the sub-globose ovary; *style* sublateral, filiform; *stigma* small, terminal. *Drupe* (fide Griffith) oblong, a little gibbous at the base, obliquely emarginate near the apex, of a brown colour and with the smell of a dorian or mango: *flesh* and *juice* copious, fibres very abundant. *Stone in outline lanceolate*, rather compressed, not woody but fibro-coriaceous, seed erect. *M. policarpa*, Griff. Notul. IV, 416, t. 557, fig. 2; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 20; Engler Mon. Phan. IV, 213.


This is a species closely allied to *M. caesia*, Jack, but the leaves of this are usually quite sessile and the panicle is greatly larger. Griffith’s Malacca specimens consist of leaves only, his description extends to the fruit, but not to the flowers. I have described the flowers from Forbes’s Sumatra plant, the leaves of which appear to me to resemble perfectly those of Griffith’s Malacca specimens; and they agree to the minutest detail with Blume’s full description. The vernacular name in Malacca is, according to Griffith, *Camang* which according to Blume changes on the Archipelago to *Kemang, Kamang* and *Kamanga*.

J. 11. 61
18. Mangifera caesia, Jack in Roxb. Fl. Ind. cd. Carey, II, 411. A large tree; young branches stout, rather rough from the cicatrizes of fallen leaves. Leaves thickly coriaceous, broadly lanceolate or elliptic-oblong, shortly and bluntly acuminate, narrowed from about the middle to the short broad petiole; main nerves 20 to 25 pairs, thin, spreading, curving, the midrib stout and the reticulations obscure on both surfaces; length 6 to 12 in., breadth 2 to 3½; petiole 3½ to 5 in. long. Panicle large, erect, terminal, longer than the leaves, on a stout peduncle, minutely tawny-tomentose and of a glaucous reddish-colour; its branches numerous, spreading, dividing and bearing the flowers near their extremities in densely crowded cymes. Flowers 3 in. long, on stout pedicels shorter than themselves with a broad elliptic bracteole at the base of each. Sepals 5, lanceolate, sub-acute, erect, pubescent. Petals 5, twice as long as the sepals, adnate to the disc, linear, erect, glabrous, with one central ridge, concave. Stamen 1, shorter than the petals, the anther short, staminodes very minute. Disc small, sub-5-lobed. Ovary obliquely ovoid; style sub-terminal. Drupe obovate-oblong, reddish-white. Griff. Notul. IV, 415; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 19; Engler Mon. Phan. V, 213.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1100; Maingay, No. 465.

19. Mangifera superba, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 19. A very large tree: the young branches three-quarters of an inch thick. Leaves large, very coriaceous, cuneate-oblancoate, sub-acute, the margins slightly undulate, gradually narrowed from the upper third to the short flattened stout petiole; both surfaces hard and quite glabrous, not reticulate; the midrib very stout, flattened on the upper but prominent on the lower surface; main nerves 30 to 35 pairs, spreading, not very prominent: length 10 to 16 in., breadth 3 to 5; petiole very stout, from 5 to 1 in. long. Panicle terminal, much longer than the leaves, tawny-pubescent, on a very stout peduncle with many woody lanceolate bracts at its base; its primary branches few, sub-eccr, with short branchlets crowded near the apex, the flowers densely crowded near the apices of the branchlets; bracts numerous, large, broadly lanceolate, concave, pubescent. Flowers 7½ in. long, lilac, their pedicels very short. Sepals 5, ovate-lanceolate, pubescent, concave, 3½ in. long. Petals 5, twice as long as the sepals, adnate to the cylindric disc, lanceolate, acuminate, recurved, veined, with a thickened central ridge on the lower half. Stamen 1, bearing a perfect anther, the others with imperfect small anthers, the filaments of all subequal. Ovary obliquely ovoid, tapering into a slender sub-terminal elongate style; ovule horizontal, laterally attached. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. II, 214.

Malacca: Maingay, No 476.
This is at once distinguished in the genus by its large flowers and prominently bracteolate peduncles. It has hitherto been collected only in Malacca, and only by Maingay. The great massing of semi-ligneous bracts at the base of the peduncle is quite unique in the genus.

Besides the foregoing there are in the Calcutta Herbarium flowering specimens of a Mangifera collected by Mr. L. Wray at an elevation of 3,400 feet on Gunong Batu Patch in Perak, (Herb. Wray, No. 982). These have good flowers, but not one of them is in fruit. The species is 5-merous, and is evidently allied to M. Griffithii, Hook. fil. and to M. longipes, Griff. From the former of these it is distinguished by its glabrous—not puberulous—panicles, and more laxly reticulate leaves with shorter petioles. From M. longipes it differs in having shorter and more condensed panicles and smaller flowers. There are also fruting specimens of a species gathered by the Calcutta Garden Collector, the late Mr. H. Kunstler, in Perak at an elevation of 500 to 800 feet (King's Collector, No. 7744); but none of them has a single flower on it. The fruit when ripe is described by Mr. Kunstler as yellowish-grey in colour, measuring from four to five inches in length, and about half as much in diameter. The leaves are oblong, tapering to each end, finely reticulate and with 13 to 15 pairs of faint ascending nerves. It is described as a tree 50 to 70 feet in height.

4. Anacardium, Rothb.

Shrubs or trees. Leaves alternate, petioled, simple, quite entire. Panicles terminal, bracteate. Flowers polygamous. Calyx deeply 5-partite; the segments narrow, erect, imbricate, deciduous. Petals 5, linear-lanceolate, recurved, imbricate. Disc filling the base of the calyx, erect. Stamens 8–10, all or some fertile; filaments connate and adnate to the disc. Ovary obliquely obovoid or obcordate; style filiform, excentric, stigma minute; ovule 1, semi-pendulous by a funicle, from the side of the base of the ovary. Nut kidney-shaped, seated on a large pyriform fleshy body formed of the enlarged disc and top of the peduncle; pericarp cellular and full of oil. Seed kidney-shaped, ascending; testa membranous, adherent; cotyledons semi-lunar; radicle short, hooked.—Distrib. A small tropical American genus, of which one species is naturalised in Asia.

Anacardium occidentale, Linn. Sp. Pl. 548. A small tree. Leaves coriaceous, glabrous, obovate, obovate-oblong or elliptic; the apex obtuse, rounded or retuse, the edges entire; the base cuneate or sub-cuneate, rarely rounded; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, rather prominent beneath; length 4 to 9 in., breadth 3 to 5 in.; petiole 5 to 7½ in. Panicles terminal, longer than the leaves, on peduncles which lengthen

In all the Provinces, but always near villages and probably planted. A native of tropical America.

5. Gluta, Linn.

Trees with caustic juice. Leaves crowded at the ends of the branchlets, short-petioled, simple, oblong, coriaceous. Panicles axillary and terminal. Flowers small, hermaphrodite. Calyx spathaceous, bursting irregularly, caducous. Petals 4-6, adnate to the disc, imbricate. Disc elongate, rarely short. Stamens 4-6, inserted on the disc, filaments capillary. Ovary sessile on the disc or stipitate, oblique, 1-celled; style lateral, filiform, stigma simple; ovule solitary, pendulous from a basal funicle. Drupe sub-ligneous, stalked, dry, more or less irregularly globose, irregularly tubercled or ridged; the endocarp coriaceous, connate with the testa, juicy: cotyledons fleshy, large, connate: the radicle short and incurved.—Distrib. About six species all either Malayan or Burmese.

Calyx only about one-fourth of the length of the petals, glabrous; petioles short (3 to 6 in. long) ... ... ... ... 1. G. Benghas.

Calyx half as long as the petals.

Calyx glabrous; petioles slender, 6 to 1 in. long, ovary obliquely ovoid ... ... 2. G. elegans.

Calyx tomentose; ovary obliquely sub-reniform-orbicular, tubercled, glabrous; petioles very short (-1 to 35 in.) ... ... 3. G. coarctata.

Calyx pubescent; ovary obovoid-rotund, tomentose; petioles 6 or 7 in. broad, channelled ... 4. G. Wrayi.

1. Gluta Benghas, Linn. Mant. 203. A tree. Leaves oblanceolate-oblong, the apex broad and rounded, rarely with a blunt apiculus; gradually narrowed in the lower half to the short narrow channelled petiole; both surfaces shining and reticulate; main nerves 18 to 20
pairs, spreading, not very prominent; length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1'6 to 2'25 in.; petiole '3 to '6 in. Panicles axillary, when in flower shorter than the leaves, when in fruit often longer, puberulous, the branches divaricate and corymbose, pedicels shorter than the buds. Calyx glabrous, only about one-fourth as long as the petals. Petals elliptic-lanceolate. Stamens 5, about half as long as the petals, the gynophore shorter than the stamens. Ovary obliquely globosely sub-reniform, the style sub-lateral, 2 imperfect ovaries sometimes present. Drupe irregularly globosely or sub-reniform, much tuberculate, furrowed on one side, about 1'5 in. in diam. Willd. Sp. Pl. I, 1120; DC. Prod. I, 501; Blume Bijdr. 1159; Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 182, t. 39. G. Renghas, Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 226, t. 6. Stagmaria verniciflua, Jack in Malay Misc. ex Hook. Comp. Bot. Mag. I, 267.

Pahang: Ridley, No. 1228.

Distributed over the whole Malayan Archipelago and known to the Malayas as Renghas, which was no doubt the name that Linnaeus intended to use as the specific name, although it appears in his Mantissa as G. Benghas. The copious resin of this tree is acrid, but it forms the basis of an excellent varnish which is exported to China and Japan.

2. Gluta elegans, Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 310. A small tree, every part except the inflorescence glabrous: young branches slender, with cinereous bark. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or elliptic-lanceolate, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface shining, the lower faintly reticulate and sub-glaucescent; main nerves 10 to 14 pairs, spreading, faint or slightly prominent on the lower surface; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1 to 2 in.; petiole '6 to 1 in., slender, thickened at the base. Panicles much shorter than the leaves, mostly terminal, with alternate sub-corymbose branches each with 5 to 9 pedicellate flowers, bracteole linear. Flowers nearly 5 in. long. Calyx tubular, split on one side, 4-nerved, glabrous, scarlet, the apex with 2 teeth. Petals 4 or 5, twice as long as the calyx, linear-lanceolate, blunt, spreading. Stamens 4 or 5, as long as the petals or longer. Gynophore half as long as the corolla. Ovary obliquely ovoid. Drupe oblong, gibbous, glabrous, '75 in. long when dry, the scar of the style nearer the base than the apex. Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 22; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 225. Syndesmis elegans, Wall. in Roxb. Fl. Ind., ed. Carey, II, 315; Cat. No. 1003.


Var. Helferi, Hook. fl. l. c. leaves linear-oblong, obtuse, nerves oblique.
Tenasserim and Andamans: Helfer, Nos. 1117 and 1118.
3. GLUTA COARCTATA, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 22. A small tree, all parts except the puberulous inflorescence glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, often recurved and conduplicate, obovate-oblong, oblongate-oblong or oblong, obtuse or sub-acute, narrowed in the lower third to the short stout petiole, occasionally minutely cordate; the edges often undulate: both surfaces shining and reticulate; main nerves 13 to 20 pairs, spreading; faint on both surfaces; length 5 to 9 in., breadth 1·75 to 3 in.; petiole 1 to 3·5 in., stout. Panicles axillary, shorter than the leaves, pedunculate, tawny-puberulous, with a few corymbose branches, each with 3 to 5 shortly pedicelled flowers nearly 4 in. long when fresh. Calyx half as long as the petals, shortly bilobed, cinereous-tomentose. Petals 5, broadly oblongate, veined, puberulous outside. Stamens 5, shorter than the petals, the gynophore much shorter. Ovary obliquely sub-reniform, orbicular, rugulose, glabrous, the style lateral. Drupe sub-globose, apiculate, with an irregularly tuberculate ridge round the base, the sides also irregularly tubercle-ridged; the epicarp leathery; the mesocarp white, fibrous and spongy; the endocarp coriaceous, adnate to the erect seed. Cotyledons unequally sub-hemispheric, fleshy, about 1·5 in. long when fresh. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 227, (excl. syn. G. velutina Bl.)


The Bornean species which Blume (Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 183) names G. velutina is known only by his description which consists of the following six words "paniculæ ramis patentibus calycibusque sericeo velutinis." It is considered by Dr. Engler to be identical with this: but Blume's description, short as it is, appears to me to negative the suggestion.

4. GLUTA WRAYI, King n. sp. A tree, all parts except the inflorescence glabrous. Leaves thickly coriaceous, elliptic, sub-acute, the edges sub-undulate, narrowed from about the middle to the broadly channelled petiole, both surfaces faintly reticulate when dry; the main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, spreading, quite obsolete on the upper surface, faint on the lower; length 4 to 6·5 in., breadth 1·6 to 2·5 in.; petiole 6 or 7 in. Panicles in the upper leaf-axils only, much shorter than the leaves, shortly pedunculate, densely and minutely pubescent, the branches spreading; the flowers numerous, 4 in. long, crowded towards the apices; pedicels shorter than the buds. Calyx pubescent outside, about half as long as the petals. Petals 5, narrowly oblong-lanceolate, rather blunt at the apex, the base clawed, puberulous outside, glabrescent inside. Stamens 5, longer than the petals, authors short, filaments thickened
towards the base: ovary obovoid-rotund, tomentose; the style lateral, elongate. Fruit unknown.

Perak: Wray, No. 2290.

This differs from G. coarctata, Griff. in its longer leaf-petioles, shorter panicles, broader petals and sub-ovate-rotund, tomentose, ovary. It has been hitherto collected only once by Mr. Wray: fruit is as yet unknown.

Note.—Kurz (Pegu Report 41, and in Journ. As. Soc. Bengal for 1876, pt. 2, p. 210) refers (under the name G. petiolata) to a tree which he had seen common on the shores of the Andamans, but of which he had collected neither flowers nor fruit. The specimens to which he has attached this name in the Calcutta Herbarium do not, however, appear to me to be those of a plant of this genus.


Trees with much oleo-resinous juice. Leaves alternate, simple, quite entire, coriaceous. Panicles axillary or terminal. Flowers rather large, hermaphrodite. Sepals 5, united, calyptriform or collar-like, deciduous. Petals 5–8, linear-oblong, imbricate, much enlarged in fruit. Disc hemispheric or columnar. Stamens 5–10, or very numerous, inserted on the disc; filaments slender. Ovary stalked, lenticular, oblique, 1-celled; style sublateral, stigma simple; ovule 1, pendulous from a basal funicle. Fruit dry, subsessile, or on a long pedicel rising from the stellately-spreadling persistent petals, globose, coriaceous. Seed subglobose or oblong; testa papery; cotyledons thick, plano-convex; radicle ascending. A Malayan genus of about 9 species.

Sect. I. *Eumelanorrhoea*: petals accrescent in the fruit.

Calyx spathaceous and falling off like a calyptra.

Stamens 5.

Bracts if any small and deciduous.

Leaves broadly elliptic, the lower surface with many very minute hairs and numerous dots

Leaves obovate-elliptic, glabrous on both surfaces, not dotted

Bracts large and persistent, embracing the flower buds

Stamens 10

Calyx withering and remaining as a loose 3-toothed collar round the pedicel

Sect. II. *Apterae*: petals not accrescent.

Petals oblanceolate, leaves 6 to 15 in. long

Petals elliptic, leaves 4 or 5 in. long

1. *M. Maingayi*.

2. *M. Wallichii*.


4. *M. Curtissii*.

5. *M. torquata*.

6. *M. aptera*.

7. *M. inappendiculata*. 
The characters of the genus *Melanorrhoea*, as defined by Wallich its founder, were modified, as regards the number of stamens, by Sir Joseph Hooker in the Flora of British India, in order to admit the pentamerous species *M. Maingayi* and *M. Wallichii*. I have ventured still further to modify them in two points, viz., the calyptrate nature of the calyx, and the accrescence and persistence of petals as wings in the fruit. In the species which I have here named *M. torquata*, the calyx, instead of slipping off over the apex of the flower as a calyptra, drops downwards and forms a loose collar hanging round the pedicel. And, in the two species which I have named *M. aptera* and *M. inappendiculata*, the petals are deciduous and do not persist as wings to the fruit. But, even after these modifications, there remain a sufficient number of characters by which *Melanorrhoea* may be distinguished from its nearest ally *Swintoenia*.

1. *Melanorrhoea Maingayi*, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 25. A tree 80 to 100 feet high: the young branches rather slender, their bark when dry pale brown, at first puberulous afterwards glabrous. *Leaves* coriaceous, broadly elliptic, the apices rounded or obtuse, the base very slightly cuneate, the edges sub-undulate; both surfaces reticulate, shining, the upper glabrous, the lower with a few very minute hairs and many dots; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, sub-horizontal, prominent on both surfaces but especially on the lower: length 3·5 to 6 in., breadth 2 to 3 in.; petiole 1 to 1·25 in. *Panicles* terminal and axillary, slender, two or three times as long as the leaves, tawny-puberulent especially towards the extremities, their branches few and sub-erect, the ultimate branchlets few-flowered. *Flowers* '5 in. in diam., on slender pedicels; buds elliptic, acute, pubescent. *Petals* lanceolate, pubescent. *Stamens* 5; the filaments slender, pubescent above the middle, *Disc* elevated. *Ovary* tomentose. *Fruit* oblong, obtuse, about '5 in. long, glabrescent; the enlarged petals at its base coriaceous, veined, linear-oblong, the gynophore very short. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 235.


2. *Melanorrhoea Wallichii*, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 25. A very large tree; the young branches slender, glabrous. *Leaves* coriaceous, obovate-elliptic, the apex obtuse or rounded, the base slightly cuneate and somewhat oblique; both surfaces glabrous and shining, the lower reticulate, the upper obscurely so: main nerves 10 or 12 pairs, sub-horizontal, not very prominent; length 3·5 to 8 in., breadth 2 to 4 in.; petiole '75 to 1·5 in., slightly winged, and somewhat dilated at the base, puberulous. *Panicles* numerous, axillary and terminal, branched from the base, about 12 in. long, the branches with slender

I have seen only Wallich's specimen of this in the Calcutta set of his plants. The specimen is a very poor one, and the above description is taken mostly from Sir Joseph Hooker. Mr. Derry collected in Malacca, (Herb. No. 1010) a plant of which there are two fruiting specimens in the Calcutta Herbarium which, from the shape of its leaves, I would have referred to this, were it not that remains of numerous stamens persist at the base of one of the young fruits. Mr. Derry's plant must I believe belong to an as yet undescribed species.

3. *Melanorrhcea Woodsiana*, Scort. MSS. in Herb. Calc. A tree 60 to 100 feet high; young branches velvety, ferrugineous. *Leaves* thickly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, elliptic or elliptic-rotund, the apex obtuse or rounded or emarginate, the edges sub-undulate, the base rounded or sub-cuneate; upper surface glabrous, the transverse reticulations rather distinct; the lower surface densely and uniformly rusty-tomentose, or glabrescent with age: main nerves 15 to 24 pairs, sub-horizontal, very prominent on the lower surface slightly so on the upper; length 4 to 5-5 in., breadth 1-75 to 3-5 in.; petiole 1 to 1-35 in., deeply channelled, dilated at the base, tomentose or glabrescent. *Panicles* from the upper leaf-axils, longer than the leaves, on long peduncles densely and minutely rusty-tomentose, branching more or less trichotomously towards the apex; the ultimate branches compressed, cymulose. *Flowers* sub-sessile, 25 in. long, enveloped while in bud by imbricated concave broadly-ovate tomentose bracts; buds narrowly elliptic; the spathaceous *calyx* membranous, veined, puberulous. *Petals* 5, oblong. *Stamens* 5, anthers versatile, filaments hairy. *Ovary* obliquely ovoid, style lateral. *Drupe* elliptic, smooth, without a pedicle; the enlarged petals narrowly elliptic, obtuse, puberulous, red in colour, 1-5 in. long and 7-5 in. broad (perhaps not quite fully grown).

Perak: Scortechini, No: 2036; King's Collector, No. 7788.
This has as yet been collected only by the late Father Scortechini and Mr. Kunstler, and their specimens have no ripe fruit. It approaches *M. Maingayi* in its leaves, but has much more tomentose panicles. The great distinctive mark, however, is that the flower buds of this are each enveloped in a large concave sheathing bract. As regards the pubes-
ence of the under surface of the leaves in this species there is some diversity, many specimens having the under surface covered with a dense and uniform layer of rusty tomentum, while in other specimens the lower surface of the leaves and the petioles are glabrescent. The species was named by Father Scortechini to commemorate his friend, the Revd. Father Tennison Woods, who died of an illness contracted during his exploration of the physiography of the central mountainous range of the Malayan Peninsula.

4. **Melanorrhcea Curtisii**, Oliver in Hook. Il. Plantar, t. 1513. A tree 40 to 80 feet high; young branches very slender. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or elliptic-oblong, obtuse, or shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces quite glabrous and without scales or dots; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, spreading, curving, faint; length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1·25 to 2 in.; petiole 5 to 7·5 in. *Panicles* slender, open, axillary and terminal, pedunculate, much longer than the leaves; the branches opposite or sub-opposite, distant, lax, each bearing several ultimate few-flowered branchlets near the apex, puberulous close to the flowers, otherwise quite glabrous; *bracteoles* small, ovate-lanceolate, caducous. *Flowers* 25 in. long, on puberulous pedicels, the buds narrow. *Calyx* with dark nerves. *Petals* 5, linear, puberulous outside, contorted in aestivation. *Stamens* 10, a little shorter than the petals, glabrous; the *filaments* slender; the *anthers* small, oval. *Disc* pubescent. *Ovary* obliquely ovoid, stalked, glabrous. *Style* sub-terminal. *Drupe* depressed-globose, 5 to 7·5 in. in diam., its stalk 3·5 in.; the enlarged petals leathery, linear-oblong-lanceolate, 1·75 to 2·5 in. long. M. *Duthieana*, Scort. MSS. in Herb. Calcutta.


The late Father Scortechini notes on this that the stamens are occasionally 8 instead of 10.

5. **Melanorrhcea torquata**, King n. sp. A tree 80 to 100 feet high; young branches stout, and with rough rather pale brown bark. *Leaves* coriaceous, obovate, with broad rounded apices, sub-undulate edges, and sharply cuneate bases; both surfaces glabrous, the upper with the reticulations almost obsolete, the midrib very broad and flat; the lower with the transverse veins rather distinct, the midrib sharply convex; main nerves 22 to 26 pairs, rather faint on the upper surface when dry, very distinct on the lower, spreading and rather straight; length 7 to 11 in., breadth 4 to 6·25 in.; petiole 25 to 35, stout. *Panicles* terminal, branching from the very base, densely and minutely tawny-tomentose; the branches spreading, naked below but with many branchlets toward the apex, the ultimate branchlets cymulose. *Flowers* 25 in.
long, on pedicels 2 in. long, buds ellipsoid. Calyx tubular or narrowly campanulate, its mouth with 3 broadly-triangular unequal teeth, puberulous externally, withering and hanging round the pedicels like a loose collar. Petals 5, slightly imbricate, elliptic, sub-acute, spreading or sub-reflexed, 2 in. long, tomentose outside, pubescent inside. Stamens 5, nearly as long as the petals; anthers small, ovate; filaments subulate, pubescent below the middle. Ovary globose or obovoid, shorter than the gynophore, both tomentose; ovule solitary, its podsperm from the very base of the cell: style longer than the ovary, cylindric, pubescent except near the apex. stigma truncate. Fruit unknown.

Perak: King's Collector, No. 5552.

This differs in calyx from Melanorrhoea as usually understood, inasmuch as in this plant the calyx separates from the flower soon after expansion and remains as a loose 3-toothed collar hanging round the pedicel; whereas in Melanorrhoea, as hitherto defined, the calyx is calyptriforma and is pushed off the flower by the expansion of the petals. In both cases the calyx is deciduous; in the one case it separates from the flower by the apex of the latter, in the other case by its base.

6. Melanorrhoea apera, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 70 feet high; young branches stout, with rough cinereous bark, the cicatrices of the fallen leaves very prominent. Leaves very coriaceous, oblongate-oblong or obovate-elliptic; the apex broad and rounded, rarely with a short sub-acute point; narrowed from above the middle and decurrent on the short stout petiole; the edges quite entire, slightly revolute when dry; both surfaces glabrous, the upper pale greenish-brown when dry, the lower brown, the midrib on the upper surface broad and flattened in its lower half, on the lower surface convex; main lateral nerves 15 to 18 pairs; spreading, rather straight, somewhat prominent beneath; length 6 to 15 in., breadth 2 to 6 in.; petiole 5 to 1 in., stout. Panicles shorter or longer than the leaves, axillary, crowded near the ends of the twigs; their branches short, racemose, few-flowered, glanocious. Flower-buds narrowly ellipsoid, glabrous, ebracteate. Flowers 1 in. in diam., their pedicels 25 to 3 in. long, sparsely adpressed-pubescent. Calyx glabrous, about 5 in. long at the time of falling. Petals 5 or 6, much imbricate, oblongate, densely adpressed-sericeous outside, glabrous inside. Stamens numerous (about 50), on a conical torus which is produced upwards into a gynophore. Ovary obliquely ovoid, compressed, ridged, glabrous, 1-celled, with a single oblong ovule pendulous from a basal funicle. Style sub-terminal, stout, bent, glabrous, longer than the ovary; stigma short, cylindric. Drupe depressed-globose, glabrous, with numerous thin vertical ridges, 1·5 in. in diam. Seed solitary,
1 in. long, the testa thin: cotyledons plano-convex, very thick and fleshy.

Perak: King's Collectors, No. 3485, 3727, 7656. Penang: Curtis, No. 1567.

A fine species readily distinguished by its large flowers and inappendiculate fruit.

7. **Melanorrhoea inappendiculata**, King n. sp. A tree 50 to 60 feet high; young branches only as thick as a swan's quill, cinereous, rough. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-oblanceolate; the apex broad and rounded, sometimes retuse; the blade narrowed from above the middle to the narrowly cuneate base and prolonged along part of the petiole, the edges slightly revolute; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 15 to 18 pairs, spreading, straight, slender; length 3'5 to 5 in., breadth 1'5 to 2 in.; petiole 1'5 to 1 in., winged for half its length. Panicles about as long as the leaves, axillary, solitary in the axils of the leaves, few-flowered. Flowers 1'5 in. in diam.; petals narrowly elliptic, blunt; ovule oblong, pendulous, its funicle attached to the side of the base of the wide loculus of the ovary, otherwise as in M. aptera. Drupe globular, glabrous, 1 to 1'5 in. in diam.

Perak: King's Collector, No. 5418. Penang: Curtis, No. 2475.

This is a second species of *Melanorrhoea* with non-accrescent petals. According to Mr. Curtis the petals are white, with a pink flush at the base, and the filaments are pink, while the anthers are green. The attachment of the funicle of the ovule in this species is to the side of the base of the ovular loculus, whereas in *M. aptera* it is attached to the centre of the base.

7. **Swintonia**, Griff.

Trees, quite glabrous. Leaves alternate, long-petioled; simple, quite entire. Panicles terminal and axillary, very large and broad. Flowers small, hermaphrodite or unisexual. Calyx small, 5-lobed; lobes rounded, imbricate. Petals 5, adnate to the middle of the disc, linear-oblong, imbricate, much enlarged and reflexed in fruit. Disc short or elongate or cylindric. Stamens 5, inserted on the top of the disc, free. Ovary sessile, ovoid, 1-celled, narrowed into the slender style; stigma capitellate; ovule pendulous from a basal funicle. Drupe ovoid, smooth, sessile, coriaceous, subtended by the 5 reflexed enlarged petals. Seed erect, testa thin, cotyledons amygdaloid. Distrib. The following are the only species known.

Bracts of the panicle inconspicuous or absent.

Leaves sub-coriaceous, main nerves 14 to 18 pairs; flowers on very short pedicels... 1. *S. Schwenkii*.
Leaves coriaceous, main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, inconspicuous; pedicels longer than the flower, slender ... ...

Flower-buds embraced by large concave imbricate bracts ...

Imperfectly known species ...

1. **Swintonia Schwenkii**, Teysm. and Binn. Cat. Hort. Bogor. (1866) p. 230. A tree; young branches slender, glaucous. Leaves sub-coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or narrowly elliptic, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the edges sub-undulate, the base slightly narrowed but usually rounded; both surfaces obscurely reticulate, the lower paler when dry; main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, spreading and rather straight: length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·5 in.; petiole 1·25 to 1·5 in. slender, with a slight swelling at the very base. Panicles crowded at the ends of the branches in the axils of the upper leaves, slender, usually longer than the leaves, pedunculate; the branches short, alternate, spreading, the ultimate branchlets cymose. Flowers polygamous, ¡ in. diam., on very short pedicels. Segments of the calyx united only at the base, orbicular, concave, glabrous. Petals oblong, obtuse, pubescent on both surfaces, rapidly enlarging in the ripe fruit and reflexed, 2·5 in. long, narrowly oblong, coriaceous, veined. Drupe oblong, smooth, 75 in. long. Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. Vol. XXXIX, Pt. 2, (1870), 75; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 232. **Anauxanopetalum Schwenkii**, Teysm. and Binnend. in Miquel Journ. I, 368. **Astropolatum 2**, Griffith, Notul. IV, 415.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 1156; Maingay, No. No. 486.—Distributed Sumatra.

I have followed Sir Joseph Hooker and Dr. Engler in identifying this Malacca species of **Swintonia** with **S. Schwenkii**, T. B., although the specimens in the Calcutta Herbarium hardly bear this out. In the Calcutta Herbarium there are authentic specimens of **Anauxanopetalum Schwenkii**—the name originally given to the species by Teysm. and Binn. These specimens were collected in the Beuïtenzorg garden and were sent out by its authors. They are therefore practically type specimens, for as the authors explain (Miq. Journ. Bot. I, 369) the species was named in the Beuïtenzorg garden from specimens taken from trees originally received from Sumatra by Major Schwenk. Dr. Anderson in 1861 also collected in the Beuïtenzorg garden specimens of the same. These Beuïtenzorg specimens all agree in having flowers with rather long pedicels. Now, in describing **S. Schwenkii** in the Fl. Br. India from the Malacca specimens, Sir Joseph Hooker makes it a diagnostic mark of the species, as understood by him, that the flowers
are subsessile. In their leaves the Malacca and Beutenzorg specimens closely resemble each other, but the panicles of the latter are much larger than those of the former. I think it possible, therefore that, when better specimens of the Malacca plant are collected, other characters may be found, which will prove that it is not really the same as *S. Schwenkii*, T. and B.

2. *Swintonia* *Penangiana*, King n. sp. A tall tree: young branches slender, glaucous. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, rarely ovate-lanceolate, tapering from the middle to the short bluntly acuminate apex and to the cuneate base; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, faint on both surfaces, the reticulations obsolete: length 3 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·1 to 1·4 in.; petiole 75 to 1·25 in., slender, but slightly thickened near the base. *Panicles* axillary and terminal, as long as or longer than the leaves, pedunculate, slender, glabrous: the branches lax, spreading, the flowers in ultimate cymules of about three. *Flowers* 15 in. long; their pedicels slender, longer than themselves. *Calyx* narrowly campanulate, with 5 broad subtruncate sub-ciliate lobes. *Petals* 5, longer than the calyx, sub-erect, oblong, obtuse, minutely tomentose with glabrous margins. *Stamens* 5; the *anthers* elliptic, dorsifixate, the filaments slender. *Disc* thin, cylindric. *Ovary* obliquely ovoid, pubescent, tapering into the short sub-terminal style, *stigma* rather large for the genus. *Drupe* globular, glabrous, smooth, 5 in. in diam., the reflexed accrescent petals narrowly oblong, sub-acute, about 1·35 in. long and 3 in. wide, glabrescent.

*Penang*: Curtis, No. 1579.

A species allied to *S. floribunda*, Griff., but with shorter panicles, and globular not oblong, fruit. The leaves of this moreover are more coriaceous and have fewer nerves than these of *S. floribunda*.

3. *Swintonia* *spicifera*, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 11, 27. A lofty tree: young branches smooth, reddish when fresh. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblongate or elliptic-ovate, the apex sub-acute or obtuse, the base attenuate-cuneate; upper surface shining, not reticulate, the lower pale brown when dry and glaucous: main nerves 13 to 20 pairs, obsolete on the upper and only slightly prominent on the lower surface, spreading, slightly curved; length 3·25 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·5 to 1·75 in.; petiole 6 to 1·25 in. *Panicles* crowded near the ends of the branches, long-pedunculate, exceeding the leaves; the branchlets articulate, corymbose crowded and trichotomously branched, angled, puberulous. *Flowers* 2 in. long, each on a pubescent pedicel embraced by a broadly-ovate concave puberulous bracteole. *Calyx* fleshy, tubular, with 5 deep quadrate segments, puberulous outside, glabrous inside. *Petals* 5, twice as long as the calyx, thick, obovate-oblong, obtuse, concave, shortly
clawed. *Stamens* 4 or 5, shorter than the petals, filaments slender, the anthers short oblong; *disc* thin, cylindric. *Ovary* stalked, obliquely ovoid, puberulous. *Drupe* obliquely ovoid, smooth, 75 in. long, the accrescent petals reflexed, coriaceous, veined, 1-75 in. long, pericarp thin. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. V, 233.

Penang: Maingay, No. 486/2; Curtis, No. 371; King’s Collector, No. 1802. Perak: Scortechini, Nos. 1891, 2083; King’s Collector, Nos. 3534, 3677.

**Var. Scortechini**, King; leaves oblong-lanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base rounded or sub-cuneate, main nerves 12 to 14 pairs.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1891.

This species and its variety are both notable for the bracts which embrace the flower-buds.

4. **Swintonia lurida**, King n. sp. A small tree: all parts quite glabrous; the young branches slender, striate and dark-coloured when dry. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, narrowly elliptic-oblong, the edges slightly thickened and undulate, the apex shortly abruptly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate, decurrent on the petiole; both surfaces glabrous and minutely reticulate; the upper shining, olivaceous green when dry; the lower dull, pale liver-coloured when dry; main nerves 22 to 24 pairs, rather faint, spreading to the edge without interarching, the secondary nerves almost as prominent: length 6 to 8 in., breadth 1.5 to 2.25 in.; petiole 6 to 7.5 in., thickened near the base. *Panicle* terminal, branching from the base, drooping, slender; the branches long, bearing short branchlets with the numerous flowers in small cymes. *Male flowers* a little more than 1 in. long, pedicelled. *Calyx* cupular, fleshy, with 5 broadly triangular teeth, glabrous. *Petals* 5, twice as long as the calyx, pale, oblong-elliptic, obtuse, with a truncate base, glabrous. *Stamens* inserted outside the shallow cupular dark-coloured slightly 5-lobed fleshy disc, shorter than the petals: *anthers* short, ovate, dorsifixed; *filaments* broadly subulate, with a very fine-pointed apex. *Rudimentary ovary* narrowly elliptic, sunk in the disc, tapering slightly upwards; no distinct style, stigma small, concave. *Semecarpus? lurida*, Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 34; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 496.


A species of which female flowers and fruit are still unknown. Maingay’s specimens were originally described by Sir Joseph Hooker as a doubtful species of *Semecarpus*, under the name *S. lurida*. They are very incomplete. Since Maingay’s time good specimens of exactly the same plant, but still without female flowers or fruit, have been
collected by Mr. L. Wray in Perak. These have enabled Dr. Stapf, of the Kew Herbarium, and myself to refer the plant to the genus *Swintonia*, its nearest allies being *S. floribunda* and *S. Schwenkii*. In Wray's field note on his specimens he writes "flower pale-greenish-yellow: leaves shining, bright green above; pale and bluish beneath."


Tall trees with alternate unequally-pinnate leaves; the leaflets coriaceous, entire. *Panicles* large, nodding. *Flowers* dioecious. MALE *FLOWER*. *Calyx* cupular, 4-lobed; the lobes ovate, valvate. *Petals* 4, oblong, imbricate. *Disc* short, annular, obscurely 4-lobed. *Stamens* 4, inserted below the margin of the disc. *Rudimentary ovary* cylindric. FEMALE *FLOWER*. *Calyx* 4-lobed, the lobes persistent and greatly enlarged in fruit. *Petals* 4. *Ovary* sessile, ovoid, 1-celled; *style* terminal, unequally 3-fid, stigmas capitate; *ovule* pendulous from near the apex of the cell. *Fruit* sub-globose, dry, pubescent, bearing the persistent base of the style at its apex, the pericarp thin. *Seed* pendulous, its testa membranous; *cotyledons* amygdaloid, radicle superior.—DISTR. 5 species, all either Burmese or Malayan.

Wings of accrescent-calyx 2·5 to 3 in. long ... 1. *P. insignis.*

Wings of accrescent-calyx 4·5 in. and upwards in length.

Leaflets glabrous beneath, the midrib and nerves very slightly puberulous ... 2. *P. Maingayi.*

Leaflets rusty-puberulous on the lower surface 3. *P. pubescens.*

1. *Parishia insignis*, Hook. fil. in Trans. Linn. Soc. XXIII, 170, t. 26. A tall tree; young branches stout, lenticellate, rusty-puberulous. *Leaves* 12 to 20 in. long, the rachis cylindric: leaflets 6 to 8 pairs, thinly coriaceous, obliquely ovate-oblong to oblong-lanceolate, acute or shortly acuminate: the base broad, rounded or sub-cordate, unequal; upper surface shining, glabrous or glabrescent, the lower glabrescent and reticulate, or (var. *pubescens*) shortly and softly pubescent; main nerves 8 to 12 pairs, spreading, curving: length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1·2 to 2 in.; petiolule 1 to 2 in. MALE *PANICLES* as long as the leaves, much branched, many-flowered, rusty-puberulous or tomentose. *Flowers* 2·5 in. in diam., on pedicels longer than themselves. *Calyx* rusty-puberulous; its lobes unequal, triangular. *Petals* oblique, broadly ovate, sub-glabrous, reflexed at the apex, longer than the calyx. *Stamens* about as long as the petals; the *anthers* short, ovate, about one-third as long as the filaments. *Disc* pubescent, 4-angled. *Female flower* not seen. *Fruit* sub-globose, 5 in. in diam., the persistent remains of the style 15 in. long; accrescent calyx-wings narrowly oblong, blunt, 2·5 to 3
Flora Burma, I, 315; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 309. Astronium

Andaman Islands. Penang: Curtis, No. 2264. Langkani: Curtis,
No. 2806.—Distrib. Burma.

This species has not hitherto been supposed to go farther south
than Burma. But it appears to me that Mr. Curtis’s No. 2806 from
Langkani (an island off the coast a little to the southward of Burma)
is probably this species, and also that his No. 2264 from Penang like-
wise belongs to this.

Var. tomentosa, King: leaflets pubescent on the lower surface.
Panicles and calyx in all its stages densely rusty-tomentose.

Andaman Islands: King’s Collectors.

young branches stout, glabrous, sparsely lenticellate. Leaves 12 to 15 in.
long, the petioles slightly dilated at the base; leaflets very coriaceous,
9 to 10 pairs, narrowly oblong or elliptic-oblong, not oblique, the apex
acute, the edges sub-undulate, the base rounded or slightly cuneate;
both surfaces shining and indistinctly reticulate, the upper quite glab-
rous, the lower slightly puberulous on the midrib and nerves; main
nerves 15 to 20 pairs, spreading, faint: length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth
1 to 1·25 in.; petioles about 2 in. Panicles (fide Sir J. Hooker)
apparently shorter than the leaves, pubescent. Petals linear-oblong.
Disc pilose, young fruit narrowly ovoid, tapering to a long point, densely
rusty-tomentose; the enlarged calyx-wings linear-oblong, sub-acute, pale,
puberulous, sub-coriaceous, striate, 4·5 in. long and about 5 in. broad.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 488.

Except Maingay’s, I have seen no specimens which I can refer to
this species. I have copied from the Fl. Br. Ind. Sir J. D. Hooker’s
description of the panicles and flowers, neither of these being repre-
sented in the Calcutta Herbarium. There is some doubt as to whether
the fruits and leaf specimens brought together by Maingay really
belong to the same tree; and not only so, but it is doubtful whether the
fruits of two species have not been mixed up by him. For Sir Joseph
Hooker notes that, while some of the fruits are densely covered with
hispid ferrugineous bristles and have accrescent calyx-wings 6 to 7
inches long with rounded apices, others are pubescent and have wings
only 4·5 in. long with acute tips. The species clearly requires investi-
gation in the field.

tree: young branches stout, deciduously rusty-tomentose. Leaves 12
to 18 in. long; the petiole pubescent, terete above, dilated near the
J. ii. 63
base; leaflets 5 to 7 pairs, subsessile, thickly coriaceous, oblong, acute or acuminate, the base rounded, upper surface glabrous except the densely pubescent midrib; the lower shortly rusty-pubescent, reticulate; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, irregular, spreading and ascending, curved, prominent on the lower surface when dry; length 4·5 to 5·5 in., breadth about 1·5 in.; petiolules very short (only ·05 to 1 in.) or absent. Panicle rather shorter than the leaves, divided to the base into numerous fascicled branches, densely and softly tomentose. Flowers ·5 in. in diam., pedicelled. Ovary conical, pilose; styles 3? Fruit broadly ovoid, apiculate, ·5 in. long, densely tomentose, the pericarp cartilaginous; accrescent-calyx-wings thinly coriaceous, pale, striate, adpressed-puberulous* or almost glabrous, narrowly oblong, sub-acute, 4·5 to 5 in. long and about ·5 in. broad. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 3 10.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 487.

A very imperfectly known species collected hitherto only by Main-gay, and as much in want of investigation as the last.


Trees. Leaves alternate, very coriaceous, simple, quite entire. Racemes axillary, simple or sparingly branched. Flowers sessile, minute, hermaphrodite. Calyx 3-5-partite; segments erect, persistent, imbricate. Petals 3-6, suborbicular, erect, imbricate. Disc urceolar. Stamens 6-10, inserted at the base of the disc. Ovary free, sessile, ovoid, 1-celled; style very short, stigma discoid or capitate; ovule 1, pendulous from the top of the cell. Drupe ovoid, fleshy; stone hard, almost 2-celled by a vertical plate from the top of the horse-shoe-shaped cell. Seed pendulous, curved round the imperfect septum: cotyledons curved, rather flat; radicle short superior.—Distrib.

Male flowers sessile ... ... ... 1. C. Griffithii.

Male flowers pedicellated.

Female flowers in short racemes; the males in long panicles; fruit ·6 in. in diam. ... 2. C. auriculata.

Male and female flowers in sub-equal panicles; fruit ·2 to ·25 in long ... ... 3. C. WaJlichii.

1. Campnosperma Griffithii, Marchand Rev. Anacard. 174. A tree 60 to 80 feet high; young branches very stony, rough and with sparse minute tomentum. Leaves very coriaceous, obovate-oblong or elliptic, the apex very broad rounded or emarginate, the edges slightly recurved when dry, the base much cuneate, slightly decurrent on the broad stout channeled petiole: upper surface quite glabrous, the midrib depressed; lower surface minutely stellate-pubescent, the midrib very
convex and strong; main nerves 2½ to 36 pairs, spreading, only slightly curved, projecting on the lower surface, depressed on the upper; length 7 to 15 in., breadth 3·5 to 5·5 in.; petiole 1·25 to 2·5 in., tomentose, dilated at the base. Panicles of male flowers axillary, slender, shorter than the leaves, rusty stellate-tomentose; the branches only a few inches long, spreading, spicate, bearing the flowers in small crowded sessile glomeruli. Flowers about '05 in. diam., sessile. Calyx thick, cupular, cut into 4 broad sub-acute concave ovate-rotund segments, rusty-tomentose outside. Petals 4, a little exceeding the calyx, thin, pale, glabrous, elliptic-ovate, concave. Stamens 4 or 8 in two rows; filaments thickly subulate, anthers short; disc crenate, fleshy. Panicle of female flowers shorter and less branched than that of the males. Drupe ovoid, slightly oblique, glabrous, '35 in. long. C. macrophylla, Hook. fil Fl. Br. Ind. II, 41; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 316; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, p. 637.


This species was first named as a Campnosperma by Marchand in 1869, and he based his description of it on Griffith's Malacca specimen No. 1109. The plant had previously (1850) been named Buchanania macrophylla by Blume in Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 185. Had Marchand known this, he ought to have named it Campnosperma macrophylla instead of C. Griffithii. It is easily recognised by its sessile glomerulate flowers; although its fruit closely resembles that of the plant which is accepted as C. Griffithii both by Sir Joseph Hooker and by Dr. Engler, but which is here named C. Wallichii.

2. Campnosperma auriculata, Hook. fil. in Fl. Br. Ind. II, 41. A tall shrubby tree: young branches as thick as a swan's quill, glabrous, polished, leathicellate. Leaves thinly coriaceous, obovate-oblong or oblanceolate-oblong, the apex rounded sometimes retuse or emarginate, tapered gradually in the lower two-thirds and continued down the petiole as a wing to its slightly auricled base; both surfaces glabrous, minutely reticulate; main nerves 9 to 18 pairs, oblique, not prominent on either surface; length 4 to 9 in., breadth 1·75 to 3 in.; petiole below the auricles only 1 or 2 in., glabrous. Panicles of male flowers 10 to 14 in. long, axillary, covered with scurfy minute stellate rusty tomentum; the branches slender and with numerous many-flowered branchlets. Flowers pedicellate, '15 in. in diam. when expanded. Calyx cupular, puberulous outside, with 4 broadly triangular segments. Petals 4, twice as long as the calyx-teeth, elliptic, obtuse, deflexed. Stamens 8; four longer than the others, spreading and longer than the petals, the other 4 shorter. Disc

This is distinguished from the next species by its smaller leaves and panicles and much larger fruit. It is the plant from Penang, issued by Wallich as No. 985 of his Catalogue, which he doubtfully referred to the genus Semecarpus, as S. ? grandifolia. Along with this however Wallich issued, as noted in the Appendix to his lithographed Catalogue, p. 286) under the same number, and not (as is usual with Wallich's plants in similar cases) distinguished by any letters, the much larger (although in other respects similar) leaves of another species. The specific name grandifolia is not applicable to the present plant which is the true Buchanania auriculata of Blume (not however of Miquel), although it is applicable to the supplementary sheets of 985, one of which, as issued by Wallich is 30 inches in length. I have followed Sir Joseph Hooker and Dr. Engler in retaining Blume's specific name auriculata for the present plant. But, for the supplementary sheets, I do not propose to retain Wallich's name of grandifolia (his name having really been given to two things), but I propose for them the name Campnosperma Wallichii. In this I do not follow the distinguished Botanists just mentioned, for they call them C. Griffithii, Marchand. But Marchand's name, in my opinion, ought to be given to the plant on which he founded that species, which (as he mentions in his Monograph) was Griffith's No. 1109. And this I do in spite of the fact that Griffith's No. 1109 is exactly what Blume named Buchanania macrophylla. There is no doubt that, had Marchand known of Blume's name, he ought to have called his plant Campnosperma macrophylla. But as he did not, and as he was the first to put the plant into the genus Campnosperma, his name C. Griffithii must I think remain; and another name must be found for what Sir Joseph Hooker and Dr. Engler name C. Griffithii.
and that other name I propose to make *O. Wallichii*, in commemoration of its earliest collector.

3. **Campnosperma Wallichii**, King. A tall much-branched tree: young branches very stout, rough. *Leaves* coriaceous, the blade obovate-oblong with broad rounded and sometimes emarginate apex, tapering from about the middle downwards, forming a narrow wing to the petiole and expanding at its base into a small auricle; both surfaces glabrous and minutely reticulate; main nerves 20 to 30 pairs; length 10 to 30 in., breadth 4 to 7 in.; petiole 2 to 3 in. long, dilated, channelled, glabrous. **Panicles of male flowers** axillary, shorter than the leaves, stellately rusty-tomentose, with slender much-branched sub-erect many-flowered branchlets. *Male flowers* 1 in. in diam., pedicelled; *calyx* thick, puberulous outside, its segments 4, broadly triangular, blunt; *petals* 4, larger than the calyx segments, ovate-rotund, concave, glabrous; *disc* fleshy, corrugated: *stamens* 8 in two rows, the outer 4 slightly longer than the inner 4. **Panicles of female flowers** about the same length as those of the male, but with shorter branches and fewer flowers; *flowers* larger than the males; *ovary* ovoid, puberulous; *drupe* ovoid-globular, slightly compressed, glabrous, 2 to 25 in. long. *O. Griffithii*, Hook. fil. in Fl Br. Ind. II, 41 (not of Marchand); Engler DC. Mon. Phan. IV. *Campnosperma auriculata*, Miq. (not of Blume) Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, p. 637. *Semecarpus? grandifolia*, Wall. Cat. 985 in part (i.e. as to the specimens mentioned on p. 286 of the Appendix to the Catalogue.)


This is in general appearance very like *O. auriculata*. The great difference between the two lies in the fruit which in this is only about 2 in. long, while in *M. auriculata* it is 6 in. in diam. Other distinctions are to be found in the leaves, which in this are larger than in *O. auriculata*. The texture and venation are, however, the same in both; and both have curious small rounded auricles at the base of the petiole. The panicles of male and female flowers in this species are sub-equal, whereas in *M. auriculata* the panicles bearing male flowers are several times longer than these bearing females.


or spathiform staminodes: filaments very short, thickened towards the base; anthers broadly ovate, dorsifixed. Ovary ovoid-globose, its base immersed in the disc, unilocular, with a single pendulous ovule. Style terminal, very short, thick; the stigma broad, fleshy, with 3 broad spreading, blunt lobes. Fruit obliquely oblong-ovoid, attenuate towards the apex; the pericarp leafy, 1-celled, 1-seeded. Seed with membranous testa, exalbuminous, the cotyledons flat, the radicle curved.—

Distrib. three species, all Malayan.

Leaflets tomentose on the lower surface ... 1. M. velutina.
Leaflets glabrescent and minutely scurfy (when dry) on the lower surface, the axis of the main nerves with tufts of white hair ... 2. M. Curtisii.

1. Microstemon velutina, Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 294. A tall tree: young branches, rachises and under surfaces and petioles and leaflets and the inflorescence softly pubescent-tomentose, rusty-cinerous. Leaves 6 to 10 in. long, the petiole slender; leaflets 7 to 11, thinly membranous, oblong-lanceolate, entire, shortly and bluntly acuminate; the base slightly narrowed, cuneate or rounded: upper surface glabrous except the pubescent midrib; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, spreading, rather obscure; length 2 to 4 in., breadth 8 to 1.5 in.; petiolule 1.5 in., the terminal one longer. Panicles pedunculate, much branched towards the apex, the branches very slender. Flowers numerous, less than 1 in. in diam., sessile. Calyx glabrous, the lobes elliptic. Petals obovate, glabrescent on the outer surface minutely tomentose on the inner. Fruit narrowly oblong, compressed, with a rusty scurfy leathery pericarp, 1-celled, 1-seeded (young) 75 in. long and 35 or 4 in. broad. Pentaspadon velutinus, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 28.


2. Microstemon Curtisii, King. A medium sized tree (Curtis); young branches slender, deciduously puberulous, their bark pale and lenticellate when dry. Leaves 5 to 7 in. long, the petiole and rachis slender and puberulous; leaflets very dark when dry, about 7, membranous, narrowly oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, entire, the base rounded and slightly oblique, with scattered short hairs, the midrib and nerves pubescent, not reticulate; lower surface glabrescent, minutely scurfy when dry, the midrib and nerves puberulous; main nerves 13 to 17 pairs, ascending, curved, with conspicuous tufts of white hair at their junction with the midrib: length 1.75 to 3 in., breadth 75 to 9 in.; petiolules 1 in., the terminal one 2 in. Panicles near the end of the branches, axillary, slender, slightly longer than the leaves,
pedunculate, puberulous; the branches divergent, the flowers solitary or in clusters of 2 to 4 at rather distant intervals. Flowers less than \( \cdot 1 \) in. in diam., on pedicels shorter than themselves. Calyx cupular, with 5 spreading concave broadly-ovate acute segments, puberulous outside, glabrous inside. Petals 5, broadly elliptic, very obtuse, twice as long as the calyx, minutely pubescent on the inner surface, glabrescent on the outer. Stamens 5, shorter than the petals, the filaments not swollen at the base. Disc glabrous. Ovary conical, glabrous: stigma minute. Drupe unknown.

Kedah: Curtis, No. 2620.

A species of which I have seen only Mr. Curtis's specimen from Kedah. It is readily distinguished from the preceding two by the tufts of white hair in the axils of the main nerves on the under surface of the leaflets. The stigma is very minute and it is not easy to make out the three lobes which characterise the genus. The flowers have, however, the staminodes and disc of the genus.


Trees. Leaves unequally pinnate; leaflets opposite, sub-sessile, entire. Panicles axillary, peduncled, much-branched, branchlets very slender. Flowers pedicelled, minute, hermaphrodite. Calyx-lobes 5, imbricate. Petals 5, oblong-ovobate, strongly imbricate. Stamens 5, minute, inserted at the base of the disc, alternate with 5 short subulate staminodes which are free or adnate to the side of the disc; filaments short, broadly subulate; anthers didymous. Disc cupular, obscurely 10-lobed. Ovary seated on the disc, very minute, 1-celled, contracted into a stout short style; stigma globose or obliquely oblong, much bent to one side; ovule 1, pendulous from the upper part of the cavity.

1. Pentaspadon officinalis, Holmes MSS. in Herb. Soc. Pharm. Lond. A tree 60 to 100 feet high: young branches puberulous and with prominent small brown warts. Leaves 4 to 7 in. long, the rachises puberulous or glabrescent; leaflets 7 to 9, thinly coriaceous, oblong- or elliptic-lanceolate, entire, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base narrowed, both surfaces glabrous; the lower with tufts of short hair in some of the nerve axils, curving upwards; main nerves 6 to 9 pairs, interarching far from the margin, rather prominent on the lower surface when dry; length 1·75 to 2·75 in., breadth 8 to 1·25 in.; petiolules 1·15 in., those of the upper leaflets twice as long. Panicles pedunculate, as long as or exceeding the leaves, much branched towards the apex; the branchlets slender, minutely cinereous-tomentose. Flowers numerous, about 0·05 in. in diam., their pedicels shorter than themselves. Calyx-lobes rounded. Petals obovate-rotund, glabrous. Drupe narrowly ellip-
tic, compressed; the pericarp fleshy, pale and covered with rusty scurf, 1-celled, 1-seeded, ‘65 to ‘8 in. long.

Perak: King’s Collector, Nos. 3315, 3770, 4868, 6549, 6933: Scortechni, No. 2043; Wray, No. 4168.

This plant is known to the Malay population of Perak as the source of Minyak Plang, a dark brown viscid oil which is in great repute for the cure of certain skin diseases. An interesting note upon the plant and its oil by Mr. E. M. Holmes of the Pharmaceutical Society of London is to be found in the Journal and Transactions of that Society, Vol. LII, p. 389. The stigma in this species, prior to dissection, appears to be sub-globular with a central groove; and it is only after careful manipulation that it is seen to be bent on itself. Some specimens of this were by mistake issued from the Calcutta Herbarium under the name Microstemon officinale, Holmes.

12. **Rhus**, Linn.

Trees or shrubs, often with an acrid juice. *Leaves* alternate, simple or 1-3 foliolate or pinnate; *leaflets* entire or serrate. *Flowers* small, in terminal and axillary panicles, polygamous. *Calyx* small, 4-6-parted, persistent; the segments unequal or equal, imbricate. *Petals* 4-6, equal, spreading, imbricate. *Stamens* 4, 5, 6, or 10, inserted at the base of the disc, free; *filaments* subulate; *anthers* short, imperfect in the ♀ flower. *Ovary* sessile, ovoid or globose, 1-celled: *styles* 2, free or curved, short or long; *stigmas* simple or capitate; *ovule* pendulous from a basal funicle. *Drupe* small, dry, compressed; *stone* coriaceous, crustaceous or bony. *Seed* pendulous from the funicle, testa membranous, cotyledons flatish; radicle hooked, short, superior.—**Distrib.** About 114 species, mostly extra-tropical in both hemispheres, a few Malayan, many from tropical Africa.

**Rhus Perakensis**, Scortechni MSS. A glabrous shrub climbing to the extent of 15 to 40 feet. *Leaves* 8 to 12 in. long, unequally pinnate; *leaflets* in rather distant pairs, opposite, thinly coriaceous, oblong, shortly and bluntly acuminate, entire; the base slightly oblique, rounded or sub-cuneate; main nerves 16 to 20 pairs, sub-horizontal, rather prominent on the lower surface; length 2.5 to 3.5 in., breadth 1 to 1.4 in.; petiolules ‘1 to ‘1.5 in., the terminal one ‘3 or ‘4 in. *Panicles* axillary and terminal, longer than the leaves, pedunculate, the branches rather short, bearing the flowers on small ultimate racemes. *Flowers* numerous, less than ‘1 in. in diam., on short minutely bracteolate pedicels. *Calyx* with 5 unequal oblong blunt spreading segments. *Petals* longer than the calyx, elliptic, blunt, pinnately nerved. *Stamens* 5; *anthers* broadly ovate, dorsifixed. *Drupe* compressed, obliquely reniform, orbicular, broader than long, glabrous, ‘2 in. across.
Perak: Scortechini, No. 1668; Wray, Nos. 2316, 3095; King’s Collector, Nos. 3628, 4896, 5046, 6537, and 6807.

The nearest ally of this is probably *M. succedanea*, L., than which it, however, has much larger panicles and smaller more reniform drupes. It has moreover differently veined petals, and the leaflets are less narrowed to the base. It differs, however, not only from that, but from every other Indian or Malayan species in being scandent. Of the scandent habit there appears to be no doubt whatever, for the fact is noted on almost every specimen in the Calcutta Herbarium.


Trees with few stout branches. *Leaves* few at the ends of the branches, alternate, unequally-pinnate, deciduous; *leaflets* opposite, quite entire. *Racemes* simple and panicled, terminal, fascicled. *Flowers* small, monoeccious or dioecious, fascicled, shortly pedicelled. *Calyx* 4-5-lobed, persistent; *lobes* rounded, imbricate. *Petals* 4-5, imbricate. *Disc* annular, 4-5-lobed. **Male flower** *Stamens* 8-10, inserted within the disc. *Ovary* 4-5-parted. **Female flower** *Ovary* sessile, oblong, 1-celled; *styles* 3-4, stout, stigmata simple or capitellate; *ovule* pendulous from near the top of the cell. *Drupe* small, compressed, oblong, sub-reniform, crowned by the distant styles; *stone* hard. *Seed* compressed; *embryo* curved, cotyledons flat fleshy, radicle superior.—**Distrib.** About 12 species, mostly African.

*Odina Wodier*, Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 293. A small deciduous tree 20 to 40 feet high: young branches thick, puberulous at first, soon becoming glabrous. *Leaves* 12 to 18 in. long; *leaflets* 3 or 4 pairs, obliquely ovate, acuminate; the base rounded or sub-cuneate, unequal; the edges entire; length 3 to 6 in.; the petiolules 1½ in. long. **Male racemes** compound, the female simple, puberulous. *Flowers* crowded in cymose fascicles on the racemes or panicles, bracts ciliate. *Sepals* obtuse. *Petals* twice as long as the sepals, oblong, spreading. *Stamens* in the male equalling the petals.—*Drupe* about 5 in. long, red. W. and A. Prodr. i, 171; Thwaites Enum. 78; Grah. Cat. Bomb. Pl. 42; Wt. Ic. t. 60; Bedd. Fl. Sylv. t. 123; Wall. Cat. 8475; Royle Ill. t. 31; Dalz. and Gibs. Bomb. Fl. 51; Brandis For. Flor. 123; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. i, Pt. 2, p. 622; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 29; Kurz For. Flora Bum. I, 321; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 267.

The Andaman and Nicobar Islands. **Penang**: (probably planted.)—**Distrib.** British India.

J. H. 64

Trees. *Leaves* simple, very coriaceous, exstipulate, quite entire. *Panicles* branched, axillary and terminal. *Flowers* small, unisexual. *Calyx-tube* persistent, slightly enlarged in fruit and adnate to the very base of the drupe, cupular or campanulate, lobes 5, erect. *Petals* 5, inserted on the edge of the disc; very coriaceous, persistent, erect or sub-erect, villous in front, valvate. *Disc* lining the calyx-tube. *Stamens* inserted on the edge of the disc; filaments stout, sometimes coherent at the base with the petals, villous; *anthers* oblong. *Ovary* globose, 1-celled; *style* short, stigmas 3; *ovule* 1, pendulous from near the top or from the side of the cell. *Drupe* globose, areolate at the base by the enlarged calyx, flesh full of black varnish; *stone* thick, hard. *Seed* oblong, testa thin; *cotyledons* amygdaloid, radicle superior.—*Distrib.* Malayan Peninsula and Archipelago: about 12 species.

Leaves more or less hairy on the lower surface.

Leaves elliptic-oblong.

The whole of the under-surface of the leaves rusty-tomentose, *panicles* condensed ... 1. *M. densiflora*.

Petioles midrib and main nerves on the under surface of the leaves rusty-tomentose, *panicles* lax ... ... 2. *M. tomentosa*.

Leaves oblong-oblanceolate or narrowly elliptic-oblong.

Lower surface of the leaves glaucescent, the midrib and main nerves with adpressed brown hairs, leaves 2·75 to 5 in. long ... 3. *M. Kunstleri*.

Lower surfaces of the leaves slightly pubescent, leaves 5 to 8 in. long ... ... 4. *M. Maingayi*.

Leaves glabrous on both surfaces.

Leaves much elongate, narrowly oblong, their bases cordate or auriculate, sessile or with very short petioles.

Drupe vertically ridged ... ... 5. *M. auriculata*.

Drupe very rugose, not ridged ... 6. *M. rugosa*.

Leaves oblong-lanceolate, oblong-elliptic or oblong-oblanceolate, with distinct slender petioles. *Inflorescence* densely crowded and with large prominent bracts ... ... ... 7. *M. bracteata*.

*Inflorescence* more or less laxly paniculate, not bracteate.

Young branches and panicles covered with a thin felted layer of minute tomentum, flowers less than 1 in. long ... ... 8. *M. angustifolia*.
G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. 503

Young branches glabrous, panicules pubescent-tomentose (not felted), flowers more than 1 in. long ... ... 9. M. nilida.

1. Melanochyla densiflora, King n. sp. A tree 60 to 100 feet high: young branches stout, covered with short rusty deciduous tomentum. Leaves very coriaceous, oblong-elliptic, sometimes slightly obovate, subacute, somewhat narrowed to the rounded slightly unequal base; upper surface glabrous, not reticulate, the midrib and nerves slightly depressed when dry; lower surface densely and minutely rusty-tomentose, the midrib very prominent as are the 20 to 25 pairs of strong sub-horizontal main nerves; length 6 to 8 1/2 in., breadth 2 1/2 to 3 1/2 in.; petiole 6 1/2 to 1 1/2 in., thickened and channelled near the base. Panicle terminal, condensed, shorter than the leaves, branched from the base, everywhere rusty-tomentose; branches numerous, the branchlets racemulose and bearing the flowers in ultimate sub-sessile crowded cymules. Male flowers 2 in, long, sessile; buds ovoid, gibbous near the base. Calyx fleshy, campanulate, rusty-tomentose externally with 5 triangular sub-acute sub-erect segments. Petals 5, twice as long as the calyx-teeth, erect, thick, elliptic, obtuse, tomentose along the midrib externally, the edges glabrous, but with a tuft of coarse hairs along the lower part of the midrib. Stamens 5, shorter than the petals, anthers elliptic; filaments compressed, densely villous in front, about as long as the anthers; disc small, slightly convex, villous in the middle; ovary 0. Female flowers and drupe unknown.

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 5615 and 5626.

A species allied to M. tomentosa, Hook. fil.; but at once distinguished from that by its denser panicules, larger and more numerous flowers. This is also much more hairy on the under surface of the leaves than M. tomentosa. Female flowers and fruit are still unknown.

2. Melanochyla tomentosa, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 38. A tree: young branches rather slender, densely rufous-tomentose. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, sometimes slightly obovate, shortly and sharply acuminate, the base rounded but slightly narrowed; upper surface quite glabrous except the pubescent base of the midrib; lower surface reticulate, glabrescent, palc when dry, the midrib and nerves more or less rufous-pubescent like the petiole: main nerves 20 to 30 pairs, spreading, prominent on the lower surface; length 6 1/2 to 14 in., breadth 2 1/2 to 4 in.; petiole 3 1/2 in., stout, rufous-pubescent. Panicles terminal, about as long as the leaves, the main axis rufous-tomentose; the branches slender, distant, sub-erect, puberulous, spike-like, bearing the flowers in distant sub-sessile cymules. Male flowers about 1 in. in diam. Calyx with 5 deep unequal ovate concave segments, puberulous externally.
Petals 5, thick, oblong, obtuse, longer than the calyx, pubescent outside, villous inside. Stamens nearly as long as the petals, the filaments stout. Female flower not seen. Drupe elliptic to sub-globose, ferruginous-pubescent, orange-yellow when ripe, 1 to 1·5 in. in length. Hook. fil. ic. Plant. t. 1292, 1293; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 470.


3. Melanochyla Kunstleri, King n. sp. A tree 80 to 100 feet high: young branches as thick as a quill, lenticellate and with deciduous sparse rusty pubescence. Leaves very coriaceous, elliptic-oblong. sometimes oblanceolate-oblong, tapering to each end, shortly acuminate: the edges with a shining cartilaginous thickening, slightly recurved when dry; upper surface glabrous, shining, not reticulate, the midrib prominent; lower surface paler, glaucous, the midrib and 18 to 20 pairs of prominent spreading main nerves with adpressed brown hairs; length 2·75 to 5 in., breadth 1 to 1·5 in.; petiole 35 in., slightly scurfy. Panicles terminal, twice as long as the leaves, minutely rusty-tomentose, with numerous short spreading racemose branches. Male flowers 15 in. long, on pedicels shorter than themselves. Calyx coriaceous, minutely tomentose outside, cupular, deeply divided into 5 broadly-ovate acute slightly-spreading segments. Petals 5, thrice as long as the calyx-segments, narrowly elliptic, blunt, pubescent on the outer surface, densely villous on the inner surface, the margins only glabrous. Stamens 5, much shorter than the petals; the anther narrowly ovate, the filament subulate, slightly villous. Ovary 0. Female flowers and drupe unknown.

Perak: King's Collector, No. 6810.

The nearest ally of this is M. Maingayi, from which, however, this may be distinguished by the smaller leaves more shining on the upper surface, and by the adpressed brown hairs on the under surface of the midrib and nerves.

4. Melanochyla Maingayi, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 39. A tree: young branches slender, scurfy-puberulous. Leaves very coriaceous, oblong-oblanceolate or narrowly elliptic-oblong, abruptly and shortly acuminate, tapering in the lower two-thirds to the short channelled petiole; upper surface glabrous, faintly reticulate, shining, the midrib very prominent; lower surface slightly pubescent; main nerves 18 to 24 pairs, spreading, prominent on the lower surface, only slightly so on the upper: length 5 to 8 in., breadth 1·75 to 2·25 in.; petiole 5 or 6 in. Panicle terminal, longer than the leaves, rusty-tomentose; the branches spreading, rather short; the ultimate branchlets cymose, about 3-flowered. Male flowers about 1 in. in diam., on short stout pedicels.
Calyx with 5 ovate acute segments; rusty-tomentose. Petals several times longer than the calyx-segments, elliptic, obtuse, externally adpressed, rusty-tomentose but with broad glabrous edges. Female flowers twice as large as the male; the calyx sub-urceolate; ovary globose, hairy. Drupe unknown. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 471.

Malacea: Maingay, No. 490.

5. Melanochyla auriculata, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 39. A tall tree; young branches very stout, glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, sessile or nearly so, oblong or ob lance olate-oblong, shortly and rather abruptly acuminate, the edges subundulate, tapering from the middle to the narrow auriculate base; both surfaces glabrous and shining, the upper drying of an olivaceous brown, very faintly reticulate, the lower liver-colored and with the reticulations more distinct; main nerves about 30 pairs, thin but distinct on both surfaces, sub-horizontal; length 12 to 18 in., breadth 3·5 to 4·75 in.; petiole when present very stout, broad, less than 5 in. long, often adnate to the branch. Male panicles axillary, shorter than the leaves, puberulous; the branches short, lax, cymose, 2- to 3-flowered. Flowers 3 in. long, on stout pedicels about as long as themselves. Calyx campanulate, coriaceous, minutely tomentose outside, deeply cut into 5 broadly-ovate sub-acute segments. Petals 5, longer than the calyx-segments, elliptic, obtuse, externally adpressed-pubescent, but with the edges glabrous, internally minutely pubescent and with a large villous tuft in the lower half. Stamen s 5, shorter than the petals, with small anthers and pubescent filaments. Female flowers not seen. Drupe oblong, obtuse or depressed-globose, rusty-tomentose, when ripe 1·25 to 1·5 in. long, vertically ribbed, stone very thick. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 470.

Malacea: Maingay, No. 491; Derry, No. 1189. Singapore: Ridley, Nos. 3588, 3975.

6. Melanochyla rugosa, King n. sp. A large tree: young branches as thick as a goose-quill, tawny-pubescent with long pale flexuose hairs intermixed. Leaves coriaceous, narrowly oblong, sometimes almost ob lanceolate, shortly and sharply cuneate-acuminate, tapering very gradually to the cordate sub-auriculate base; upper surface smooth, shining, and quite glabrous; the lower dull, pale, and distinctly reticulate, glabrous except a few scattered stiff hairs near the base of the stout grooved midrib; main nerves 25 to 30 pairs, spreading, curving upwards and inter arching at the apices; length 7 to 15 in., breadth 1·6 to 3·25 in.; petiole 3'5 to 5 in., very stout, dilated, pubescent like the young branches. Male panicles not seen. Female panicles terminal, about half as long as the leaves, stout, rusty-pubescent, with a few distant short branches. Female flowers 3 in. in diam.
depressed-hemispheric, sessile. *Calyx* coriaceous, tomentose outside, divided into 5 orbicular-ovate acuminate connate conniving segments. *Petals* 5, not much exceeding the *calyx*, coriaceous, broadly triangular, minutely pubescent, with a small villous patch at the base in front. *Stamens* rudimentary. *Ovary* broadly conical, rusty-tomentose; the style terminal, glabrescent, shorter than the ovary; *stigma* capitate, 3-lobed. *Drupe* globular-ovoid, very rugulose, rufous-tomentose, '75 to 1 in. long and '65 to '9 in. in diam. (probably not quite mature).

Perak, at Tapan: Wray, No. 1301.

A species with leaves somewhat like those of *M. auriculata*, but smaller: collected only once.

7. **Melanochyla bracteata**, King n. sp. A tree 50 to 80 feet high: young branches slender, glabrous, with pale lenticellate bark. *Leaves* coriaceous, narrowly oblong-lanceolate, tapering to each end, the apex caudate-acuminate, the base narrowly cuneate; both surfaces glabrous: the upper shining; the lower dull, paler than the upper, glabrescent; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, slender, faint, curving upwards: length 4 to 6 in., breadth 1 to 1·6 in.; petiole '5 to '75 in., thickened in the lower half. *Male flowers* '25 in. long, crowded in small sub-sessile cymules on axillary or terminal rusty-pubescent congested racemes or few-branched panicles as long as or longer than the leaves; *bracts* at the bases both of the cymes and of the individual flowers, ovate, acuminate, connate, rusty-pubescent like the calyx and petals, and as large as the flowers. *Calyx* campanulate, with 5 ovate acute segments. *Petals* 5, longer than the segments of the calyx, lanceolate, acuminate, with a dense villous tuft on the lower half of the anterior surface *Stamens* 5, shorter than the petals; the *anthers* linear, glabrous, the *filaments* thick, compressed and densely villous from base to apex. *Disc* lining the inflated tube of the calyx, ovary none. *Female flowers* not seen. *Drupe* ovoid or ovoid-globular, minutely tomentose, about '75 in. in length, the pericarp with a thick black juice.

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 5549 and 7303.

A very distinct species distinguished by the small size of its leaves and by its congested bracteate inflorescence.

8. **Melanochyla angustifolia**, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 39. A tree: young branches slender, covered with a thin close layer of very minute tomentum, *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate-oblong, shortly acuminate, the edges slightly undulate, the base cuneate, sometimes unequal, both surfaces glabrous, the lower reticulate: main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, spreading, prominent like the midrib on the lower surface, less so on the upper; length 4·5 to 10 in., breadth 1·5 to 4 in.; petiole '75 to 1·5 in., dilated and channelled near the base.
**Panicules of Male Flowers** axillary or terminal, as long as or much longer than the leaves, very slender, with many spreading branches, everywhere minutely tomentose like the young branches. **Male flowers** in lateral cymes from the branchlets, sub-sessile, less than 1 in. long; *calyx* tubular-campanulate, the lobes erect, oblong-triangular, sub-acute, rusty-tomentose externally; *petals* oblong, sub-acute, much longer than the calyx, adpressed-pubescent outside, villous in the lower half inside; *stamens* shorter than the petals, the anthers small, elliptic; the filaments subulate, villous, *ovary* none. **Panicules of Female Flowers** shorter than the males: *female flowers* not seen. *Drupe* globose, apiculate, minutely tomentose like the panicle, 5 to 7.5 in. diam. Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 469.

Malacca: Maingay, No. 492. Perak: King's Collector, No. 3359.

9. *Melanochyla nitida*, King n. sp. A tree; young branches rather slender, angled and dark-coloured when dry. *Leaves* very coriaceous, oblong-elliptic or oblanceolate-oblong, shortly bluntly and rather abruptly acuminate, narrowed from the middle or below it to the long plano-convex stout petiole; both surfaces quite glabrous; the upper shining and not reticulate; the lower paler, dull, with the wide reticulations slightly prominent; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, slightly prominent on both surfaces when dry, spreading and curving upwards: length 4 to 11 in., breadth 2.25 to 3.25 in.; petiole 1 to 2 in., thickened in the lower half or third. **Panicules** terminal, minutely tomentose, but not felted, slightly longer than the leaves; the branches few, scattered, ascending, having few spicate short branchlets bearing the flowers in ultimate sessile cymes. **Male flowers** more than 1 in. long, sessile, crowded; *calyx* eoriaceous, campanulate, deeply cut into 5 broadly-triangular acute sub-erect concave segments, tomentose outside: *petals* 5, triangular-oblong, thick, longer than the calyx-teeth, adpressed-pubescent externally but with broad glabrous edges; internally glabrous but with a large tuft of coarse hair on the middle of the lower half: *stamens* 5, shorter than the petals, the filaments densely villous; *disk* small, villous in the middle; *ovary* none. **Female flowers** 2 in. long, on short pedicels; *stamens* present but apparently without pollen; *ovary* filling the whole fundus of the flower, hemispheric, densely rusty-tomentose, tapering into a short stout conical hairy style; *stigma* sub-capitate. *Drupe* unknown.


The nearest ally of this is *M. angustifolia* which has, however, its young branches and panicles covered with a thin felted layer of minute tomentum; whereas, in this plant, the young branches are glabrous.
and the panicle is pubescent-tomentose not felted. The flowers of this
moreover are larger than those of *M. angustifolia*, the main nerves are
more oblique, and the reticulations wider and less distinct.

15. Semecarpus, Linn. f.

Trees. *Leaves* alternate, simple, quite entire, coriaceous. *Flowers*
small, polygamous or dioecious, in terminal or axillary panicles. *Calyx*
5–6-fid, segments deciduous. *Petals* 5–6, imbricate. *Disc* broad, an-
nular. *Stamens* 5–6, inserted at the base of the disc, imperfect in the
♀ flowers. *Ovary* 1-celled; *styles* 3; *ovule* pendulous from a basal funi-
cele. *Drupe* fleshy, oblong or sub-globose, oblique, seated on a fleshy
receptacle formed of the thickened disc and calyx base; *pericarp* loaded
with acrid resin. *Seed* pendulous, testa coriaceous, inner coat somewhat
fleshy; *embryo* thick, cotyledons plano-convex, radicle superior.—Dis-
trib. About 40 species, tropical Asiatic and Australian.

Leaves densely rusty-pubescent on the lower sur-
face ... ... ... ... 1. *S. velutina*.

Leaves with the lower surface densely clothed with
pale very minute scales ... ... ... 2. *S. Curtisii*.

Leaves at first puberulous on the lower surface but
ultimately glabrous

Panicles tomentose; flowers glabrous, sessile;
leaves oblanceolate-oblong, with 20 to 26 pairs
of nerves ... ... ... ... 3. *S. Kurzii*.

Panicles puberulous, flowers pedicelled; leaves
broadly elliptic, with 10 to 15 pairs of nerves ... 4. *S. lucens*.

Leaves quite glabrous; panicles glabrous in the
lower part, pubescent towards the extremities;
flowers sub sessile, the calyx puberulous: leaves
oblanceolate-oblong, with 18 to 24 pairs of main
nerves ... ... ... ... 5. *S. Braunii*.

1. Semecarpus velutina, King n. sp. A dioecious tree 50 to 60
feet high: young branches softly rufous-pubescent, the bark pale.
Leaves thickly coriaceous, obovate-elliptic or oblanceolate, rarely elliptic,
shortly and abruptly acuminate, the edges sub-undulate, narrowed from
the middle or above it to the stout petiole; upper surface glabrous
except the slightly-pubescent depressed midrib, shining and minutely
reticulate; the lower surface densely and softly pubescent, the trans-
verse veins and the reticulations distinct; main nerves 20 to 24 pairs,
slightly depressed on the upper surface, very prominent on the lower,
spreading and interarcheing near the edge; length 6 to 13 in., breadth
2.5 to 5 in.; petiole '5 to 1:25 in. Panicles of flowers of both sexes
terminal, stonily pedunculate, rusty-tomentose, those with female flowers longer than the leaves, those with males shorter; the branches of both short, ascending, those of the male more numerous. **Male flowers** 1 in. in diam., much crowded in short sub-globular sessile cymose fascicles; calyx cupular, flat, with 5 spreading broad triangular acute teeth, pubescent outside; petals 5, longer than the sepals, broadly elliptic, acute, glabrescent. **Stamens** 5, the filaments longer than the petals; disc broad, convex, fleshy, hairy in the middle; ovary none. **Female flowers** less numerous than the males and twice as large: calyx rusty-tomentose and petals pubescent outside; petals acute. Stamens with very small anthers. Ovary obliquely hemispherical, slightly compressed, densely rusty-tomentose: styles 3, short, horizontally radiating, pubescent; stigmas truncate. Drupe transversely oblong, \( '35 \) in. from base to apex and \( '6 \) in. from side to side, compressed, sparsely tomentose, the enlarged peduncle about one-third of its length, thin, cup-shaped, sparsely pubescent.

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 7439, 7622 and 7655. Allied to *S. Anacardium*, Linn. fil., but well distinct from that and from any other hitherto described species.

2. **Semecarpus Curtisi**, King n. sp. A small tree: young branches stout, their bark pale. Leaves coriaceous, oblanceolate-oblong, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the edges slightly undulate, gradually narrowed from the upper third to the stout petiole, upper surface shining, greenish when dry, reticulate; the lower dull, pale from very minute scales; main nerves 18 to 20 in., spreading and interarching within the pale cartilaginous edge, very prominent and pale on the lower surface, faint on the upper; length 13 to 16 in., breadth 4 to 5 in.; petiole 1.5 to 2 in., very stout. Panicles much shorter than the leaves, branching from near the base; the branches ascending, angled, tawny-puberulous, the ultimate branchlets cymose. Flowers unisexual and the sexes on different panicles, shortly pedicelled. **Male flowers** 15 in. in diam.; calyx cupular, with 5 ovate sub-acute spreading segments, minutely tomentose externally: petals 5, spreading, much longer than the calyx, elliptic, obtuse, minutely tomentose on the outer, glabrescent on the inner surface; stamens 5, longer than the petals, the anthers small, the filaments narrow, compressed; disc sub-convex, pubescent; ovary 0. **Female flowers** larger than the male; stamens rudimentary; ovary obliquely globose-ovoid, compressed, densely tomentose; styles 3, radiating, horizontal or depressed, glabrous, bifid at the apex. Drupe unknown.

Tongka: Curtis, No. 2930.

A very distinct and handsome species; readily recognised amongst.

J. II. 65
the Malayan species by its large leaves which are very pale glaucous beneath: collected hitherto only by Mr. C. Curtis, of the Forest Department, Penang.

3. **Semecarpus Kurzii**, Engl. in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 489. A small tree: young branches stout, rough and lenticellate, covered with deciduous dense minute rusty tomentum. *Leaves coriaceous, oblong-oblong, suddenly and very shortly acuminate, gradually narrowed in the lower three-fourths to the short stout dilated petiole, the edges sub-undulate: both surfaces minutely reticulate; the upper glabrous, shining, olivaceous when dry; the lower pale brown when dry and not shining, glaucous, sparsely covered with short stiff deciduous hairs; main nerves 20 to 26 pairs, spreading, slightly ascending, interarching near the edge, prominent on the lower surface rather faint on the upper; length 12 to 24 in., breadth 3 to 4.25 in.; petiole stout, dilated, channelled, 6 to 1 in. long. *Panicle* terminal, longer than the leaves, the main rachis stout; the branches slender, ascending, lax, the ultimate branchlets spicate, everywhere tomentose. *Flowers* sessile, 1 in. in diam. *Calyx* cupular, thick, with 5 shallow spreading orbicular teeth, sub-ciliate at the edges, otherwise glabrous. *Petals* 5, much longer than the calyx, broadly elliptic, sub-acute, glabrous externally, puberulous internally. *Stamens* 5, shorter than the petals; the *filaments* flattened, puberulous. *Disc* convex, glabrous; *rudimentary ovary* pilose. *Drupe* obliquely ovoid, sub-compressed, keeled, glabrous, 1 in. long, and about as much across the swollen peduncle, deciduously pubescent, obovic, about 5 in. long. *S. heterophyllus*, Kurz (not of Blume) in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. Vol. XLV, Pt 2, (1876) p. 126; For. Flora Barma, I, 312.

Nicobar Islands: Jelinek, No. 210; Kurz; King’s Collector. Bati Malv, Dr. Prain.

Distinguished by its long lax tomentose panicle and glabrous sessile flowers. Dr. Prain’s specimens from the little-known island of Bati Malv are in ripe fruit and have no flowers, but I have no hesitation in referring them to this species.

4. **Semecarpus lucens**, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 70 feet high; young branches rather slender, with pale glabrous bark. *Leaves* coriaceous, broadly elliptic, rarely sub-ovate-elliptic, the apex obtuse and rounded or very shortly and abruptly acuminate; the edges with a shining pale margin, sub-undulate, the base cuneate and slightly oblique; upper surface glabrous and shining, greenish when dry, reticulate; lower surface pale brown when dry, not shining, conspicuously reticulate, the nerves and reticulations broad and shining, sparsely shortly and deciduously puberulous; main nerves 10 to 15 pairs, stout, shining, broad and conspicuous on the lower surface, thin and only
slightly prominent on the upper, spreading, interarching near the edge: length 4 to 7.5 in., breadth 2 to 3.25 in.; petiole 7.5 to 1.5 or even 2 in., thickened near the base. Panicles usually terminal, pedunculate, longer than the leaves, puberulous; the branches slender, long, lax, sub-erect; the branchlets short and bearing the flowers in rather crowded ultimate fascicles. Flowers 15 in. in diam., on pedicels shorter than themselves. Male flowers; calyx cupular, flat, with 5 ovate acute spreading teeth, glabrous; petals 5, ovate-lanceolate, acute, several times longer than the calyx, glabrous: stamens 5, shorter than the petals; the cells of the anthers divergent, the filaments flattened; disc fleshy, flat, with a small concave pit, puberulous. Female flowers on smaller fewer-flowered panicles; the flowers themselves larger than the males; calyx as in the male; petals broader and more fleshy. Stamens 5; short and rudimentary, each rising from one of the angles of the cupular fleshy 5-angled glabrous disc. Ovary tomentose, conical, slightly oblique, its base surrounded by the disc. Styles 3, horizontal or depressed, radiating. Drupe (young) obliquely ovoid, compressed, the enlarged peduncle about a third of its length, rusty-puberulous.

Perak: King's Collector, Nos. 5256, 5377, 5444, 5470, 6895.

5. SEMECARPUS PRAINII, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 50 feet high; young branches rather stout, deciduously puberulous. Leaves oblong-ob lanceolate to obovate-oblong, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the edges slightly undulate, gradually narrowed from the upper third to the rather short petiole; both surfaces glabrous and minutely though distinctly reticulate, the upper pale-greenish when dry, the lower pale brown; main nerves 18 to 24 pairs, prominent on the lower surface, slightly so on the upper, the lower pairs sub-horizontal, the upper spreading and curving upwards; length 5 to 10 in., breadth 1.5 to 3.25 in.; petiole 5 to 8 in. Panicle terminal, pedunculate, glabrous below, pubescent towards the extremities, longer than the leaves; the branches numerous, slender, with many branchlets, the ultimate branchlets cymulose. Flowers rather crowded, almost sessile, globular in bud, about 1 in. in diam. when expanded. Calyx cupular, puberulous, rather coriaceous, with 5 broadly-ovate obtuse ciliate spreading segments. Petals 5, imbricate, longer than the calyx, glabrous, broadly ovate, acute. Stamens 5, shorter than the petals. Disc fleshy, convex, dark-coloured, with a tuft of hairs in the middle; ovary in the male flower absent. Drupe obliquely ovoid, compressed, glabrous, about 5 in. long and 65 in. broad; the enlarged peduncle obconic, 35 in. long, glabrous. S. heterophyllus, Hook. fil. (not of Blume) Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 35.

There is a large suite of specimens of this species in the Calcutta Herbarium (twelve gatherings from the Andamans alone). I have dissected flowers of every one of these which is in flower, and I find that they all agree perfectly with each other. They also agree absolutely with Helfer's specimen, No. 1131. With the plant collected in Perak by the Bot. Garden Collector (No. 7442) they also as to flowers and leaves (fruit is absent) agree, except that the Perak plant has slightly larger flowers and that the calyx-lobes are longer and more acute. Helfer's specimen above quoted has, however, been referred by Dr. Engler, in his excellent monograph of the family of Anacardiaceae, to Semecarpus albescens, Kurz. To that identification I must, with all respect, demur. Moreover an examination of the large suite of specimens of S. albescens in the Calcutta Herbarium proves that that plant is not a Semecarpus, but a Holigarna; for it has quite the fruits and spurred petioles of the latter genus. Its name ought therefore to be changed to Holigarna Kurzii; the specific name albescens being too like albicans which has already been applied to another species. Kurz was rather unfortunate in his treatment of this family. His Holigarna Grahami was not, as he supposed, the Semecarpus Grahami of W. and A., which is a plant confined to the West of British India and which does not extend to Burma. For the Burmese specimens included by Kurz under H. Grahami, Sir Joseph Hooker has substituted the name H. albicans, (Fl. Br. Ind. II, 38.) My own opinion, however, is that these Burmese plants are nothing more or less than H. longijolia of Roxburgh, of which species that author has left an admirable coloured figure in the Calcutta Herbarium.

Besides the foregoing there are, in the Calcutta Herbarium, specimens from Perak (King's Collector, No. 6623) of a species of Semecarpus which, except in the finer reticulation of the leaves, agree excellently with Beccari's Bornean specimens, No. 2375, and 3318, which have been named S. glauca by Dr. Engler. (DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 478).


Trees. Leaves alternate, petioled, simple, quite entire. Racemes or panicles axillary. Flowers small, subglobose, polygamous. Calyx superior; lobes 5, rounded, imbricate. Petals 5, erect, sub-orbicular, imbricate. Disc broad, annular. Stamens 5, inserted at the base of the disc. Ovary in the male flowers 0, in the female inferior, 1-celled; style 1, very short; stigma capitate; ovule attached to the wall of the cell. Drupe transversely obliquely ovoid, fibrous, flesh resinous; stone coriaceous. Seed attached to the wall of the cell, testa membranous; embryo thick, cotyledons plano-convex; radicle minute, opposite the hilum; plumule hairy. A single species.
**Drimycarpus racemosus**, Hook. fil. in Benth, and Hook. fil. Gen. Plantar. I, 421. A large tree; young branches rather slender, somewhat glaucous, the bark afterwards pale and striate. **Leaves** coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the edges conspicuously undulate, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous, shining, the lower dull often glaucous or glaucous, the reticulations distinct in both; main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, spreading, often irregular, prominent beneath: length 4 to 6 in., breadth 1·2 to 2·25 in.; petiole 35 to 5 in., channelled. **Flowers** in racemes or panicles, terminal or in the uppermost axils, shorter than the leaves, puberulous, slender, the panicles branched from the base; male flowers sessile, fasciculate, the females shortly pedicelled, both about 1 in. in diam. **Anthers** shortly ovate, **filaments** thick. **Disc** crenate, fleshy. **Drupe** broader than long, red when ripe, 1 in. or more broad, and about 7·5 in. long. **Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind I, 36; Kurz For. Flora Burma I, 314; Engler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 472. Holigarna racemosa, Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 82; Wall, Cat. 1006.

The Andaman Islands.—**Distrib.** Burma, the Assam Range, and the lower slopes of the Eastern Himalaya.

17. **Dracomelum**, Blume.

Trees. **Leaves** alternate, unequally-pinnate; **leaflet** opposite or alternate, quite entire. **Panicles** axillary and sub-terminal. **Flowers** hermaphrodite. **Sepals** 5, imbricate. **Petals** 5, sub-erect, sub-valvate. **Disc** large, cup-shaped, crenulate. **Stamens** 10, inserted at the base of the disc. **Ovary** sessile, 5-celled; **styles** 5, thick, erect, connate by their obtuse stigmatiferous tips; **ovules** solitary and pendulous in the cells. **Drupe** globose, fleshy, tubercled above the middle by the style-bases; **stone** hard, depressed, 2-5-celled; **cells** diverging, opening by canals through the top of the stone. **Seeds** compressed, pendulous, testa membranous; **cotyledons** plano-convex; radicle short, superior, centrifugal.—**Distrib.** 5 species natives of tropical Asia and the Pacific.

**Dracomelum mangiferum**, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 231, fig. 42. A tree 80 to 100 feet high; young branches stout, densely covered with minute deciduous tawny-tomentum. **Leaves** 12 to 20 in. long, their rachises minutely puberulous or glabrous, the petiole slender and but little thickened at the base; **leaflet** 5 to 8 pairs, alternate, rarely sub-opposite, thinly coriaceous, the upper ones elliptic-oblong, the lower ovate-oblong and shorter, all shortly and abruptly acuminate, unequal-sided with rounded oblique bases: both surfaces minutely reticulate when dry, the upper quite glabrous, the lower also glabrous but the midrib often puberulous and with small tufts of hair in the nerve
axils: main nerves 9 to 12 pairs, spreading, curving, rather prominent beneath; length 4 to 9 in., breadth 1'75 to 2'75 in.; petiolules '15 to 2 in. Cymes nearly as long as the leaves, from above the axils of the upper leaves or sub-terminal; the branches minutely tawny-pubescent, spreading, only about 4 to 15 in. long, the ultimate branchlets few-flowered, minutely bracteolate. Flowers 3 in. long. Sepals united at the very base, a little shorter than the petals, elliptic, obtuse, minutely pubescent outside, pale. Petals oblong-lanceolate or spatulate, their apices recurved or linear, narrower than the sepals, inserted on the edge of the disc. Stamens about as long as the petals; the anthers narrowly oblong, cordate at the base, the filaments subulate. Disc broad, obsolescent crenulate. Ovary oblong-ovoid, deeply divided vertically into five 1-celled 1-ovuled lobes: styles long, slender, connate by their apices, stigma 5-lobed. Drupe depressed-globose, an inch or more in diam., mesocarp copious; the stone much depressed, very rugulose, crustaceous and with marginal pores. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 43; Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 322; Eugler in DC. Mon. Phan. IV, 252.

In all the Provinces: a common tree.

Addition to Chailletiaceæ.

Since writing out this Natural Order for the last number of these papers, I have received two new species of the genus Chailletia of which I now give descriptions. And, in order to fit these into the key to the species given at p. 91 of the last volume of this Journal, I here reproduce that key, with these two new species introduced into their proper places and indicated by the letter a following the number of each.

Leaves oblong or elliptic-lanceolate.
Leaves very thin, quite glabrous; cymes globular, '25 to '4 in. in diam. ... ... 1. C. tenuifolia.
Leaves coriaceous, glabrous except the midrib, strigose at the base; cymes 1 to 2 in. in diam.... ... ... 2. C. Hookeri.
Leaves membranous, with many fulvous bristles on the edges midribs and nerves ... 3. C. Griffithii.

Leaves-elliptic or oblong-elliptic.
Leaves coriaceous, upper surface with scattered bristles with bulbous bases, lower surface hispid especially on the midrib and nerves ...
Midribs of leaves strigose beneath; cymes '5 in. in diam.: ripe drupes '65 in. broad 3a. C. setosa.
Midribs of leaves quite glabrous, cymes '3 in. in diam.; ripe drupes 1'25 in. in diam. 4. C. Helferiana.

5. C. Laurocerasus.
Leaves everywhere quite glabrous, their
under surfaces tesselate-areolar ... 5a. C. tesselata.
Leaves elliptic but more or less oblanceolate or
obovate, glabrous ... ... ... 6. C. andamananica.
Leaves elliptic-ovate, retuse, minutely tomentose on the lower surface ... ... 7. C. deflexijolia
var. tomentosa.

3a. Chailletia setosa, King, n. sp. A slender creeper; young branches and under surfaces of leaves with long yellow bristly hairs. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, acuminate, the base narrowed to the very short petiole; upper surface shining, with scattered bulbous-based bristles most numerous on the midrib near its base; lower surface of a yellowish-olivaceous colour, much reticulate; main nerves 9 or 10 pairs, curving upwards, very prominent and bristly on the lower surface, less so on the upper; length 6 to 8.5 in., breadth 2 to 3.25 in.; petiole 1.5 in. long, densely hispid. Cymes axillary, very short, often in pairs, 4- to 6-flowered, almost sessile. Flowers 2 in. long. Sepals oblong, blunt, very concave, much imbricate, densely pale-tomentose outside, glabrescent inside. Petals shorter than sepals, oblong-obovate, the apex with 2 rounded concave lobes, quite glabrous. Stamens as long as the petals, glabrous; the anthers adnate; the connective broad and bearing the narrow cells on its margin. Ovary densely lanate. Fruit unknown.

Perak: King’s Collector, No. 10429.
A species closely allied to C. Griffithii, Hook. fil.; but with larger leaves of thicker texture and very much more hispid.

5a. Chailletia tesselata, King, n. sp. A slender woody climber, 10 to 15 feet long; young branches glabrous, shining, the bark black when dry. Leaves coriaceous, more or less broadly elliptic or elliptic-oblong with a short sub-acute often abrupt apical point; narrowed in the lower fourth to the petiole, the edge slightly recurved: both surfaces quite glabrous, the upper shining with numerous very minute black dots, the lower tesselate-reticulate: main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, spreading, much curved upwards and forming wide arches far from the edge, prominent on the lower surface; length 4.5 to 5 in., breadth 2.5 to 3 in.; petiole 4 in. long, rough when dry and with transverse ridges, puberulous. Cymes axillary, in pairs, shortly pedunculate, much-branched, many-flowered, minutely yellowish-tomentose, from 5 to 1 in. in diam. Sepals oblong, obtuse, tomentose on the outer surface, glabrous on the inner. Petals glabrous, obovate, sub-acute, deeply bifid at the apex, the lobes oblanceolate. Stamens longer than the petals, exserted, glabrous, the broad orbicular connective bearing the narrow anther cell on its edge; the filaments thick. Ovary ovoid, covered with white wool. Style longer than the ovary, stigma bifid. Fruit unknown.
Trang: Wray, No. 3185. Perak: King's Collector, No. 6726.

A species of which the nearest ally is *C. Hookeri*, King, which has however much narrower leaves not tessellate on the lower surface. This is also allied to the Bornean species *C. Beccariana*, Stapf, which has however much smaller leaves, not tessellate beneath.

---

*Natural History Notes from H. M. Indian Marine Survey Steamer 'Investigator,'* Commander C. F. Oldham, R. N., commanding.—


[Read 23rd June—Read 1st July.]

The Paguridea collected by the "Investigator" during the season 1893-94, form a small but interesting collection of seventeen species, for the opportunity of examining which I am indebted to my friend Surgeon-Captain A. R. Anderson, I. M. S., the Surgeon-Naturalist of the "Investigator." The small number of species is doubtless to be explained by the fact that no special attention could be paid to shallow-water forms; had time and opportunity permitted, the number of these might have been very largely increased. Of the seventeen species taken, two have been left unnamed, as the specimens by which they are represented are either very young or are in an imperfect state of preservation. The collection also contains an undescribed *Glaucothoe* which appears to be a larval form, and I have therefore not given it a specific name. Of the fourteen named species no less than seven are described as new, and the remaining seven—six of which are from shallow water—belong to previously known species. The large proportion of new species is not remarkable when the deep-water habitat of the majority is taken into consideration. The fourteen species are included in no fewer than ten genera.

The specimens were taken at six dredging stations, at five of which the depth exceeded 100 fathoms, so that the collection may fairly be described as a deep-water one. The greatest depth at which Pagurids were taken during the trip was 719 fathoms, off the North Maldives Atoll, where two new species of the characteristic deep-water genus *Parapagurus* were obtained. The last dredging station on the list is a shallow-water one off the east coast of Ceylon, where from 28 fathoms six species were obtained, three of which are new. There are

* Communicated by the Natural History Secretary.
also included in the collection three shore species, from the Laccadives, Trincomalee Harbour, and Pulicat on the Madras coast.

Four species belong to deep-water genera, viz., two (new) to Parapagurus, one to Sympagurus (which is very closely allied to if not identical with Parapagurus), and the fourth (new) apparently to Pylopagurus. The two last named genera are new to Indian seas. The genus Pylopagurus was recently established by MM. A. Milne-Edwards and Bouvier, to include several species taken by the "Blake" in the West Indian region, and a single species described by Studer (as an Eupagurus) from the South African coast. The four remaining new species belong to the following genera:—two to Paguristes (including one from deep-water), one to Eupagurus, and one to the interesting genus Catapagurus.

Of the previously known shallow-water species four belong to well known and for the most part widely distributed species, viz., the two species of Calcinus, Spiropagurus spiriger (De Haan), and Chibanarius padavensis, de Man. The remaining two are now recorded for the first time since their diagnoses were published by the present writer some years ago. Pagurus dearmatus was originally taken at the Admiralty Islands, and Eupagurus zebra on the north-west coast of Australia, as well as on the Ceylon coast.

The majority of the species are represented each by a small number of specimens, but two—Paguristes puniceus and Sympagurus monstrosus—were taken in large numbers.

List of dredging stations with the species taken at each.

Station 150, off the north Maldive Atoll. Lat. 7° 05' 45" N. Long. 75° 04' 0" E. Depth 719 fathoms. Bottom fine coral sand.

Parapagurus andersoni, n. sp.

" minutus, n. sp.

Glaucothoe.

Station 151, Colombo Light House S. 64° E. 13 1/2 miles distant. Depth 142 to 400 fathoms. Bottom brown mud.

Sympagurus monstrosus (Alcock).

Eupagurus, sp.

Station 162, off the Madras coast. Lat. 13° 51' 12" N. Long. 80° 28' 12" E. Depth 145 to 250 fathoms. Bottom brown mud.

Paguristes puniceus, n. sp.

Sympagurus monstrosus (Alcock).

Station 166, off the Madras coast. Lat. 13° 34' 55" N. Long. 80° 32' 12" E. Depth 133 fathoms. Bottom brown mud.

Paguristes puniceus, n. sp.

Pylopagurus magnimanus, n. sp.

J. R. Henderson — Some "Investigator" Paguridea. 517
J. R. Henderson—Some "Investigator" Paguridie. [No. 3,

Station 170, off the Madras coast. Lat. 13° 01' 06" N. Long. 80° 36' 56" E. Depth 107 fathoms. Bottom sand and soft brown mud with cinders (steamer route).

_Pylcopagurus magnumanus_, n. sp.

Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon. Lat. 8° 51' 30" N. Long. 81° 11' 52" E. Depth 28 fathoms. Bottom sand, shells, and stones.

_Pagurus dearmatus_, Henderson.
_Eupagurus zebra_, Henderson.
_Spiropagurus spiriger_ (De Haan).
_Eupagurus pergranulatus_, n. sp.
_Catapagurus murratus_, n. sp.
_Paguristes pusillus_, n. sp.

**Shore species.**


,, _elegans_ (Milne Edwards), Laccadives.
_Clibanarius padavensis_, de Man, Pulicat.

,, sp. indet. Trincomalee.

**Report on the species.**

**Genus Pagurus, Fabricius.**

1. _Pagurus dearmatus_, Henderson.

_P. dearmatus_, Henderson, "Challenger" Anomura, p. 58, pl. vi. fig. 5 (1888).

Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon, depth 28 fathoms. A male about 18 mm. long.

This species was founded on a single specimen—a female with ova, measuring 24 mm. in length—taken by the "Challenger" at the Admiralty Islands, from a depth of 16 to 25 fathoms. It is allied to _P. pedunculatus_, Herbst (with which _P. varipes_, Heller, is perhaps identical) and _P. deformis_ Milne Edwards, but is distinguished from both by the uniform granulation of the outer surface of its larger hand as well as by the smaller size of the species in general.

The "Investigator" specimen agrees closely with the original description, except that the propodus of the third left leg is faintly carinated externally, a character not mentioned in the "Challenger" Report. A red band encircling each eye-stalk about its middle, is still visible.

**Genus Calcinus, Dana.**

2. _Calcinus herbsti_, de Man.


Calcinus herbsti, de Man, Arch. f. Naturg. Jahrg. 53, Bd. i. p. 427 (1887)


Suhelipar, Laccadives: a male about 25 mm. in total length.

Great Sober Island, Trincomalee Harbour; a female about 20 mm. long.

The chelipeds are dark brown in colour, with the exception of the fingers and outer surface of the palm in the left or larger chela, and the finger-tips of the right chela, all of which are white. The second and third pair of walking-legs are orange with white dactyli, the latter having each a small orange band near the tip; there is also a faint red longitudinal band on the outer or posterior surface of the meral and carpal joints. The eye-stalks are orange with a broad white basal band.

The species is common and widely spread over the coral region of the Indo-Pacific area, from Natal and East Africa, to the Sandwich Islands, and the islands of the Pacific generally. It is recorded from the Maldives by Ortmann.


Suhelipar, Laccadives; two males.

The larger specimen which measures about 40 mm. in length, has the left or larger chela dark olive-green in colour. The second and third pairs of ambulatory legs are blue, with purple-black bands on the meral, carpal, and propodal joints, while the dactyli are similarly spotted. The eye-stalks are blue, the antennal peduncles and flagella orange.

The second specimen measuring about 33 mm. in length, has the left chela orange brown. The ambulatory legs are white with crimson bands, and similar spots on the dactyli. The eye-stalks are white with a bluish tinge, the antennae orange. According to Dana the colouring is as follows:—"Hands bright green except white tubercles, antennae orange, eyes blue. Second and third pairs of legs banded with velvet black and bright blue, hairs of tarsus Carmine." The colour differences in the two specimens may be partly due to greater fading in the second, but not entirely so. There is evidently considerable colour variation.

This species like the last, extends from Natal and East Africa to the Pacific, but is evidently less common than C. herbsti.
Genus Clibanarius, Dana.


Pulicat, Madras Coast; a large series.

The largest specimen is an adult male measuring 70 mm. in length. Young individuals are found in the shells of a *Cerithium*, older ones in the shells of *Ranella, Eburna*, etc., and on one of the shells there is an encrusting hydroid.

The second and third pairs of ambulatory legs exhibit a well-marked longitudinal blue band, best seen on the posterior surface of the propodi. This blue band is bordered both above and below, by a dark brownish or reddish band.

The species was first recorded by de Man from Mergui, and as I have elsewhere shown, is common in the brackish back-waters, along the Madras Coast, as far south as Tuticorin.

Genus Eupagurus, Brandt.


Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon, depth 28 fathoms. Two specimens in the shells of a *Murex*.

The smaller specimen is a female with ova about 15 mm. long the other a male about 20 mm. in length.

The species was founded on two specimens, one from the Ceylon coast, the other taken at a depth of 53 fathoms, off the north-west coast of Australia. The latter, which was the larger of the two, measured 21 mm. in length. It is easily distinguished by its colour markings, which take the form of dark red lines on the ambulatory legs, chelipeds, carapace, and even on the antennal peduncles and flagella. From evidence supplied by one of the original specimens, there is reason to believe that this hermit-crab like the mollusc *Avicula zebra*, Reeve, lives among hydroids, and the linear colour markings by their resemblance to the ramuli of the hydroid, serve a protective function.


Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon, depth 28 fathoms. An adult female.

The anterior portion of the carapace is membranous, with the median frontal projection slightly marked, and exceeded by the slightly* Ill. Zool. Investigator, Crustacea, pl. xxxi. fig. 1 (in preparation).
better marked lateral projections. The eye-stalks are very large, and slightly curved, with large deeply pigmented corneæ; they are about one-fourth of their length longer than the antennal peduncles, and about equal in length to the antennal peduncles, when the latter are fully extended. The ophthalmic scales have narrow subacute apices, and are separated by a wide interval. The antennal acicle has a slight sigmoid curve, and extends almost to the end of the antennal peduncle; the antennal flagellum appears to be about two-thirds the length of the body.

The right or larger chelipede is massive and slightly pubescent. The merus is provided with a series of short acute spines on either side of the under surface, but is otherwise smooth. As all the joints move in a vertical plane, the under surface of the merus is excavated anteriorly to receive the carpus, and the above mentioned spines are placed on the margin of this depression. The upper surface of the carpus is armed with short scattered spinules, which are most prominent on the inner margin, while the lower surface is reduced to a narrow transverse area. The upper surface of the hand is granulated, the granules especially those on the immobile finger, being crescentic in outline, and all of them are smooth and glabrous. Each granule has an anterior depression or concavity, which gives it the characteristic crescentic form, but some few of the granules are circular with a central depression. On the inner margin of the hand, which terminates in a well-marked subacute lobe, projecting over the insertion of the mobile finger, the granules are replaced by short denticles. On the outer margin of the hand there is a very regular row of granules, which appear square-topped when viewed from the side. The mobile finger is massive, with a faint median carina on its upper surface, and crescentic granules similar to those of the hand. The apices of the fingers are calcareous.

The left or smaller chelipede has a few spinules on the lower surface of the merus, and on the upper surface of the carpus; in the latter situation they are arranged in two rows. The carpus is as long as the hand. The hand has a slight dorsal carina, and its upper surface is provided with crescentic granules; the apices of the fingers are corneous.

The ambulatory legs are faintly pubescent, with the dactyli ending in acute horny tips.

The margin of the telson is fringed with short acute spinules.

The single specimen gives the following measurements:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Measurement</th>
<th>Value</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Length of body</td>
<td>16 mm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carapace</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Right cheliped (which cannot be fully extended)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>About</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Length of carpus of right chelipede ... ... 4.5 mm.
"", hand of right chelipede ... ... 7 "
"", eye-stalk ... ... 4 "

Although there is only a single specimen, I have ventured to describe this species on account of its well marked characters, more especially the peculiar type of granulation met with on its chelipeds, which distinguishes it from all other members of the genus with which I am acquainted.

Genus Pylopagurus, A. Milne-Edwards and Bouvier.


I refer the species described below with some hesitation to this genus, as it does not possess the characteristic lid-like right chela, used as a kind of operculum to close the shell, which is one of the special features of Pylopagurus. The hand is not ovate in form, and it can be fully extended, yet at the same time it is capable of being bent at a right angle to the carpus, a character mentioned by Milne-Edwards and Bouvier. It has the general appearance of an Eupagurus, and I would have referred it to that genus but for the arrangement of the abdominal sexual appendages, which present the very unusual characters described for Pylopagurus. There is a single pair of minute appendages in the female immediately behind the last thoracic sternum, while corresponding paired appendages are entirely absent from the male.

7. *Pylopagurus magnimanus, n. sp.*

Station 166, off the Madras Coast, depth 133 fathoms. A female (damaged) in a Rostellaria shell.

Station 169, off the Madras Coast, depth 107 fathoms. A male in perfect condition, but without a shell.

The anterior portion of the carapace is slightly calcified, and practically eight-sided in outline; it is separated from the surrounding regions by deep grooves. The median frontal projection is well-marked, with a broad base and a sub-acute apex; the lateral frontal projections are fairly well-marked, and some distance behind each there is a pit on the dorsal surface of the carapace. The eye-stalks are moderately slender, and faintly compressed from above downwards; the corneas are rather pale in colour. The ophthalmic scales are well-developed, entire, and acute, the apical half of each scale being slightly depressed. The antennal peduncles exceed the eye-stalks by about one-half the length of their terminal joint; the acicle is strongly curved, with a fringe of hairs on its inner margin. The external prolongation of the

second joint of the antennal peduncle extends slightly beyond the middle of the penultimate peduncular joint, and its apex carries a series of hairs. The antennal flagella are about one and a half times the length of the body. The antennal peduncles exceed the eyestalks, by about three quarters of the length of their last (peduncular) joint.

The right chelipede is massive, and its form recalls that of *Eupagurus zebra*, Henderson; the joints are granulated, and the granules exhibit a tendency to become sub-spinose. The merus has a prominent serrated lobe on its inner and lower margin; on the under surface of the joint there is a low regularly granulated pyramidal elevation. The lower and inner margin of the carpus presents a similar but smaller serrated lobe, while the upper surface of this joint is armed with sub-spiniform granules. On the inner margin of the carpus these granules are replaced by short conical spines, arranged in several longitudinal rows, and along the distal margin of the joint, adjoining the carpo-propodal articulation, there are about six of these spines, somewhat larger than the others, arranged in a row, behind which a narrow smooth area is visible. The upper surface of the propodus is rather uniformly granulated, but the granules have a tendency to become spiniform along the inner margin of the joint, near its proximal end; the outer margin is thin and regularly curved or deflexed towards the apex of the immobile finger. The upper surface of the dactylus is uniformly granulated; its inner margin is thin, and there is a longitudinal concave area on the under surface.

The left chelipede when stretched, extends almost to the insertion of the dactylus in the larger chelipede. It is moderately pubescent, and a row of spinules is found on the lower margin of the merus, and another on the upper margin of the carpus. The latter joint is only slightly shorter than the combined hand and fingers.

The ambulatory legs are slightly pubescent, and almost unarmed, only one or two minute spinules being visible on the carpal joints, in the male specimen. The dactyli have yellow horny apices. The sexual appendages on the first abdominal segment of the female are minute, but the three biramous appendages on the left side are well developed.

The gill lamellæ, which are arranged in two rows, are long and narrow.

The male specimen gives the following measurements:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Length (mm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Length of body</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>carapace</td>
<td>16.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>right chelipede</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>carpus of same</td>
<td>8.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Length of propodus ... ... ... 15 mm.
Greatest breadth of propodus ... ... ... 11.5"
Length of second right leg ... ... ... 47"
" " propodus of same ... ... ... 9"
" " dactylus " " ... ... ... 15"

The female is slightly smaller.

There is a note by Surgeon-Captain Anderson, as to the colour of the species during life, preserved in the bottle which contains the broken specimen. "Legs crimson dotted with yellowish white, under surface of the joints white. Carapace brownish pink. Lived in the accompanying Rostellaria."

The species differs from all others so far allotted to its genus, in the form of its non-operculiform hand.

Genus Spiropagurus, Stimpson.

8. Spiropagurus spiriger (De Haan).


Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon, depth 28 fathoms. Two males.

The larger specimen is about 30 mm. long and inhabited the shell of a Harpa. Its extended or unrolled copulatory organ measures 20 mm. in length. The species is devoid of any bright colouration and a special feature is the large size of its eyes. The dactyli and propodi of the ambulatory (or probably swimming) legs, are closely fringed with hairs. All the specimens I have met with at Madras—where the species is common—occurred in light shells, such as could be easily carried by a swimming animal. A similar selection of the shell in order probably to suit the habits of the inmate, is seen in the genus Clibanarius, the members of which on the Madras coast at least, almost invariably select heavy shells, and are generally found in exposed and often surfbeaten situations.

The present species has been recorded from the seas of Japan, China, Admiralty Is., Torres Strait, Malay Archipelago, and the Bay of Bengal (Madras and Gulf of Martaban). It is a shallow-water form.

Genus Catapagurus, A. Milne-Edwards.

9. *Catapagurus muricatus, n. sp.

Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon, depth 28 fathoms. Three males, and two females with ova.

The anterior portion of the carapace is smooth, with the median or rostral projection scarcely marked. The eye-stalks extend almost to the end of the antennal peduncle, but scarcely to the middle of the terminal joint of the antennular peduncle; the corneas are somewhat dilated. The inner distal end of each ophthalmic scale is produced into a small conical projection, from the under surface of which, near its apex, a small spine arises. The antennal acicle is slender and strongly curved, reaching to about the middle of the terminal joint of the antennal peduncle; the antennal flagellum is naked.

The right chelipede is only slightly longer and stouter than the left; both are pubescent and strongly spinose, especially on the hands and fingers, the arrangement being similar in the two chelipeds. The carpus is slightly longer than the hand (i.e., the propodus minus the immobile finger), and it carries an inner row of curved acute spinules on its upper surface, and an outer row of smaller and blunter spinules. The upper surface of the hand is armed with three longitudinal rows of short and curved, but somewhat blunt, spines; the two marginal rows extend to the apices of the dactylus and immobile finger respectively, and are slightly more prominent than the median row, which extends along the upper surface of the immobile finger. There are in addition numerous smaller spines, scattered irregularly between those of the longitudinal rows. The opposing edges of the fingers are rather strongly toothed, and towards its apex the dactylus is corneous and slightly excavated. The fingers of the left chelipede are about equal in length to the palm, whereas those of the right chelipede are slightly shorter.

The ambulatory legs are faintly pubescent, but unarmed. Their dactyli are slightly longer than the propodi, and terminate in acute horny apices.

The male copulatory organ (protruded vas deferens) is very slender; it springs from the coxal joint of the last right leg, and in one specimen is rolled into a spiral of at least two turns. It becomes readily uncoiled when the specimen is handled.

The total length of a male is about 15 mm., while females with ova are even smaller. Detached chelipeds probably from the same specimen measure as follows:—

Length of right chelipede .... ... ... 14 mm.
" left chelipede ... ... ... 13 "

One specimen has a small Bopyrid in its branchial chamber.

This species is distinguished at once from the only other known Indo-Pacific species, viz., C. anstralis Henderson, taken by the “Challenger,” at Fiji, and in the Arafura Sea, and C. ensifer, Henderson, from the Gulf of Martaban, by the armature of its subequal chelipeds.

J. 11. 67
Moreover in the latter species the dactyli resemble sword-blades, and are perhaps used for swimming. The American species described by A. Milne-Edwards, and S. I. Smith, come from deep water, and have the sexual organ shorter, stouter, and simply bent round the abdomen, whereas in the species just described, and probably in the two other Indo-Pacific forms, the organ is much longer, more slender, and capable of being coiled after the fashion of Spiropagurus. These differences are not in my opinion sufficiently important to separate the eastern and western species generically.

**Genus Paguristes, Dana.**


Station 175, off the east coast of Ceylon, depth 28 fathoms. Three males, and two females with ova.

The median frontal projection is prominent, extending well between the ophthalmic scales, and is at the same time subacute and deflexed; the lateral frontal projections are also subacute. The eye-stalks are long, exceeding the antennal peduncles by about half their length, and even slightly exceeding the antennular peduncles. The ophthalmic scales have their apices in some cases minutely bidentate, or even tridentate, in other cases they are apparently entire. The antennal acicle scarcely reaches the end of the ultimate peduncular joint, and exhibits three well marked spinules on its outer margin; the external prolongation of the second joint is apparently bispinose. The antennal flagellum is extremely short, being only slightly longer than the eye-stalk; it is only sparingly ciliated.

The chelipeds are subequal, or the left is very slightly larger; they are without prominent hairs anywhere, and the upper surface of the carpus, propodus, and dactylus, is uniformly provided with subspiniform granules. These granules become distinctly spino-se on the inner margin of the carpus and propodus, especially on the former joint, which is longer than the hand. A few spinules are also met with at the distal end of the merus, both on its upper and its lower margin. The fingers are in contact throughout their length, and are without prominent teeth.

The ambulatory legs are of moderate length; the first pair with their carpal and propodal joints spinulose anteriorly, the dactylus less distinctly so; the second pair are almost devoid of spinules. Both pairs are faintly pubescent. The propodi of both pairs are slightly shorter than the dactyli.

The following colour markings are still visible. The eye-stalks, antennal, and antennular peduncles, are purplish. The meral joints

of the chelipeds exhibit a single pale blue spot on the outer surface, and two similar spots on the inner surface—all three near the distal end of the joint. The ambulatory legs are faintly banded with red.

The eggs carried by the females are of large size for such a small species, and are concealed in the ovigerous sac. They are even larger than in the next species—*Paguristes puniceus*—in which moreover, they are freely exposed on the side of the abdomen.

An adult male gives the following measurements:—

Length of body ... ... ... ... ... 16 mm.

" , carapace ... ... ... ... 7 "

" , eye-stalk ... ... ... ... 4·5 "

" , chelipede ... ... ... ... 9 "

" , first leg ... ... ... ... 15 "

" , second leg ... ... ... ... 16 "

" , dactylus of second leg ... ... ... 4·5 "

" , propodus of same ... ... 4 "

The species is characterised by its small size, the nature of its chelipeds, colour markings, etc. In its very short antennal flagella it agrees with *P. hians*, Henderson, from the Philippines; but the two are very different in other respects.


Station 162, off the Madras coast, depth 145 to 250 fathoms. A large series chiefly inhabiting the shells of *Rostellaria*, many of which have an investing *Epizoanthus*. Several of the females are with ova.

Station 166, off the Madras coast, depth 133 fathoms. An adult male in the shell of *Rostellaria*.

The median frontal projection is less prominent than usual in the genus, and varies considerably in length in different individuals; in some specimens the apex is subobtuse, and scarcely reaches the base of the ophthalmic scales, whereas in others it is acute, and extends almost to the middle of the scales. The lateral frontal projections are almost as prominent as the median one. The anterior surface of the carapace is somewhat rugose, with a few scattered hairs, and there is a marginal sulcus following the contour of the anterior margin. On the posterior membranous region of the carapace, the median or cardiac area is reduced to a linear elevation, bounded by a sulcus on either side, and the two branchial areas thus almost meet in the middle line. This cardiac elevation widens out slightly in front immediately behind the cervical groove. The eye-stalks are shorter than usual in the genus, just reaching the end of the antennal peduncle, or even in some cases slightly falling short of this, and extending to about the

middle of the last joint of the antennular peduncle. The ophthalmic scales are rather small, and separated by a considerable interval, with their apices acute and entire. The antennal acicle extends to about the middle of the terminal joint of the antennal peduncle; it is straight and acute, with a few short spines on its inner margin, and sometimes also on its outer margin, concealed by the hairs with which the acicle is clothed. The external prolongation of the second joint of the antennal peduncle is bispinous in some specimens at least; the third joint is produced inferiorly into a strong spine. The antennal flagellum is of moderate length, extending to the tips of the chelipeds, and is fringed with long hairs.

The chelipeds as well as the ambulatory legs are clothed with long silky hairs. The chelipeds are subequal in most specimens, but in some males the right is larger. The carpus, propodus, and dactylus are armed with short acute spines, some of which are horny tipped, and the majority give rise to bunches of silky hairs. On the upper surface of the carpus there is a median longitudinal smooth area, with rows of spinules on either side. The spines are arranged irregularly on the upper surface of the hand and fingers, but there are always three or four more prominent than the others on the inner margin of the hand. The apices of the fingers are horny.

The ambulatory legs are long and slender, especially the second pair; all the joints are provided with long marginal hairs. In some specimens a few spinules are met with on the anterior margin of the carpal and propodal joints, and in older specimens they appear to be represented by slight tubercular elevations. The dactyli are about one and a half times the length of the propodi.

In a note accompanying the specimen from Station 166, the colour during life, according to Surgeon-Captain Anderson, was as follows:—“Legs and anterior part of carapace light pink. Eye-stalks rather darker pink.”

The following are the measurements of an adult male:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Measurement</th>
<th>Length (mm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Length of body</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; carapace</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; eye-stalk</td>
<td>5.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; chelipede</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; first leg</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; second leg</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; dactylus of second leg</td>
<td>12.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; propodus of same</td>
<td>7.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Some of the specimens are infested by two different Bopyrid parasites—one living in the buccal cavity, the other attached to the abdomen—but occurring in different hosts.
The species is chiefly characterised by the shortness of its eye-stalks, and the great reduction of the cardiac area of the carapace. It is apparently allied to *P. setosus*, a species from New Guinea, insufficiently described by H. Milne-Edwards, but if Ortmann (Zool. Jahrb., Bd. vi., Abth. f. Syst., p. 231, taf. xii., fig. 9, 1892) is correct in his identification of the latter, the two are distinct. The species figured by Ortmann has slightly longer eye-stalks, a longer antennal acicle, and an entirely different configuration of the cardiac area of the carapace; in his description there is but slight reference to the other characters. According to Milne-Edwards the colour of his species was reddish yellow.

**Genus Parapagurus, S. I. Smith.**

12. *Parapagurus andersoni*, n. sp.

Station 150, off the north Maldive Atoll, depth 719 fathoms. An adult male in a shell of *Bathyembix woodmasoni*, E. A. Smith, invested by an anemone.

The anterior portion of the carapace is moderately convex, both from side to side, and from before backwards; the surface is slightly uneven, with a few tufts of hair near the lateral and anterior margins. The median frontal projection is fairly prominent, while the lateral projections are scarcely indicated at all. The portion of the carapace behind the cervical grooves is membranous, and even the cardiac area is uncalcified. The eye-stalks are slightly concave on their inner surface, and a few rather long hairs are found on the upper surface of each; the cornaeae are small, but deeply pigmented. The ophthalmic scales are small and laterally compressed, each terminating in four small apical denticles. The antennal peduncles are broad, and exceed the eye-stalks by about the length of the last peduncular joint; the acicle has a slight sigmoid curve, and extends to the end of the peduncle, while its inner margin is provided with a row of spinules. The external prolongation of the second joint of the antennal peduncle is acute, but very short; the terminal joint of the peduncle is broad, and flattened from above downwards. The antennal flagellum is more than twice the length of the body. The antennular peduncles exceed the eye-stalks by the whole of their terminal joint, and about two-thirds of the length of their penultimate joint.

The chelipeds are elongated and slender, with the joints faintly pubescent, and armed with subspiniform granules. The carpus is about one-fourth of its length longer than the merus; it is practically cylindrical, and the whole surface is uniformly granulated, but the granules or spinules as they might almost be termed, are most marked on the

*III. Zool. Investigator, Crustacea, pl. xxxii. fig. 2 (in preparation).*
upper surface. The propodus is slightly flattened when compared with the carpus, though both its surfaces are really somewhat convex; the granules are practically confined to its inner and outer margins, where they have assumed a distinct spinose character; they are strongly marked also on the corresponding margins of the fingers. The upper surface of the hand is pubescent, but otherwise almost smooth. The left chelipede extends to a point opposite the middle of the carpus of the larger chelipede. It is everywhere clothed with rather long hairs, and the upper margin of the carpus is carinated.

The ambulatory legs are very long and slender, even exceeding the chelipeds, and they are everywhere glabrous. The anterior margin of all the joints, but especially the meri, carries a few setose hairs, and there is a small spinule at the anterior distal end of the carpi. The dactyli are slightly bent, and flattened towards their apices; their apical portions carry long setose hairs.

The single specimen measures as follows:—

Length of carapace ... ... ... ... 12 mm.
" " right chelipede ... ... ... ... 52 "
" " left chelipede ... ... ... ... 27 "
" " merus of right chelipede ... ... ... ... 12 "
" " carpus of same ... ... ... ... 15 "
" " propodus of same ... ... ... ... 20 "
" " dactylus of same ... ... ... ... 8 "
" " second right leg ... ... ... ... 57 "
" " propodus of same ... ... ... ... 12 "
" " dactylus of same ... ... ... ... 20 "

The gill-filaments are somewhat flattened, and arranged, as usual in the genus, in four rows; the filaments of each outer row are about two-thirds the length of, and at the same time somewhat narrower than, those of the inner row.

The present species, which I have pleasure in associating with the name of Surgeon-Captain A. R. S. Anderson, is in some respects similar to P. pilosimanus,* S. I. Smith, but is more slender, and distinguished at once by the different nature of its ophthalmic scales. In the latter respect it is more like P. affinis, Henderson, but this latter is a much stouter species, and differs from the one just described in many respects.

* According to MM. A. Milne-Edwards and Bouvier, the Parapagurus abyssorum of my Report on the "Challenger" Anomura, is identical with P. pilosimanus. At the time the Report was written I had compared the "Challenger" specimens with those taken by the "Talisman," to which A. Milne-Edwards had given the name of Pagurus abyssorum, and finding them identical, described the species under the latter specific name. The Eupagurus jacobii, A. Milne-Edwards, is also identical with P. pilosimanus.
From the same locality—station 150—there are two small individuals (male and female), which I consider as undeveloped individuals of *P. andersoni*; one is in a similar shell to that which holds the adult type, with an investing anemone, while the other is in a *Natica*. In the larger specimen the carapace measures only 7 mm. in length. Both exhibit much less relative elongation of the chelipeds and ambulatory legs, rendering it probable that elongation is a special character of adult males. The joints of the right chelipede are more definitely subspinose, especially the under surface of the merus and the edges of the hand and fingers, but the subspiniform granulation can of course only be made out with a lens. The hand is broader than in the adult, and more ovate in shape. In one specimen only two denticles can be made out at the apices of the ophthalmic scales, but in the other specimen there are three denticles.


Station 150, off the north Maldive Atoll, depth 719 fathoms. Nine specimens—all living in *Dentalium* shells—including two females with ova. The shell tenanted by the largest example is covered by a colony of *Epizoanthus*, composed of four polyps.

In this minute species, which appears to be fully adult, as shown by the presence of eggs, the largest example has the carapace, chelipeds, and legs glabrous with a white porcellanous aspect. In the smaller specimens there is a slight pubescence on all the above named parts, including the eye-stalks, where the hairs may be rather long. Hairs are met with in this last situation even in the largest specimen.

The anterior portion of the carapace is glabrous and regularly convex, with the exception of a slight wrinkling antero-laterally. The median frontal projection is scarcely indicated. The eye-stalks exhibit considerable basal dilatation, and the narrowed apex carries a reduced but deeply pigmented cornea. The ophthalmic scales are minute, and terminate in a subacute point. The antennal peduncles slightly exceed the eye-stalks; the acicle is almost straight, ciliated, and faintly spinose on its inner margin; the external prolongation of the second joint exhibits considerable depth, and its apex can scarcely be termed acute. The antennular peduncles exceed the eye-stalks by more than the length of the last peduncular joint—this however is almost a generic character. The antennal flagellum is apparently not longer than the body, if as long.

The right chelipede has the joints of a white porcellanous aspect. The hand (omitting the fingers) is slightly longer than the carpus, but the proportion seems to vary slightly in different specimens.

The length of the hand is not quite twice its breadth. In the largest specimen the joints of the chelipede are almost smooth, there being only a faint denticulation, or almost granulation, visible on the margins of the hand and fingers, but in other specimens there is a regular minute serration, and in these cases the margins are thinner or less rounded. In some cases minute granules are visible on the under surface of the hand and wrist. In one or two examples the tip of the dactylus is bent under that of the immobile finger. The smaller or left chelipede extends to about the middle of the hand of the larger chelipede, and in some cases even to the articulation of the dactylus.

The ambulatory legs are unarmed, though faintly pubescent, especially the terminal portions of the dactyli. The dactyli are not quite twice the length of the propodi.

The gills are similar to those of _P. andersoni_, but the lamellae are narrower. The eggs are moderately large, and the oviducal opening of the female is, as usual in the genus, present only on the left side.

The largest specimen is a female with ova, which measures as follows:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Measurement</th>
<th>Length</th>
<th>Width</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Length of body</td>
<td>16 mm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carapace</td>
<td>5.5 mm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Right chelipede</td>
<td>10.5 mm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First right leg</td>
<td>16 mm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The chief feature of the species is its small size. Although the fact that some of the females carry ova is not in itself sufficient to indicate that they have attained their maximum size, yet I think it may be safely assumed that by this time they have developed all the leading specific characters. In some Pagurids, notably the common European _Eupagurus bernhardus_, (Linn.) considerable differences may be observed in the size of egg-bearing females.

**Genus Sympagurus, S. I. Smith.**

This genus according to A. Milne-Edwards and Bouvier, is distinguished from _Parapagurus_ solely by the arrangement of the gills, which are biserial and not quadriserial, and in the opinion of these observers the two genera ought probably to be united. A connecting link occurs in the _S. nudus_, A. Milne-Edwards, taken by the "Hiroldele," in which at the base of each branchial lamella there is an external rudimentary lamella, and if the latter were somewhat larger the gill would resemble that of a _Parapagurus_. The evidence furnished by this species, tends at

* Owing to the species inhabiting a _Dentalium_ shell, the body—unlike that of most Pagurids—is fully extended.
least to show that characters derived from the gills are of somewhat
doubtful value in the classification of the Paguridae. On the other
hand the species of *Sympagurus* do not appear as a rule to reach the
great depths at which species of *Parapagurus* are found, and in some
of the species, including the one about to be described, the eye-stalks,
unlike those of the last named genus, exhibit a certain amount of
dilatation. Moreover the gill-branches of *Parapagurus* are more or
less filamentous, while those of *Sympagurus* are lamellate. For the
present the two genera may therefore I think be kept separate.


Station 151, off the coast of Ceylon, depth 142 to 400 fathoms.
Four specimens.

Station 162, off the Madras Coast, depth 145 to 250 fathoms. A
large number of specimens, the majority inhabiting Rostellaria shells,
some of which have an investing *Epizoanthus*, others an *Actinia*.

The anterior portion of the carapace is slightly convex, with a
curved line on either side terminating behind the basal joint of the
antennal peduncle. The three frontal projections are slight, but the
median one exhibits a faint dorsal carina. The eye-stalks are stout,
with the upper surface slightly pubescent, and the corneae consider-
ably dilated. The ophthalmic scales are broad basally, but acute and
spinulous at the apex. The antennal peduncle only slightly exceeds
the eye-stalk; the acicle is moderately curved, with its inner margin
dentate; the external prolongation of the second peduncular joint is
spinulous. The antennular peduncle exceeds the eye-stalk by slightly
more than the length of the terminal peduncular joint.

The chelipeds are slightly pubescent, and yet glabrous, with the
terminal joints of the larger one regularly dentate. The right cheli-
pede has the merus provided with a serrated lobe on its lower distal
margin, while the upper margin is more faintly serrated, and the outer
surface is obscurely tubercululate. The carpus is considerably swollen
below, and all its projecting margins are dentate, the denticles being
best marked on the outer margin, and on the lower and inner margin.
The upper surface of the hand is regularly arched or convex from end
to end, the curvature showing clearly on the thin outer margin; both
inner and outer margins are regularly dentate, the thick inner margin
showing a double line of denticles. The upper surface of the hand is
smooth and glabrous, only a few minute granules being present, but it
is at the same time more or less pubescent. The fingers are strongly


J. ii. 68
incurved, and the upper margin of the dactylus is strongly dentate. The left cheliped is slender and almost smooth, with the carpus considerably longer than the hand, and the fingers about equal in length to the palm.

The ambulatory legs are practically smooth, only a few marginal hairs being present. The anterior margin of the meri is faintly tubercular, and in some specimens there is a denticle at the anterior distal end of the carpus. The dactyli are about one and a half times the length of the propodi.

The gills are biserial, without any trace of outer lamellae; the inner lamellae are long and somewhat narrow, resembling those of _S. pilimanus_, A. Milne-Edwards, as figured by Milne-Edwards and Bouvier, in their Report on the "Blake" Paguridae.

An adult male gives the following measurements:

Length of body ... ... ... ... 17 mm.
" right cheliped ... ... ... ... 20 "
" left cheliped ... ... ... ... 15 "
" third right leg ... ... ... ... 27 "
" eye-stalk ... ... ... ... 2.5 "

This species is closely allied to _Parapagurus gracilis_, Henderson (which is probably a _Sympagurus_), taken by the "Challenger" off Pernambuco, at a depth of 350 fathoms. It agrees with the latter in the character of its eye-stalks, but the dilatation of the corneae is somewhat greater in _S. monstruosus_. It differs, however, in the more regular denticulation of its hand, while this part is also considerably broader in the "Challenger" species. It also bears considerable resemblance to _S. arcuatus_, A. Milne-Edwards and Bouvier, from the West Indies, in which however, the larger hand is more distinctly granulated on the upper surface, and the carpus presents a row of denticles on its upper surface, bordering the articulation of the hand. Subsequent investigation may possibly show that all three species are identical.

**Undetermined species.**

15. _Clibanarius_ sp.

Great Sober Island, Trincomallee Harbour. Four small specimens.

The largest example measures only 20 mm. in total length, and all are obviously very young. They probably belong to some common littoral species.

16. _Eupagurus_ sp.

Station 151, off the coast of Ceylon, depth 142 to 400 fathoms.
A female apparently adult, and a very young individual in shells (Murex?), overgrown by an Epizoanthus.

The larger specimen has lost its abdomen, but the carapace measures 10 mm. in length.

Both the median and lateral frontal projections are prominent and subacute, the median being somewhat better marked than the lateral. The eye-stalks are rather short, while the narrow and acute ophthalmic scales are separated by a somewhat narrow interval. The external prolongation of the second joint of the antennal peduncle, and the antennal acicle, are both well developed; the antennal flagellum is not twice the length of the carapace, and is fringed with long hairs.

The chelipeds and ambulatory legs have a dense covering of long yellowish hairs on their upper surface. The right cheliped is stouter but only slightly longer than the left; its fingers move in a horizontal plane, and have horny tips. The carpal and propodal joints show a few acute denticles scattered among the hairs on the upper surface. The dactyls of the ambulatory legs are provided with yellow horny apices.

I hesitate to describe this species under a new name as the single adult specimen is very incomplete, and it is impossible to ascertain whether sexual appendages were present or not. If the species is an Eupagarus, as it seems to be, it is probably new, and is chiefly characterised by the form of its chelipeds, and the strongly marked pubescence.

17. Glaucothoe.

Station 150, off the North Maldivo Atoll, depth 719 fathoms. A single example measuring about 20 mm. in length.

The right cheliped is granulated and considerably larger than the left. The abdomen is slightly folded on itself perhaps accidentally, but is not spirally twisted. The species agrees with G. peronii, Milne-Edwards (Ann. Sci. Nat., t. XIX. p. 334, pl. VIII. 1830), in its unequal chelipeds, whereas in G. rostrata, Miers, and G. carinata, Henderson, they are equal. It is distinguished from Milne-Edwards' species by the granulation of the larger cheliped, the presence of a rather broad median frontal projection, and by the greater length of the ambulatory (or possibly swimming) dactyl, which in Milne-Edwards' figure are represented as about equal in length to the propodi, while in our example they are fully one and a half times as long. Milne-Edwards' example was also considerably smaller.

Glaucothoe has been regarded both as an adult, and as an immu-
ture form, but the balance seems in favour of the latter view. No trace of sexual openings can be made out in the "Investigator" specimen, nor do they appear to have been described in any of the previous records. It is apparently very rare, and it is difficult even to surmise what Pagurid it can be the normal larva of, so it may possibly be an arrested larval form. If Miers' theory as to the nature of Grimothera gregaria, Leach, be correct, viz., that this Galatheid is merely a pelagic larval form of Munida subrugosa (White), we would have a similar parallel, but there is no evidence to show that Glaucothoe leads a pelagic life.

Novicie Indicae XIII. Further Notes on Indian Convolvulaceae; with descriptions of three additional species.—By D. Prain.

[Read 24th June, Read 1st July.]

Since the presentation of the notes on Convolvulaceae published as Novicic Indica VIII, in August 1894, three more species have been added to the Indian Flora. Descriptions of these are now given for the convenience of field-botanists and the present opportunity is taken of adding notes regarding several species already dealt with.

1. Erycibe coriacea Wall.

While at work in the Prodromus Herbarium of M. Casimir de Candolle at Geneva, the writer was able to compare examples of E. fragrans (agreeing with Wall. Cat. n. 1336) with the apparently unique specimen of E. coriacea Wall. (Cat. n. 1337) which has not been lost but is safely preserved in the cover in which M. Choisy had placed it. Its flowers are exactly identical with those of Wall. Cat. n. 1336 nor do its leaves differ sufficiently, in the writer's opinion, to admit of the two plants being treated even as distinct varieties.

15. Erycibe festiva Prain, Nov. Ind. viii. 76.

In the description, for "cymes many-fid." read "cymes 7-12-fld."

17. Erycibe strigosa Prain; branchlets round densely covered with a black adpressed tomentum, leaves rather long-petioled thinly coriaceous glabrous above densely covered with a black adpressed tomentum beneath, elliptic, base cuneate apex rather long-acuminate, lateral nerves visible beneath not above, cymes few-fld. in long narrow axillary panicles with densely rusty tomentose rachis, peduncles and pedicels.

Malay Peninsula: Perak, at Tnaipeng 500-800 feet elev., Kunstler n. 8461!
1896.]

D. Prain—Indian Convolvulaceæ.

537

A creeper 40–60 feet long with stems 1–2 in. in diam. Leaves 3–4 in. by 1½ in., dark green above dark brownish-black beneath as are the branches; lateral nerves 5 pairs oblique, secondary veins not visible. Panicles 3–6 in. long, ½ in. wide, peduncles of individual cymes ¼ in. or less, pedicels short, bracteoles linear deciduous. Sepals rusty pubescent, orbicular. Corolla-lobes apparently white, interlobular portion brown tomentose externally, lobules ovate margins subentire. Fruit not seen.

This species is very distinct from any of the others by reason of the black tomentum on the leaves beneath.

2. RIVEA CHOISY.

1. RIVEA ORNATA Choisy.

VAR. Griffithii Clarke.

Further large suites of this very distinct variety (i.e., of Dr. Roxburgh's original Lettsomia ornata) have been brought to Calcutta from the Duars by Mr. Haines. These make it more probable than ever that Roxburgh's plant is specifically distinct from Convolvulus caudicans Roth. Mr. Haines has demonstrated that the plant is quite common in the Sub-Himalayan region far to the East of the Sivoke Sal Forest and that it extends at least as far as the Assam Frontier.

More interesting still is the fact that, since the previous paper was written, Dr. King's native collectors have sent large suites of specimens from, and report the plant to be quite common in, the Southern Shan States. From no part of its wide area, (from the Sivaliks to the Shan Hills) come any specimens showing the slightest tendency to connect Roxburgh's plant with Roth's one from Southern India.

5. IPOMŒA LINN.

21b. IPOMŒA SCINDICA Stapf, Decades Kewenses ix, n. 87 in Kew Bulletin, September 1894, 346; hairy, leaves triangular-hastate acute or acuminate, cymes few-fld. often reduced to 1–2 flowers, axillary short-peduncled, bracts short linear or linear-subulate, corolla small funnel-shaped, capsule globose glabrous, seeds thinly grey-velvety.

Scinde: Cooke]

Stems prostrate slender hispid. Leaves ¾–2½ in. long, glabrescent above, hirsute but at length also glabrescent beneath; petiole ½–1 in. Peduncles ½ in., sepals ¾ in., in fruit ½ in. long. Corolla ½ in. long. Capsule ¾ in. long.

Nearly related to I. eriocarpa but with glabrous in place of hairy capsules and hairy in place of glabrous seeds; also to I. Stocksi but with different hairs on seeds and with very different leaves.

6. LEPISTEMON BLUME.

2. LEPISTEMON LEILOCALYX Stapf, Decades Kewenses xviii, n. 172 in Kew Bulletin, May 1895, 113; tawny-hirsute, leaves ovate-cordate acuminate entire or casually obscurely 3-lobed, cymes congested umbellate, sepals ovate-rotund quite glabrous, corolla urceolate.
The presence of this genus in Southern India is interesting as the locality is mid-way between its Malayan and its African habitats. The present species is somewhat intermediate in structure as well as in locality between the wide-spread African, and the almost equally wide-spread Indo-Chinese and Malayan species, though it perhaps approaches more closely to the latter. It is however abundantly distinct by reason of its quite glabrous obtuse sepals.

9. CONVOLVULUS LINN.

7 b. Convolvulus tenellus Stocks.

Add to localities of Novicew Indicee viii. 102:—
N.-W. Himalaya: Kashmir, Bargila, Winterbottom!

It is interesting to find that this was collected in Kashmir by Winterbottom during his 1847 journey; it is remarkable that no one has reported it from Kashmir since.

Description of a New species of Branchipus from Calcutta.—By A. Alcock, M.B., C.M.Z.S., Superintendent of the Indian Museum.

Plate X.

[Received 19th August, 1896.]

The species here described and figured was found in flooded rice-fields near Calcutta, by Museum Employées Moti Rám and Seorutton. Twelve males and six egg-laden females were taken.

It belongs to the section Streptocephalus of the genus Branchipus, and is most closely related to Branchipus rubricaudatus, Klunzinger, from the south coast country of Arabia, and, through the female, to Branchipus torvicornis, Waga, from the neighbourhood of Warsaw.

Branchipus (Streptocephalus) bengalensis, n. sp.

The body in life is rather over an inch long, and is of a semi-transparent hyaline colour flecked with grey, except the tail-fork which is bright red. Spirit specimens are a good deal shrunken, and are uniform white.

Behind the head are twenty segments, namely, 11 thoracic, each with a pair of swimming feet, and 9 abdominal, legless.

Each fork of the tail is over one-eighth of an inch long, and has beautifully plumose edges.
The antennules are well developed, and the eyes are large globular and stalked.

The "rostrum" is a small fleshy foliaceous excrescence, situated in front of the mouth, and furnished with a short median finger-like papilla; its free edge is thus somewhat trilobed.

The antennae in the male are more than half as long as the body.

Their basal joint has on the ventral surface, at the distal end, a curved rather rigid antenniform filament.

The doubly-curved second joint has (1) at its proximal end, dorsally, four curved flagella, one of which is much larger than the others and has its concave edge serrated; and (2) along its outer and upper surface a row of long acicular spinelets.

The third segment, which joins the second almost at a right angle, bifurcates from its base into (1) a short upstanding (dorsad) branch, and (2) an obliquely-directed (ventrad) branch. The outstanding dorsad branch itself soon bifurcates into (1) a stout downcurved hooklet; and (2) a slender slightly curved flagellum. The long ventrad branch consists of (1) a slender basal piece; and (2) two long slender flagella: the outer flagellum is elegantly curved and hook-like; the inner flagellum, which has its dorsal edge armed with a row of short spinelets, again bifurcates—the outer (longer) branch of this last bifurcation being also curved and hook-like.

The antennæ in the female form a pair of short broad leaf-like lobes—usually with a thickened fleshy midrib—bending over the eyes in repose, like curtains.

In the above description the antennæ of the male are supposed to be fairly well extended, not flexed in repose; and the animal is supposed to be in morphological position, not swimming on its back as in life. A male and an egg-laden female were liberated in the Museum tank in the hope of establishing a supply of this large and beautiful species.

An Instance of the Natural Repellent Effect of "Warning Colours."—By A. Alcock, M.B., C.M.Z.S., Superintendent of the Indian Museum.

[Received 19th August, 1896.]

The observation here recorded appears to be noteworthy as corroborative evidence in favour of the protective value of "Warning Colours."

I have in my possession a very docile young Himalayan bear, one of whose most strongly marked appetites is for grasshoppers. He seizure
greedily, and crunches with every sign of relish, the common bright-green and dull-brown grasshoppers found in Calcutta; and one of the few displays of real ill-temper of which he has been guilty was occasioned by my attempting to pick up a large grasshopper that had dropped from his mouth.

Recently I offered him a specimen of the glaring-coloured and evil-smelling Aularches miliaris (Linn.) which, as soon as he smelt it, he refused in a most comical way, but without any show of anger or violent distrust.

(It may be re-called to memory that, in life, Aularches miliaris has the abdomen broadly cross-striped in alternate black and scarlet, and the forewings black with large canary-yellow spots, and also that it secretes a most peculiarly pungent-smelling frothy fluid.)

A little after the first refusal I again forced the insect upon him, when he stood up on his hindlegs and violently struck it out of my hand, in exactly the same way as—after a single experience of their nature—he is accustomed to treat the offer of a burning cigar-end or a lighted match.

Whenever now I show him this grasshopper (Aularches miliaris), he first endeavours to move off; but if he is compelled to face it, he rises and strikes one's hand such a hearty cuff that the insect is knocked out of one's grasp.

The bear also has certain amount of objection to a very large spiny-legged species of Acridium and to a species of Euprepocnemis nr. robusta Serv. with spiny legs, if these are offered to him alive and with their legs intact. In these cases the dislike is not to the insect, but only to its hard spiny legs, and it is not accompanied by any gesture of fear or apprehension—for it is these emotions, rather, perhaps, than blind anger, that the bear's cuff seems to be meant to express.

I may mention that the bear lives, as far as is possible, in a state of nature: it is never confined, and is only chained up when nobody can be spared to watch it.

I offer this note as a simple record of fact. So far as it goes it appears to support the almost universally accepted though now by no means unquestioned beliefs (1) that when an insect has been found by experience to be unpleasant to (taste and) smell it has only to be seen to be avoided: and (2) that any conspicuous markings that lead to the immediate recognition of such an insect by eyesight and at a distance are likely to be of such vital benefit to the insect as to be acted on by Natural Selection.
Noviciæ Indicæ XIV. Some additional Solanaceæ.—By D. Prain.

[Read 24th June; Read 1st July.]

The present paper contains descriptions similar to those in the Flora of British India of a few species that have been recorded as Indian since the account of the order contained in that work was published.

1. SOLANUM LINN.


Sikkim; at 4000 feet elevation T. Thomson! King! Khasia: G. Mann!

A small tree (Thomson) quite unarmed; branches densely stellately woolly. Leaves 3–4 in. long, 2–2.5 in. across; lobes 75–1 in. deep, 5 in. across, subacute or acute, base unequally truncate stellately woolly, above sparsely beneath very densely; lateral nerves about 5 pairs prominent beneath; petiole 1–1.25 in., densely stellately woolly. Racemes densely woolly, peduncles 1 in. pedicels 25–3 in. Calyx shortly campanulate, lobes 15–2 in. in flower, 25 in. in fruit. Corolla violet-purple (Thomson) 5 in. across, closely tomentose without. Berry 4 in. in diam. globose smooth.

This very distinct species appears to be rare. It was first collected by Dr. T. Thomson in 1857 and again by Dr. G. King in 1874, both times in Sikkim; Mr. Gustav Mann collected it in the Khasia Hills in 1877. No other botanist appears to have met with it before or since in either locality.

The solitary specimen seen by Mr. Clarke had no fruit; it was therefore referred tentatively in the Flora of British India to S. pubescens. Mr. Bruce, when Curator of the Herbarium at the Royal Botanic Garden, having seen excellent fruiting specimens collected by Dr. King was able to decide that the plant is a distinct species; he has noted it as intermediate, in his opinion, “between S. verbascifolium and S. pubescens.”

7. SOLANUM SUBTRUNCATUM Wall.

Add to localities of F. B. I.:—
Malay Peninsula: Perak, Kunisler n. 4709! n. 10260! Wray n. 3409! 3968! Scortechini!

16. SOLANUM BARBISETUM Nees.

var. Griffithii, var. nov.; all parts densely shortly softly stellate woolly.


J. ii. 69
In general appearance and in leaves this resembles S. indicum just as much as typical S. barbisetum resembles S. ferox; so unlike are the two plants that it is at first sight difficult to realize that they are conspecific. The calyx, corolla and fruit are, however, exactly alike in both.

17. SOLANUM KHASIANUM Clarke.

Add to localities of F. B. I.:—

NAGA HILLS: Kohima, etc., common; Watt! Clarke! Prain! UPPER BURMA: Maymyo, King’s Collector! Hotha; J. Anderson!


LOWER BENGAL: occasionally, as an escape, in waste places and on river banks. NILGIRIS: at Coonoor, apparently naturalized. KHASIA HILLS: at Shillong quite naturalized and rapidly spreading.

A villous viscid undershrub with simple gland-tipped hairs; prickles long straight slender subulate yellow or reddish-yellow. Leaves 6-12 in. long, 4-7 in. wide, lobes acute sinuate-dentate the terminal exceeding the others, softly sub-viscously hairy, lateral nerves 4-5 pairs prominent, like midrib beneath, beset with long hairs and armed on both surfaces; petiole 1.5-7 in. slightly decurrent prickly. Calyx 5-partite tube ovate cupular, lobes lanceolate acute sparingly armed. Corolla 1 in. across slightly hirsute externally, white or violet. Berry 5 in. diam., red.

A rather variable species, frequently cultivated, readily escaping and, at least in the Khasia Hills, thoroughly naturalized. The form from Coonoor has violet flowers, that usually met with in Lower Bengal has white flowers. Both forms are sent from Shillong but the form that has become so completely naturalized is the white-flowered one. The berry in Indian specimens is always red. The species is a native of S. America, but it has of late years been so frequently sent to Calcutta Herbm. for identification, with the remark that it could not be found in the Flora of British India, that a description is now given.

256. SOLANUM SCINDICUM Prain; all parts closely white woolly, leaves ovate or elliptic irregularly sinuate or lobed without prickles, cymes lateral and terminal 6-8-fld., corolla blue, berry globose much exceeding the calyx-lobes.

CUTCH: Stoliczka! SCINDE: Stocks! Cooke! RAJPUTANA: Jessole King!

An undershrub, stems and branches beset with short stout much compressed and much recurved prickles; leaves 5-15 in. across irregularly obtusely sinuate or lobed, base cordate, petiole 25-5 in. Peduncles 1 in. and slender pedicels 5 in. long always unarmed. Calyx-lobes 15 in. wide, triangular, hardly enlarged in fruit. Corolla 6 in. across externally densely woolly, lobes triangular almost as long as tube. Berry 3 in. in diam.; seeds 15 in. diam. smooth.
This plant has long been known in Herbaria; it has been issued as S. gracilipes from Herb. Calcutta and as S. indicum var. from Herb. Poona but obviously is not referable to either species.

It stands very nearly intermediate between S. gracilipes and S. trilobatum. With S. gracilipes it agrees in having the leaves unarmed and cordate at the base and in having unarmed peduncles and pedicels; it differs in having more deeply lobed leaves, more numerous flowers, broader and shorter calyx-lobes, shorter stouter and compressed not conical prickles. With S. trilobatum it agrees in having lobed leaves and in having compressed prickles; it differs in having the leaf-bases cordate; in having the leaves, peduncles and pedicels unarmed and in being densely persistently woolly in all its parts.

In somatum and general appearance it closely resembles S. albicaule Kotschy with which it agrees in flower and in fruit. But the leaves of S. albicaule are less deeply lobed, and are rather narrower and more acute; its prickles too are conical as in S. gracilipes not compressed as in S. trilobatum and S. scindicus. The whole facies of S. scindicus is quite unlike that of S. indicum, the other species with which it has been compared; the prickles on the branches are much less recurved in S. indicum; the leaves are armed on the nerves beneath in that species, and the peduncles and calyx-lobes are beset with long straight slender prickles.

8. SCOPOLIA JACQ.

1. SCOPOLIA LURIDA Dunal.

Add to localities of F. B. I.:—
KAMAON: Kutti valley, Duthie n. 3215! n. 5834!

10. HYOSCYAMUS LINN.


BRITISH BELUCHISTAN: Quetta, Stocks! Lace! Duthie! Kurram Valley: Aitchison!

Densely pubescent with short glandular tomentum and long white hairs intermixed. Leaves 5 in. long, 1-1.5 in. wide. Lower pedicels in fruit 3 to 5 in. Calyx in flower 65 in. teeth longish triangular, in fruit 1.25 by .5 in. subcontracted in the middle, teeth .5 in. long rigid. Capsule .5 in. in diam. seeds .05 in. in diam.

Nearest to H. niger but easily distinguished by its much larger calyx-teeth.
Notes on the action of Nitric Oxide on Alkalis.—By A. Pedler, F.R.S., and Jyotibhusan Bhaduri, M.A.

[Received Oct. 5th, 1896; Read 4th Nov., 1896.]

Gaylussac* found that when nitric oxide was kept for three months in contact with a concentrated solution of potash, it was resolved into one-fourth of the original volume of nitrous oxide gas, and into nitrous acid, which latter combined with the potash. Cooke,† Russell‡ and Lampraik and others have also come to the same conclusion. They have moreover found that nitrogen is in addition liberated. Sabatier and Senderens§ more recently have also studied the action of nitric oxide on metals and metallic oxides.

The action of nitric oxide on such substances as potassic or sodic hydrate might take place in three directions. It is possible, that according to the analogous case of the action of nitrogen tetroxide on potassic hydrate, which as is well known yields a mixture of an equivalent amount of nitrite and nitrate, nitric oxide under the same circumstances might yield equivalent amounts of nitrite and hyponitrite, according to the equation:

\[2 \text{NO} + 2 \text{KOH} = \text{NOOK} + \text{NOK} + \text{H}_2\text{O}.\]

If this occurred the gas would be wholly dissolved by the alkali.

* Gm. 2, 378. † C. N. 58, 115. ‡ C. J. Trans. 32, 35 and 37.
§ Comptes Rendus. 114, 1429 and 1476; 120, 1158.
J. H. 70
But if the nitrite only were formed the equation would be,
\[ 4\text{NO} + 2\text{KOH} = 2\text{NOOK} + \text{N}_2\text{O} + \text{H}_2\text{O}, \]
or out of eight volumes of nitric oxide, two volumes of nitrous oxide would remain, and an absorption of three-fourths of the volume of the gas would take place.

On the other hand, a direct combination of nitric oxide and the hydrate with the formation of a single salt might occur as in the supposed case,
\[ 2\text{NO} + 2\text{KOH} = \text{N}_2\text{O}_3\text{K}_2 + \text{H}_2\text{O}, \]
and thus the potassium salt of a nitrogen acid corresponding to hypovanadic acid might be produced. In this case also, the whole gas would combine with the alkali and no residual gas would be left.

The work done in the researches alluded to previously having given no very positive proof as to whether either of the above reactions will occur, a series of experiments was commenced and had been brought to partial completion when salts of the missing acid, intermediate between nitrinous and hyponitrous acid and corresponding to hypovanadic acid, were obtained by a totally different method by Dr. A. Angeli (Gazetta Chimica Italiana, July 31, 1896), a summary of whose researches is given in "Nature" for August 20, 1896.

Angeli obtained the sodium salt of the new acid \( \text{H}_2\text{N}_2\text{O}_3 \) by the action of hydroxylamine on ethyl nitrate in presence of sodium ethylate, according to the equation:
\[ \text{C}_2\text{H}_5\text{ONO}_2 + \text{NH}_2\text{OH} = \text{C}_2\text{H}_5\text{OH} + \text{H}_2\text{N}_2\text{O}_3. \]

As the problem was being attacked by us from a different direction, and the results we had obtained appeared to point to the second of the three possibilities occurring, namely the formation of a nitrite and free nitrogen monoxide, while the potassium salt of the new acid does not appear to be formed by the direct union of nitric oxide and potassium hydrate, it is thought of sufficient interest to put some of the experiments on record.

In order to study the action of nitric oxide on alkalies two methods have been employed. In none of these experiments has solution of alkaline hydrate been used. In order to hasten the absorption the tubes containing the solid hydrate and the nitric oxide were invariably heated to temperatures higher than 100°C, sometimes up to 400°C. The consequence was that the same absorption, which was observed by Gaylussac and others to occur during three months, took place in the course of ten to twelve hours. Some tubes, however, were also exposed to the solar rays, but under these circumstances only slight absorption appeared to take place. The maximum absorption of nitric oxide by the hydrate varied from two-thirds to three-fourths of the
original volume of the gas, and in no case was the gas absorbed as a whole, as would be required if the salt of the new acid were being formed. Indeed in all cases, nitrogen monoxide was left, and this hence showed that the potassium salt of the new acid was not formed.

The following will represent two typical experiments of the kind made:

28th Feb. 1895. (a) A thick combustion tube containing about 11 grams of freshly prepared soda lime, and approximately 50·4 c.c. nitric oxide, containing about 3% of free nitrogen, was heated for 6 hours at 100-120° C, 18 hours at 200-210° C and one hour at about 320° C. When cold it was opened under mercury. The residual gas amounted to 15·2 c.c. of which about 2·1 c.c. was found to be nitrogen, and the remainder nitrogen monoxide, thus—

Original vol. of NO ... 50·4 - \frac{50·4 \times 3}{100} = 48·9 c.c.

But as 2·1 c.c. of nitrogen was found at the end of the experiment, therefore 2·1 c.c. - 1·5 c.c. or 0·6 c.c. of nitrogen must have been formed by the further decomposition of nitrogen monoxide.

\begin{align*}
\text{Vol. of } N_2O+N \text{ formed from NO} &= 15·2 \text{ c.c.} - 1·5 \text{ c.c.} = 13·7 \text{ c.c.} \\
\text{Vol. of } N_2O &= 15·2 - 2·1 = 13·1 \text{ c.c.} \\
\therefore \text{Contraction} &= \frac{48·9 - 13·7}{48·9} = \frac{35·2}{48·9} = 0·72.
\end{align*}

or 72 per cent. of the gas had been absorbed, while theory requires 75 per cent., the remaining 25 per cent. of the volume being nitrogen monoxide.

5th March, 1895. (b) Caustic potash was used and the tube was heated for 13 hours to 200° C. Out of 48·6 c.c., 28·3 c.c. of gas remained behind. On treating with a concentrated solution of ferrous sulphate only 14·6 c.c. of what appeared to be pure nitrogen monoxide and nitrogen remained.

Original vol. of nitric oxide ... 48·6 - \frac{48·6 \times 3}{100} = 47·1 c.c. pure NO.

Vol. of unacted on nitric oxide ... \begin{align*}
28·3 \text{ c.c.} - 14·6 \text{ c.c.} &= 13·7 \text{ c.c.}
\end{align*}

\begin{align*}
\therefore \text{Vol. of NO taking part in the} \\
\text{reaction} &= 47·1 \text{ c.c.} - 13·7 \text{ c.c.} = 33·4 \text{ c.c.} \\
\text{Vol. of nitrous oxide and nitrogen} \\
\text{from nitric oxide} &= 14·6 - 1·5 = 13·1 \text{ c.c.} \\
\text{Contraction} &= \frac{33·4 - 13·1}{33·4} = 0·61.
\end{align*}

A contraction of 61 per cent. or nearly two-thirds of the volume.

In the second method the action was observed in a silver boat within an open tube heated in a combustion furnace or tube heater.
The fused alkali, which to begin with was white, turned faintly yellow and became distinctly crystalline as absorption went on. After the absorption had been completed, in a solution of the substance formed, silver nitrate gave the characteristic precipitate of silver nitrite. A quantitative determination of the silver salt gave 70.4 instead of 70.1 per cent. of silver, showing that it was silver nitrite.

Experiments have already been made with the hydrates of sodium, potassium, barium and calcium and with soda lime, and apparently the same action occurs in each. It is interesting to observe that anhydrous sodium carbonate when heated just to low redness in a current of nitric oxide also gives a small quantity of sodium nitrite. We reserve the full details of the experiments for a future communication.

---

Notes from the Chemical Laboratory of the Presidency College, Calcutta.

Notes on New Salts of Cobalt and Nickel.—By Nagendra Chandra Nag, M.A. Communicated by Alex. Pedler, F.R.S.

[Received 22nd September, 1896; Read 4th Nov., 1896.]

While examining some samples of bromine, last March, some bromine, mixed with solution of potassium bicarbonate, was added to cobalt chloride solution, with the expectation that it would give a precipitate with the cobalt, but contrary to experience a green solution was formed of a colour just like that of nickel salts. A green cobalt salt solution was naturally very striking, and an attempt was made to isolate this compound.

While the experiments were proceeding, a paper was read before the Chemical Society in London, on April 23rd, 1896, by R. G. Durrant, who had noticed the same formation of a soluble green cobalt salt. The abstract of this paper is published at page 96 of the Proceedings, of the Chemical Society for 1896, but though several numbers of the Journal have since appeared, no full description of these experiments has been published. In the abstract the green substance is conjectured to be a cobaltate or cobaltic acid $\text{H}_2\text{CoO}_4$, and the probable reaction from hydrogen peroxide, which was the process used, is given as:

$$\text{CoCO}_3 + \frac{1}{2}\text{H}_2\text{O}_2 = \text{H}_2\text{CoO}_4 + \text{CO}_2 + \text{H}_2\text{O}.$$ 

In the absence therefore of any fuller published information, and as the compound obtained here was produced by a slightly different process to that used by Mr. Durrant, a few particulars of the work done are placed before the Society.

To get the product free from potassium chloride, it is best to take
cobalt carbonate precipitated with potassium bicarbonate, and then to add to it a solution of potassium bicarbonate in excess and afterwards bromine; there is a rapid effervescence of carbon dioxide, while the pink precipitate of cobalt carbonate gradually goes into a solution of green colour. That the new compound is not a compound of bromine is seen from the fact that when a concentrated solution is shaken with alcohol and ether, the new compound, with excess of potassium bicarbonate settles down immediately and adheres to the bottom of the vessel, while the colourless solution with the whole of the bromine in the state of bromide, &c., can be poured off, leaving the new compound with the excess of potassium bicarbonate free from bromine compounds. But after this extraction with alcohol, the substance is liable to decomposition even in watery solution, probably due to the presence of adhering alcohol. Use of filter papers with the substance is also not at all safe; both of which facts point to the compound being of a highly oxidising nature, and easily decomposable by organic substances. All attempts to isolate the substance have hitherto failed.

The compound seems to be an oxidation product corresponding, possibly, to the ferrates. If the aqueous solution of the new compound with the excess of potassium bicarbonate after extraction with alcohol and ether be left for some time, the solution as it becomes reduced exhibits dichroism, due probably, to the presence of a violet coloured precipitate which comes down. The green solution when treated with yellow ammonium sulphide or sulphuretted hydrogen, first gives a dark brown solution, probably going to a lower oxidation product, and then becomes further reduced and precipitated. Solution of ammonia, too, reduces the substance, discharging the green colour, and giving probably cobalt-ammonium compounds.

Attempts were made to prepare the corresponding nickel compound, but they were unsuccessful.

If instead of adding potassium bicarbonate and bromine to cobalt carbonate, sodium acetate and bromine be added, a dark brown solution is obtained. The same process for nickel gives a solution of the colour of potassium bichromate solution; but on boiling, a part of the nickel salt comes down as a violet precipitate, whereas in the case of cobalt no such precipitate comes down. These would seem to be lower oxidation products than the one mentioned above; for when to the brown cobalt solution containing excess of bromine, potassium bicarbonate solution is added, again the green solution referred to above is obtained. That nickel should give only the lower oxidation product, and that, even this should decompose on boiling is accounted for by the more basic nature of nickel.
It is suggested that the formation of these salts may, possibly, be represented by the following equations:

(1) \( \text{CoCO}_3 + 2\text{Br}_2 + 6\text{KHCO}_3 = \text{K}_2\text{CO}_3 + 7\text{CO}_2 + 4\text{KBr} + 3\text{H}_2\text{O}. \)

(2) (a) \( 6\text{NiCO}_3 + 2\text{CH}_3\text{CO.OH} + 3\text{Br}_2 = \text{Na}_2\text{Ni}_2\text{O}_6 + 3\text{NiBr}_2 + (\text{CH}_3\text{CO.O})_2\text{Ni} + 6\text{CO}_2. \)

(b) \( \text{Na}_2\text{Ni}_2\text{O}_6 + (\text{CH}_3\text{CO.O})_2\text{Ni} = 3\text{NiO}_2 + 2\text{CH}_3\text{CO.OH}. \)

It has been said above, that the nickel solution decomposes on boiling, a part only of the nickel coming down, leaving a neutral solution of apple-green colour.

---


Plates XI—XV.

[Received 10th September, 1896; Read 2nd December, 1896.]

The Reptiles mentioned in this paper were collected by the Members of the Afghan-Baluch Boundary Commission, in the early part of the present year, in the course of the demarcation of the boundary-line between Baluchistan and Afghanistan. They include several extremely rare, and two new, species of Lizards and two new snakes—a Lytorhynchus, and a Viper which forms the type of a new genus.

The nature of the country in which they were collected is briefly described in the following introductory note by Dr. F. P. Maynard, I.M.S., who has also contributed field notes on the habits, colouration, etc., of the several species.

All Dr. Maynard's notes are enclosed between square brackets.

[1. Note on the Physical Features of the country traversed by the Commission.—By Dr. F. P. Maynard, I.M.S.]

[Spintijha, where the collecting began, is 6050 feet above sea-level, and is situated among the Khwaja Amran mountains south of Chaman. There is here what is stated to be an earthquake crack running north-east to south-west. It runs at right angles to the natural drainage of the country, and is supposed to have opened and partially closed within the memory of man. Captain McMahon had previously traced it as far north as Murgha Chaman, and on this mission it was traced south nearly as far as Nushki, a total length of about 100 miles. The rocks on its western side are igneous and on its eastern sedimentary.
From Spintijha we struck the Lora River, and followed its course south to its termination in the plains of Shorawuk and Nushki. Game was abundant all along the river and most of the birds obtained were shot round about Sáhib Záda Kili, a village at the northern end of Shorawuk, which is all Afghan territory. Near this village the waters of the Lora river are diverted into irrigation channels, and used for turning wheat-grinding mills. In February, at the time of our visit, wheat and barley crops were coming on well, and the plain appeared fertile. This appearance was confirmed by the numerous large pukku built villages. After leaving them we practically met with no more inhabitants, a few nomad families being the only people we saw.

From Nushki onwards to Robat I, the country was of a more desert character, and water was scarce. Barren rocky mountains alternated with intervening sandy plains. We crossed the northern end of the Lora Hamun. This is a large area of flat desert ‘pat’ which, having been occasionally flooded with water, has become covered with a thin saline coating, and is now one huge white level plain about 36 miles by 10 miles in area. It is without vegetation save for an occasional low bush. All the same some lizards were caught far from its edge, and we had a magnificent three miles gallop after ‘gad’ (antelope) which seemed to be fairly numerous and very wary and fleet.

Robat I is situated just south of the Koh Malik-do-khand, on the bank of a small stream. This Koh is a remarkable granite mountain with a double peaked top which gives it its resemblance to a double crowned tooth,—the meaning of the name it bears. Although there is said to be a ziarat (shrine) on the summit of the blunter peak, its sides are very precipitous and appear unscaleable, and rise straight up 2500 feet from the plain below, making the hill the most striking looking object for fifty miles round. On some rocks at the foot were scratched several rough sketches of ibex. Near the northern foot were some beds of red and white marble. There was also a hot spring credited with medicinal powers. The water contained chiefly sulphate of magnesiuim.

From Robat I to Robat II (the word robat signifying outpost and being common all over Afghanistan), at the foot of the Koh-i-malik Siah, the country is desert pure and simple. The route skirted along the northern foot of successive barren mountain ranges and crossed alternate gravel plains (dasht) and sand mountains. “Sandhill” does not describe these, as they are not composed of sand entirely, but are really rocky hills that have become buried in sand. Vegetation was very scanty and water even more so. Water was only met with in about seven places in the 270 miles, and was always saline and generally scanty, being found either in springs or by digging wells.
Two salt lakes were seen. The Gand-i-Zirreh, some 60 by 20 miles in size, is formed by overflow water from the Helmund river. The last flood was in 1884, but the lake is still very large. The water is intensely salt from evaporation. At its western end the lake receives the Shelag river, which is now dry, except near Godar-i-Sháh, where a small salt lake still exists in the river bed. We dug wells near its banks and obtained very brackish drinking water. At Robat II, where Baluchistan, Afghanistan, and Persia meet, are the remains of extensive old copper smelting furnaces, and the hills round are said to be rich in metals.

The only inhabitants of the desert plains seemed to be wild asses and lizards. In the different mountain ranges, Sultán Koh, Kacha Koh, etc., were seen ibex, markhor and oorial, but a few ibex only were obtained. The Sultán Koh are rich in assafætida, sulphur and some dyes.

We experienced great variations in the way of climate. In February, while still among the Khwaja Amran and Sarlat mountains, the cold was intense. The thermometer was 15° 5′ below freezing point, and frozen soda-water, bath water and bread were common occurrences. Snow and hail fell frequently. Later on, in April and May, the heat was equally intense. Shade temperatures read up to 115°, and the solar radiation thermometer often registered 205°, the highest point to which the instrument could rise. Violent dust and sand storms occurred daily and "dust devils" literally swarmed. I have counted as many as twenty-six in sight at one time. They varied in size from tiny ones 18 inches high by two or three inches in diameter up to real whirlwinds, a hundred yards across and nearly a quarter of a mile in height, advancing in a grand and destructive manner, whirling everything along with them.

Even comparatively small ones were much dreaded and left a line of fallen tents and scattered contents in their track whenever they passed through the camp. They invariably revolved the reverse way to watch hands and behaved generally as miniature cyclones. Mirages were common, and some of the best were seen in the early chill mornings before the sun had risen, or just as it rose. In the absolute sandy desert a red haze was noticed round the moon: not a halo, but a diffused redness, more intense near the moon, and fading away very gradually into the surrounding sky. It was particularly well marked after sandstorms. The dryness of the air in the desert was extreme, the difference between the dry and wet bulb thermometers being frequently 30° to 40°. Thanks to the unusual rain in February—there had been none for two years previously—the hot weather was much delayed, and this it was that enabled the Mission to stay as late as it did. When leaving Robat I in the middle of May, the hot west winds were just
beginning to blow. Usually they begin early in April, and the inhabitants much dread their terrific heat, which they say shrivels everything up, and compels them to remain shut up in their tamarisk houses all day. Our slight experience of them before they had reached their full strength quite bore out these statements, and made us very thankful to get out of the country and back to civilisation. The 307 miles march from Robat I back to Quetta (done in 14½ days including two days' halts) was very trying indeed.

I take this opportunity of thanking Captain McMahon, C.I.E., British Commissioner, Captain H. F. Walters, 24th Baluchistan Regiment, Mr. G. P. Tate, Survey of India, Lieutenant F. C. Webb-Ware, 7th Bombay Lancers, Mr. Nicol Cumming, Head Clerk, Mir Shamshah, Faqir Ahmed, and others with the Mission for their enthusiastic help in collecting.

2. List of the Species Collected.

In this list the principal reference in every case is intended to be to Mr. Boulenger's Standard Volumes—the British Museum Catalogue of Reptiles, and the Reptilia and Amphibia of the Fauna of British India Series. References are also given to citations of later date than the date of publication of those volumes, and to species figured in Mr. W. T. Blanford's Zoology of Eastern Persia, although the latter, of course, are to be found in Mr. Boulenger's synonymies.

LACERTILIA.

Family Geckonidae.

1. Teratoscincus scincus (Schleg.)


[Two specimens. One was caught by Captain McMahon, at 2:30 a.m. on a moonlight night, in the desert between Drama Koh and Zeh, elevation 3000 feet. It ran in spurts from bush to bush and was difficult to catch. It was marked with ten broad black cross-bands on the back and upper surface of the tail, with some reddish-brown scales between: abdomen and throat white: head marked above with black and dark brown. Skin very delicate and fragile—like human skin to the touch.

The other was caught near Robat I, on the sand by a stream. The natives regard this species as poisonous.]

J. ii. 71


Three specimens differing from the description (*loc. cit.*) in having five broken cross-bands across the dorsum, instead of four.

[ Caught near Robat I. Colour in life the same as in spirit.]


Colours in spirit pale sandy; a dark band along either side from the snout, through the eye, to the thigh; dark brown reticulations on the upper surface.

[Colours in life: three irregular yellow longitudinal bands, with brownish-black stripes intervening, from top of head to tail: under surface of body and limbs delicate pinkish.]


Two small tail-less specimens, apparently near *G. Kachhensis*, Stol.

5. *Agamura cruralis*, Blanford.


[Colours in life: five dark cross-bands with fawn-coloured bands between: similar narrower bands on legs and tail: ventral surface white, chin and throat dotted with black. One caught at Kacha (elev. 3300 ft.) was rich reddish sand-colour, with four dark cross-bands and numerous round raised yellow spots on the back; tail with light and dark bands above, yellowish white below; belly white, throat finely speckled with brown; head sandy-brown with fine yellow dots. Iris greyish brown. It was noticed in this—and subsequently in several other species—that there was no consensual reaction of the pupils to light: each pupil contracted to light and dilated in shade independently of the other. This species often bit fiercely at one's finger.]


[Ten young specimens of all sizes caught along whole line of march. Nine brownish cross-bars on back; brownish cross-bars on legs: general colour semitransparent: velvety to the touch. Iris with
a yellow inner margin. The youngest, which was caught at night, had no definite colouration.]

Family Agamidae.


[A very common species all over the country after leaving Lijji Talao.

In general the throat and the under surface of the body and thighs were cobalt blue, fading in the dark but deepening in bright daylight; a round bright yellow spot, the size of a hemp-seed, on each side of the neck behind the ear; iris brown. Brownish diamond-shaped spots on the back gave the animal, when at rest, some resemblance to an *Echis*. All the specimens were caught on the ground, and though they sometimes hid under bushes, none were seen on bushes. In some specimens eggs were present.]

8. *Agama nupta*, De Fil.


*Stellio nuptus*, Blanford, Zool. E. Persia, II. 317, pl. xix. fig. 1.

[Four specimens, three caught on black rock at the foot of Koh Malik-do-khand, 5000 feet. Colour iron-black, in one alone the ventral surface was white. The tails broke readily.]


Not uncommon.


[Thirty specimens. Common all along the line of march, from Nushki onwards.]


Twenty-one specimens.
A. Alcock & F. Finn—Afghan-Baluch Reptilia. [No. 4.

12. Phrynocephalus euptilopus, n. sp. Plate XII.

Head much depressed, snout extremely short; a row of enlarged projecting imbricate scales borders the supra-orbital region and extends anteriorly nearly to the nasals; upper head-scales small, obtusely keeled, not enlarged on occipital region; nostril turned upwards; nasals in contact or separated by one scale; about three series of scales between the orbit and the upper labials.

Dorsal scales small, homogeneous, imbricate, smooth or keeled, not enlarged on vertebral region; small projecting spinose scales on the side of the head and neck; a fold along the flanks.

Gular scales pointed, smooth or very feebly keeled; pectoral and ventral scales sharply mucronate, the former smooth or feebly keeled, the latter smooth.

Scales on limbs smooth or keeled; fringe at back of thigh not usually present. Tibia longer than skull. The adpressed hind limb reaches the eye or the snout. Toes very long, the second, third and fourth with progressively longer fringes of pointed scales on each side; on the fore-foot the fifth also with a double fringe; remaining toes with a single fringe.

Tail depressed, tapering to a point, covered with keeled scales above and at the tip; lower caudal scales for about the proximal half of the tail smooth; the length of the tail about equals that of the head and body.

Colours in spirit sandy, greenish on the head, spotted and vermiculated with blackish, more strongly on the sides and limbs. In all the six specimens collected by the Mission there are some large black roundish spots on the vertex of the head and on the anterior part of the dorsum. Of these, five, situated one on the nape, and two on and two just behind the shoulders, are very large, and are constant. End of tail black below and generally above.

A large specimen measures:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Measurement</th>
<th>Value</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Total length</td>
<td>4.8 in</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Head</td>
<td>.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Width of head</td>
<td>.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snout to vent</td>
<td>2.45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fore limb</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hind limb</td>
<td>2.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tail</td>
<td>2.35</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This species comes nearest to P. interscapularis, Lichtenst. (Brit. Mus. Cat. Lizards, Vol. I, p. 378) but differs chiefly (actual specimens compared) in the following points:—

1. The new species is very much larger.
2. The pectoral and ventral scales are much more sharply mucronate.

3. The digits are very much more strongly fringed.

4. The colouration is strikingly different.

[All six were caught in April, near Darband, elevation 3000 feet. Darband is a small hollow in the sandy desert, with a couple of wells—the only water for 80 miles.

The lizards were caught on reddish sand, into which, on being approached, they wriggled with such rapidity that they were with difficulty followed. Before burrowing into the sand one would sometimes sit and look at you, gently waving its tail in the air, like a cat before making a spring. The colours have much faded in spirit. In life the back was rich golden brown with the jet-black spots standing out like velvet: the throat in one was lavender, in others salmon pink: the belly was a beautiful silvery white. The upper surface of the limbs presented a lovely golden sheen; the top of the head was metallic green; the distal half of the tail was black.]


Twenty-eight specimens.

14. Uromastix asmussii, (Strauch).

Centrotrachelus asmussii, Blanford, Zool. E. Persia, II. 337, pl. xxi.

Two specimens were brought down alive, but they did not thrive. The largest measures just over twenty inches.

[Three others were caught but got away. When caught they were very fat, and the colour of the back was buff with some of the enlarged tubercles orange-colour. When kept in a closed box they turned to an iron-grey colour and the orange faded entirely, but if removed into sunshine the original colour returned—at first rapidly, but after some weeks captivity only after some hours’ exposure to light. The head and limbs at all times were of a dull grey colour.

These lizards live in large wide-mouthed holes in stony ground, at the foot of the Kacha Koh. The burrows, which are altogether about three or four feet long, run obliquely for the first foot or eighteen inches, and then bend sharply at a right angle. The tail of this lizard is a formidable weapon: it is lashed out in defence, and it is probably used to clear the ground while burrowing.
The lizards were only to be seen either in the early morning or in the evening: in captivity they avoided, and appeared to dislike, the hot sun. The natives assert that they eat snakes, which is unlikely. Their stomachs were greatly distended with tamarisk usually. The natives also extract from them an oil which is used for rheumatism and as an aphrodisiac. It is said that the lizards sleep at the mouth of their burrows, and that shikarris catch them by creeping up and breaking in the roof of the burrow with a large stone so as to block the burrow from behind.

**Family Varanidae.**

15. *Varanus griseus* (Daud.)


[One, caught by a sepoy on the Shorawuk plain, was placed, when brought in, near some dead snakes, which it at once attacked, biting one of them savagely. Its colour was brick-red with dark greenish-black cross-bands. Another, 3 feet long, was caught under a bush near Robat I. It made no attempt to escape, but attacked and bit my hunting-crop, raising its head and body off the ground, puffing itself out and hissing loudly. It had greyish-green cross-bands on the back, with irregularly disposed pink scales between, and a pink tinge on the throat.]

**Family Lacertidae.**


Nineteen specimens.

[Common west of Barabchah. In one specimen the back was brown with a metallic sheen; in another, uniform brown, finely grained.]

17. *Eremias gutulata*, (Licht.)


Nine specimens.
[Found the whole way from Nushki to the Persian border. They ran fast from bush to bush, and entered holes. The brownish colour they had when fresh has faded in spirit.]

18. *Eremias velox* (Pall.)


*Eremias persica*, Blanford, Zool. B. Pers. II. p. 370, pi. xxvi. figs. 1, 1а.

Eleven specimens.

[The majority were caught at Panjpai, not far from Quetta. These ran very sluggishly, and made for bushes.]

19. *Scaptira scripta*, (Strauch.)


Three specimens.

[One, obtained by Captain McMahon on the sand hills between Soru and Darband, 3500 feet, had a minute black mosaic pattern over the back: the abdomen was white; the upper surface of the limbs was black with small round yellow spots.]

20. *Scaptira aperoroseaus*, n. sp. Plate XIII.

Snout conical, acutely pointed; loreal region nearly vertical. Nasals slightly swollen, lower not reaching the rostral, but approaching it closely; upper forming a long median suture. Frontal strongly grooved throughout, the groove continued along the vertex of the snout to the anterior end of the fronto-nasal; three large supra-oculars, forming sutures with each other, the first in contact with the first supra-ocular, the second loreal, the praefrontal, and generally the frontal; the second and third completely surrounded by a series of granules, separating them from the supraciliaries, the fronto-parietals, the frontal, the first supra-ocular, and the small band-like posterior supra-ocular; one of these granules commonly develops into a small shield separating more or less completely the first supra-ocular from the frontal. Interparietal lozenge-shaped; no occipital; parietals forming a suture behind the interparietal; no enlarged scales on the outer border of the parietals; temporal scales granular, smooth; no auricular denticulation; subocular not reaching the lip, resting usually on the sixth, seventh and eighth, or fifth, sixth, and seventh, upper labials; the first two pairs of chin-shields and generally the third pair also, in contact.
Collar nearly straight, the marginal scales feebly enlarged. Dorsal scales minutely granular, smooth, equal. Ventrals equilateral or longer than broad, forming oblique longitudinal series; about 35 transverse series, the longest of which contain about 22 plates.

Prae-anal plate single or divided.

The adpressed hind-limb reaches about to the car or the eye; foot about as long as the distance between the arm and the nostril. Digits flattened, smooth or keeled inferiorly, strongly fringed laterally; the ungual lamellae much enlarged, forming a suboval disc: a series of large sub-tibial shields. No femoral pores.

Caudal scales smooth or less feebly keeled. Tail about once-and-a-half to twice length of head and body.

One specimen has the anterior loreal on each side double, or rather two small shields are cut off laterally from the fronto-nasal. The subocular may be in contact with two labials only.

Colour in spirits blackish, spotted with whitish; tail blackish above, with ill-defined light median streak; head brownish grey, speckled with black; lower surface white.

A large specimen measures:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Character</th>
<th>Length</th>
<th>Unit</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Total length</td>
<td>8.0</td>
<td>in.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snout to vent</td>
<td>2.75</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Head</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Width of head</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snout to fore limb</td>
<td>1.15</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fore limb</td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hind limb</td>
<td>1.75</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tail</td>
<td>5.25</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This species is nearest to *S. acutirostris*, Boulenger, (Brit. Mus. Cat. Lizards, Vol. III, p. 114) but differs (on comparison of actual specimens) from that species in the following characters:—In the new species—

1. The lower nasal shield approaches the rostral more closely than it does in *S. acutirostris*.
2. The vertex of snout (frontal, praefrontal, and fronto-nasal regions) is very much more deeply grooved.
3. The praeanal plate, which in the new species may be either single or divided, is also relatively very much smaller than in *S. acutirostris*.
4. The fringing of the digits is much more distinct than in *S. acutirostris*, and the ungual lamellae form much broader disks than in that species.
Map showing roughly
THE ROUTE TRAVERSED BY THE BALUCH-AFGHAN BOUNDARY COMMISSION OF 1896.

Scale 1 Inch = 40 Miles.
PHRYNOCEPHALUS EUPTILOPUS.
LYTORHYNCHUS MAYNARDI
5. The femoral pores, which in *S. acutirostris* are remarkably distinct, are absent in the new species.

Twenty-five specimens.

[Common west of Robat I. Colours in life: back brownish yellow, with lighter-coloured circular spots. Tails fragile. They ran very fast, made for bushes, and entered holes. In general colouration they resembled *Phrynocephalus luteoquattius*.]

**Family Scincidae.**


A single specimen.

22. *Ophiomorus tridactylus* (Blyth).


Eighteen specimens.

[Very common wherever there is sand, but they are hard to catch, as they dive below the surface at the first sign of danger, working into the sand as a snake goes into a hole. They can only be obtained by following up the faint tracks that they leave on the surface of the sand, and digging where the track comes to an end. They are said to be very numerous round Chaman. They are in great request among the natives, who fry them alive in a closed vessel and thus obtain from them a burnt oil of nauseous appearance which is believed to be of great value in impotence.]

**OPHIDIA.**

**Family Glauconiidæ.**


[Two specimens found beneath a rock which was being lifted to build the last boundary pillar, on the highest peak of the Koh-i-malik Siah, 5000 feet, 16th April. They were of a pink colour in life, and wriggled very actively.]

J. II. 72
Family Colubridæ.

24. Lytorynchus ridgewayi, Boulenger.


The sub-ocular (so-called) poison-gland is well developed, and is of different consistence, to the naked eye, from the upper-lip gland.

[One specimen caught alive at Saindak, 3000 feet, had a noteworthy resemblance to an Echis carinata caught at the same time and place.]

25. Lytorynchus maynardi, n. sp. Plate XIV.

Snout pointed, moderately long. Rostral large; viewed from above it is anchor-shaped, the narrow beam of the anchor separating the inter-nasals in about two-thirds of their extent, and the flukes of the anchor embracing the nasals and first upper labials; viewed from below it is shaped like a pointed shovel, the posterior edge of the shovel being conspicuously notched in the middle line to receive a leaf-like process of the mental shield. Nostril a long, narrow, oblique chink. A pair of pre-frontals: frontal not quite three-fourths the length of the distance between its anterior edge and the tip of the snout, rather more than three-fourths the length of the parietals, anteriorly more than twice the greatest breadth of the supra-oculars. Two loreals, the anterior small. A ring of small scales surrounding the eye, of which two are pre-ocular, two post-ocular, and three subocular. Temporals 2 + 2, the posterior hardly larger than the adjacent scales. Seven upper labials, none of them entering the eye: ten lower labials, four of which are in contact with the anterior chin-shields: mental trilobed, the middle lobe fitting into the notch in the posterior edge of the rostral: two pairs of chin-shields of about equal size.

Scales smooth, in nineteen rows, not including the ventral scutes. Ventral rather acutely angulated on either side, about 192: anal divided: sub-caudals about 55.

Colours in spirit: cream-colour with a faint pinkish flush on the dorsal surface, and with a close series of large transversely-oblong brownish-black patches or bars: along either side a series of small lighter spots alternating with the dorsal bars: frontal and parietals almost entirely blackish-brown, the colour being continued down the nape, in the middle line, as a broad stripe: a narrow dark line through the eye and temple.

The largest perfect specimen measures at least fifteen inches, of which the tail makes about 2½ inches.
The subocular so-called poison-gland is well developed.

One of the specimens, although only about \( \frac{1}{10} \) in. in diameter at the throat, has swallowed a *Sceptira* of our new species more than seven inches long and nearly half an inch in diameter.

Four specimens.

[Near Robat I, 4500 feet, in May. The colour in life was striking, the general colour of the upper surface being bright salmon with blackish-brown bands.]


The subocular "poison-gland" is very large.

[Nine specimens caught between Lijji Talao and Barabchah, 2400 to 4500 feet.]

27. *Zamenis Karelinii*, (Brandt).


The subocular "poison-gland" is more than twice the length of the eye.


The subocular "poison-gland" is large.

[Fifteen specimens between Gázichah and Robat I. None had red stripes. Scales fine brown, with green edging. They were said by the natives to be poisonous, but they were not fierce.]


The subocular "poison-gland" is well developed. The stomach of one specimen contained a small passerine bird.

[Nine specimens between Barabchah and Robat, about 4500 feet. The colour of one specimen in life was grey-yellow with fine black dots in two rows along the back: a black line running backwards from each eye.]
Head very distinct from neck, covered with small feebly-imbricate scales: eye small, with vertical pupil, separated from the labials by small scales: nostril directed upwards and outwards, forming a valve-like slit at the summit of an enlarged nasal, the nasal separated from the rostral by an enlarged rostro-nasal shield. Body cylindrical, scales in 23 to 24 rows, with simple (i.e., non-serrated) keels, the keels not extending to the tip of the scales: lateral scales varying in size, not or hardly smaller than the dorsals, and hardly oblique: ventrals with a well-defined keel on either side. Tail short, sub-caudals in two rows.

In Mr. Boulenger's Key (Cat. Snakes Brit. Mus. Vol. III. p. 465) this form finds a place in Section II, with Vipera, Echis, Cerastes, &c. It does not, however, fit into any of the three sub-sections of the Key; since, while it has the lateral scales not, or not noticeably, smaller than the dorsals, and the keels of the scales not serrated, and the sub-caudals in two rows, it has the ventrals angulate laterally—more sharply angulate even than Cerastes.

We are indebted to Mr. G. A. Boulenger, F.R.S., for the opinion that this Viper is worthy of generic rank.

We are also much indebted to Mr. Boulenger for facilities afforded to one of the authors of this paper for comparing specimens.

30. Eristiciphis Macmahonii, n. sp. Plate XV.

Snout square, even emarginate by reason of the projection of its wing-like angles and of the slight dorsal concavity of the middle line. The rostral region is covered by 5 scales, the surfaces of none of which are visible from above: these scales are disposed as follows:—(1) a true rostral bounding the mouth, concave, horse-shoe-shaped, from two to three times as broad as high; (2) above and on either side of 1, a pair of pear-shaped scales with projecting edges and concave surface, forming the wing-like angles of the snout; (3) between 1 and 2, a pair of little scales hardly differing from those that form the general investment of the head. The tips of these last are sometimes visible from above.

Nostrils large, valvular, directed upwards and backwards, pierced in the upper and posterior angle of a large nasal.

Scales of the head hardly imbricate, strongly carinate, none of them enlarged except one above either nostril and one at either outer angle of the snout; in thirteen or fourteen very irregular rows between the eyes: four series of scales between the eye and the upper labials: at least five rows of scales between the nostril and the eye.
Fourteen or fifteen upper labials slightly increasing in size from before backwards: sixteen to eighteen lower labials, the first three or four times as large as the second, the rest slightly decreasing in size from before backwards: a pair of chin-shields, separated, especially posteriorly, by a distensible scaleless space: mental acutely triangular.

Scales of the body strongly keeled, arranged in very regular transverse rings, 23 to 24 in each ring, not including the abdominal scute. Although the scales are imbricate, yet their imbrication is rendered obscure by the presence of a good deal of naked skin both between the rings and between the individual scales of each ring.

Ventrals about 140 to about 150, conspicuously angled on either side.

Tail about half again as long as the head, with sub-caudals in two rows, on about the distal half becoming quite similar to the rather strongly imbricate scales on the other surfaces of the posterior half of the tail. The tip of the tail is formed by a single conical scute.

Colours in spirit: dull dirty sandy grey, with a row of small black and white blotches (seldom involving more than 2 or 3 scales) along each side, these being much more distinct in the young: some dark peppering above and at the sides, also most marked in the young.

The length of the largest perfect specimen is about two feet.

Six specimens.

[Amirchah, 30th March, 3300 feet, Zeh, 1st April, 2500 feet, Drana Koh, 2nd April, Robat I., May, 4300 feet. The largest, measuring 25.5 in., was heard making a very loud continuous hissing, as we left Camp Drana Koh at night; and it raised its head six or eight inches from the ground and struck at my stick when, after searching for it with a lantern, I advanced to kill it.

All were found on sand with which their colours harmonized well. In confinement they fed freely on lizards, but did not live long.

In life they were of a rich reddish sandy brown colour, and the spots along either side of the back were dark brown with a nearly-complete white marginal ring.]

31. *Echis carinata* (Schneid.)


[Common along the line of march from Lijji Talao to the Persian Frontier.]
We should like to mention here that Dr. Turnbull and Colonels Holdich and Wahab, who were delimiting the Perso-Baluch Frontier simultaneously with the operations of the Afghan-Baluch Commission, also made a small but valuable collection of Reptiles. Among these, besides many of the species already mentioned, were two fine specimens of *Agama megalonyx* Günther, and a large specimen of *Lytorhynchus ridgewayi* Boulenger.

We may also note here that *Eublepharus macularius* Blyth, has been found in a small collection from Chitral made by Assistant-Surgeon F. J. Daly.

---


[Read December 2nd, 1896.]

Dr. F. P. Maynard brought home from the Afghan-Baluch Boundary expedition a fine series of well-preserved bird-skins, but as they all belong to well-known species I shall confine myself to giving a nominal list, in which I follow the nomenclature and arrangement of the Bird volumes of the Fauna of British India series so far as these have progressed, and elsewhere as far as possible those of the British Museum Catalogue.

For a general account, with map, of the country traversed, the account of the Reptiles collected by the Commission, appearing in the present number of the Society's *Journal*, (Vol. LXV. Pt. II. No. 4. p. 550) may be consulted. Herein Dr. Maynard states that most of the birds were shot round about Sahib Zada Kili, a village at the northern end of Shorawuk, in Afghan territory.

Dr. Maynard also informs me that most of the specimens were obtained by Lieutenant F. C. Webb-Ware of the 7th Bombay Lancers.

List of the species collected:

1. *Corvus corax.*
2. *Corvus umbrinus.*
4. *Prinia lepida.*
5. *Lanius vitatus.*
7. *Pratincola maura.*
8. *Saxicola albinigra.*
12. *Cyanecula suecica.*
In addition to these a pair of legs of a goose were brought, apparently of a Grey-lag. A sand piper (with yellow legs) was shot, but is not apparently in the collection.
INDEX.

Names of New Genera and Species have an asterisk (*) prefixed.

Ablepharus brandtii, 561
Acanthephyra, 93
Acanthephyra, armata, var. fimbriata, 93
Acanthephyra, cristata, 88, 94
Acanthephyra, curtirostris, 94
Acanthephyridae, 93
Acanthocarpus, 138
Acanthodactylus cantoris, 558
Acanthopterygii, 311
Acipiter nisus, 567
Acer caudatum, 115
Acer, Papilw, 115
Acer, pectinatum, 115
Achirus cyanea, 329
Achirus, oculus, 329
Achirus, umbratilis, 329
Acridium, 540
Accipiter nisus, 567
Adlumia cirrhosa, 12
Aegia, 88, 106
Aegia, ventrosa, 106
Aegialitis dubia, 567
Aegidae, 106
Agama isolepis, 555
Agama, megalonyx, 566
Agama, nupta, 555
Agamidae, 555
Agamura cruralis, 554
Agamura, persica, 554
Acanthodactylus cantoris, 558
Acteonorphe, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actae granulata, 172
Actaeomorpha, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actaeomorpha, lapillulus, 172, 173
Actaeomorpha, morum, 172, 296
Actinia, 533
Adlumia cirrhosa, 12
Aegra, 88, 106
Aegialitis dubia, 567
Aegididae, 106
Agama isolepis, 555
Agama, megalonyx, 566
Agama, nupta, 555
Agamidae, 555
Agamura cruralis, 554
Agamura, persica, 554
Acanthodactylus cantoris, 558
Acteonorphe, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actae granulata, 172
Actaeomorpha, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actaeomorpha, lapillulus, 172, 173
Actaeomorpha, morum, 172, 296
Actinia, 533
Aegalia dubia, 567
Aegialitis dubia, 567
Aegididae, 106
Agama isolepis, 555
Agama, megalonyx, 566
Agama, nupta, 555
Agamidae, 555
Agamura cruralis, 554
Agamura, persica, 554
Acanthodactylus cantoris, 558
Acteonorphe, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actae granulata, 172
Actaeomorpha, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actaeomorpha, lapillulus, 172, 173
Actaeomorpha, morum, 172, 296
Actinia, 533
Aegalia dubia, 567
Aegialitis dubia, 567
Aegididae, 106
Agama isolepis, 555
Agama, megalonyx, 566
Agama, nupta, 555
Agamidae, 555
Agamura cruralis, 554
Agamura, persica, 554
Acanthodactylus cantoris, 558
Acteonorphe, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actae granulata, 172
Actaeomorpha, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172
Actaeomorpha, lapillulus, 172, 173
Actaeomorpha, morum, 172, 296
Actinia, 533
Ampelis, 420, 422
Ampelis, bicolor, 334
Ampelis, blanfordi, 334
Ampelis, edentulus, 334
Ampelis, 420, 422
Ampelis, Cobbe, 422
Ampelis, lanatus, 423
Ampelis, ornithophioides, 423
Amblyopus arctocephalus, 320
Ammoperdix bonhami, 567
Ampelis, 113, 384
Ampelocissus, 385
Ampelocissus, Arnotiana, 112
Ampelocissus, barbata, 388
Ampelocissus, cinamonon, 390
Ampelocissus, gracilis, 399
Ampelocissus, polystachyal, 390
Ampelocissus, thrysifora, 391, 392
Ampelocissus, 396
Ampelocissus, Cantoniensis, 398
Ampelocissus, compositifolia, 392
Ampelocissus, Himalayana, 112, 113, 387
Ampelocissus, Nellikerrensis, 113, 397
Amphiphronichthys apistus, 313
Anacanthini, 321
Anacardiaceae, 117, 459, 512
Anacardiae, 469
Anacardium, 460, 479
Anacardium, occidentale, 479
Anas boschas, 367
Anaphanopterum Schevenkii, 439
Anactochilus, 124
Anactochilus, Griffii, 125
Anactochilus, Bonburghii, 125
Anactochilus, sikimensis, 124
Anomala, 99, 102
Anomura, 135
Antigonia, 316
cospos, 316
Aphania, 420, 425
Aphania, Danura, 425, 426
Aphania, montana, 425, 426
Aphania, pauwiijego, 425
Aphoria, 330
gilesii, 330
septemstriata, 330
trifasciata, 330
wood-masoni, 330
Aphyllorchis, 128
parviflora, 128
Apistus levocogaster, 313
trachinoides, 313
Aporecta ternata, 423
Apterae, 483
Aquillia Ottinis, 415
Sambuccina, 415
Araenae marinus, 217
Aranea, 135, 165, 167, 171, 201, 262
erinaceus, 264, 283
gracilipes, 262, 264, 270
grandiosa, 266
Arcania levimana, 268
   novemspinosa, 264, 267, 268
   orientalis, 262
   pulcherrima, 264, 269
   quinquespinosa, 263, 266, 268
   septemspinosa, 263, 264, 265, 268, 269
   var. gracilis, 266
   tuberculata, 264, 268
   undecimspinosa, 264, 266, 267, 268, 269
Arctus, 98
   rubens, 98
Argyropelecus, 331
   hemigymnus, 331
Aristea, 91
   crassipes, 91
   semidentatus, 91
Arnoglossus, 327
   brevirictis, 327
   macrolophus, 327
Arytera, 421, 446
   littoralis, 446
   var. major, 446
Astacidea, 96
Astromion inaequale, 493
Astropetalum, 489
Ateleopus, 327
   indicus, 327
Athene bactriana, 567
Autarches miliaris, 540
Aulastomomorpha, 335
   phosphorops, 335
Avicula zebra, 520
Axide, 97
Bartsia, 59, 60
   Oyynandra, 59, 64
Bathybembix woodmasoni, 529
Bathychopea, 334
   hoskyni, 334
Bathygadus, 326
   cavernosus, 309
   cottoides, 326
   furvescens, 327
   longifilis, 326
Bathymerus, 337
   echinorhynchus, 337
Bathyphonus, 323
   glutinosus, 323
Bathyperci, 317
   platyrhynchus, 317
Bathypterois, 332
   atricolor, 306, 332
   guentheri, 332
   insularum, 332
Bathyseriola, 315
   cyanea, 315
Bathytroctes, 334
Index.

Cacabis saxatilis chukar, 567
Calanthe, 121
* " Mannii, 122
" Whiteana, 121
Calappa, 135, 137, 138, 139, 140, 149, 152, 153, 174
* " cristata, 145
" depressa, 148
" exanthematoso, 141, 146
" fornicatea, 141, 142
" gallus, 140, 146
" guerini, 144, 145
" hepatica, 141, 142, 144
" lophos, 141, 144, 145, 148
" philargius, 141, 145
* " gustulosa, 140, 147, 296
" sandwichien, 143
" cristata, 145
" depressa, 148
* " gustulosa, 140, 147, 296
* " wood-masoni, 140, 148, 296
CALAPPIDÆ, 103, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 164
CALAPPIDE, 137
CALAPPIDES, 137
CALAPPINÆ, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139
CALAPPINAE, 134
CALAPPOIDA, 138
Calastacus, 97
* " investigatoris, 88, 97
" stilvostris, 97
Calcinus, 517, 518
" elegans, 518, 519
" herbste, 518, 519
" tibicen, 519
CALLIANASSIDÆ, 97
Callidactylus, 167
Callionymus carebares, 320
Callorhynchus, 311
Calocaris, 97
* " macandreas, 97
Calotes, 42, 43, 44, 46, 47, 48
* " versicolor, 42
Camara, 139
Cambessedae, 465
Campnopus, 461 494
" auriculata, 494, 495, 497
" Griffithii, 494, 496, 497
" macrophylla, 495, 496
" Wallwichii, 494, 495, 496, 497
Canarium Sajiga, 453
Cancillus anatum primus, 219
" " secundus, 217
" " tertius, 202
Cancer americanus, 154
" anatum, 245
" astatus, 280
" calappa, 142
" calappoides, 142
" cancellus, 239
Cancer craniolaris, 231
" cylindrus, 271
" dorsipes, 277, 278
" erinaevus, 268
" frascone, 277
" gallus, 146
" globosus, 243
" globus, 243
" hepaticus, 142
" heracleoticus, 142
" inconspicxus, 145
" lophos, 144
" lunaris, 154, 157, 158, 161
" philargius, 145
" plicatus, 180
" porcellanus, 243
" punctatus, 202
" quadridentis, 277
" septemspinosus, 265
" tuberculatus, 142
" victor, 154, 160
Capryphora, 274
Capnites, 21
Coenprimulhus mahattensis, 567
Curacanthus apistus, 313
CURANGIDÆ, 315
Cercinaspis, 166
Cardiospermum, 420, 421
" canescens, 422
" Halicacabum, 421
" microcarpum, 422
CARIDEA, 99
Cusarca rutila, 567
Cassine discolor, 341
Catapagurus, 517, 524
" australis, 525
" ensifer, 525
* " muricatus, 518, 524
CATAPHRACTI, 320
Catha Benthami, 353
Catopshlia, 42, 43, 44, 46, 47
Caulelya, 297, 299
Cenothus asiaticus, 377
Celastrina, 455
Celastrinea, 341, 360
Celastrinæ, 339
Celastrus, 340, 352, 354
" bicalvis, 342
" Championi, 353
" robustus, 355
Centropriptis investigatoris, 311
Centroscyllium, 308, 310
" ornatum, 308, 310
Centrotachus amussii, 557
Ceramollactylus affinis, 554
Cerastos, 564
Cerasias, 318
" bispinosus, 318
Cerithium, 520
Chatodon triangulum, 312
Chailletia, 514
Chailletia andamanica, 515
  " Beccariana, 516
  " deflexifolia, var. tomentosa, 515
  " Griffithii, 514, 515
  " Heilferiana, 514
  " Hookeri, 514, 516
  " Laureocerasus, 514
  * setosa, 514, 515
  * tenuifolia, 514
  * tesselata, 515
Chailletiae, 514
Chalinurus kispidus, 326
Champsodon, 316
  " vorax, 316
Chascanopsetta, 327
  " lugubris, 327
Ch. auliodus, 332
  " pammelas, 332
  " sloanii, 332
Chaunax, 318
  " pictus, 318
Chelidoperca, 311
  " investigatoris, 311
Chiasmodon, 317
Chiasmodon, 317
  " niger, 317
Chimaera, 311
  " monstrosa, 311
Chimeride, 311
Chlorophthalmus, 307, 332
  " corniger, 332
Chondropterygii, 310
Circus macrurus, 567
Cirrhopetalum Dyerianum, 118
Cissus pentagona, 460
  " pubiflora, 393
  " pyrrhodaeae, 398
  " quadrangularis, 398
  " repanda, 110
  " repens, 400
  " spicifera, 399
  " thyrsiflora, 391, 392
  " trifoliata, 403
  " tuberculata, 395, 396
  " vitiginea, 110
Cleavonoma, 123
  * armigera, 123
Clibanarius, 518, 520, 524, 534
  " padavensis, 517, 518, 520
Clupeidæ, 334
Colorhynchus flabellirpinis, 324
  " investigatoris, 325
  " parallelus, 324
  " quadricristatus, 325
Colocoenger, 337
Coluber lineolatus, 563
  " (Taphrometopon) lineolatus, 563
Colubridæ, 562
Colubrina, 371, 377
  " anomala, 377
  " asiatica, 377
  " eapsularis, 377
  " japamica, 377
Colubra intermedia, 567
Compositæ, 450
Congromurixna, 337
  " longicauda, 337
  " macrocerus, 337
  " muscelipeps, 337
  " nasica, 337
  " squallipeps, 337
Conus Jackianus, 449
Convolvulaceaæ, 536
Convolvulus, 538
  " candicans, 537
  " tenellus, 538
Coptis, 61
Coracias garrula, 567
Corallorhiza, 118, 119
Corvus corax, 566
  " umbrinus, 566
Coryceis, 274
Corydalis, 12, 14, 19, 20, 29, 41
  " adiantifolia, 17, 18, 39, 40
  " Adrrient, 37
  " adunca, 17, 39
  " albicauis, 39
  " alpestris, 14, 21
  " Balsam, 25
  " balsamifera, 41
  " Boweri, 15, 27
  " cachemiriana, 14, 18, 22
  " cachemiriana, 22, 23
  " var. brevicornu, 22

Cissus pentagona, 460
  " pubiflora, 393
  " pyrrhodaeae, 398
  " quadrangularis, 398
  " repanda, 110
  " repens, 400
  " spicifera, 399
  " thyrsiflora, 391, 392
  " trifoliata, 403
  " tuberculata, 395, 396
  " vitiginea, 110
Cleavonoma, 123
  * armigera, 123
Clibanarius, 518, 520, 524, 534
  " padavensis, 517, 518, 520
Clupeidæ, 334
Colorhynchus flabellirpinis, 324
  " investigatoris, 325
  " parallelus, 324
  " quadricristatus, 325
Colocoenger, 337
Coluber lineolatus, 563
  " (Taphrometopon) lineolatus, 563
Colubridæ, 562
Colubrina, 371, 377
  " anomala, 377
  " asiatica, 377
  " eapsularis, 377
  " japamica, 377
Colubra intermedia, 567
Compositæ, 450
Congromurixna, 337
  " longicauda, 337
  " macrocerus, 337
  " muscelipeps, 337
  " nasica, 337
  " squallipeps, 337
Conus Jackianus, 449
Convolvulaceaæ, 536
Convolvulus, 538
  " candicans, 537
  " tenellus, 538
Coptis, 61
Coracias garrula, 567
Corallorhiza, 118, 119
Corvus corax, 566
  " umbrinus, 566
Coryceis, 274
Corydalis, 12, 14, 19, 20, 29, 41
  " adiantifolia, 17, 18, 39, 40
  " Adrrient, 37
  " adunca, 17, 39
  " albicauis, 39
  " alpestris, 14, 21
  " Balsam, 25
  " balsamifera, 41
  " Boweri, 15, 27
  " cachemiriana, 14, 18, 22
  " cachemiriana, 22, 23
  " var. brevicornu, 22
Index.

Corydalis cashmeriana, var. ecrisata, 22
Corydalis nana, 17, 32, 37, 38
Corydalis caspica, 17, 18, 25, 39
Corydalis oxyphylla, 22, 23
Corydalis pachycentra, 22
Corydalis paconiaefolia, 23
Corydalis paniculiflora, 41
Corydalis paniculiflora, var. latiloba, 21
Corydalis persica, 19, 20
Corydalis polygalina, 14, 24
Corydalis Prattii, 24
Corydalis pulchella, 17, 37
Corydalis racemosa, 23
Corydalis ramosa, 16, 30, 31, 37, 38
Corydalis var. 31
Corydalis var. glauca, 32
Corydalis var. nana, 38
Corydalis var. typica, 31
Corydalis var. vaginans, 32
Corydalis rupestris, 17, 19, 38
Corydalis rutaefolia, 19, 20, 21
Corydalis scandens, 12, 13
Corydalis Schelesnoviana, 17, 19, 30
Corydalis Semenovii, 36
Corydalis Severzovii, 19, 20
Corydalis sibirica, 28, 29, 31, 32
Corydalis var. intermedia, 32
Corydalis Stracheyi, 17, 32, 37
Corydalis var. ecrisata, 38
Corydalis var. typica, 38
Corydalis straminea, 36, 39
Corydalis streptocarpa, 39
Corydalis striea, 17, 38, 41
Corydalis temulifolia, 41
Corydalis tibetica, 16, 18, 26, 35
Corydalis tongolensis, 28, 29
Corydalis trifoliolata, 14, 22
Corydalis trirnata, 14, 25
Corydalis vaginans, 32
Corydalis verticillaris, 20
Corydalis vesicaaria, 41
Corydalis violacea, 36
Corydalis xornicata, 128
Corydalis himalica, 128
Corydalis Cosmonotus, 289, 290, 291
Corydalis grapy, 292
Corydalis Croftia, 319
Corydalis Croftia spectabilis, 298
Corydalis Cryptocnemis, 103
Corydalis Cryptosoma, 135, 138, 139, 151
Corydalis granuloseum, 152
Corydalis Cucullaria, 41
Corydalis Cypania (indeterminata) 444
Corydalis acuta, 446
Corydalis adenophylla, 446
Corydalis fusescens, 447
Cupania fuscidula, 445
   " glabrata, 444
   " Griffithiana, 444, 445
   " Heisteri, 447
   " Jackiana, 449
   " Lessertia, 448
   " pallidula, 445
   " pleuroteris, 444
   " var. apiculata, 444
   " " bijuga, 444
   " regularis, 444
   " sumatrana, 448
Cursorius gallicus, 567
Cyanecula suecica, 566
Cyclodorippe, 134, 135, 274, 286
Cyclopous, 151
   " granulosa, 152
Cyclometopa, 103
Cymonomus, 135, 274, 275, 286
Cymopolia, 274
Cymopolus, 274
Cynoglossus, 330
   " carpenteri, 330
   " melanopterus, 330
   " monopus, 330
   " praeceps, 330
   " versicolor, 330
Cysticapnos africana, 41
Cyttide, 316
Dactylicapnos, 13
   " thalictrifolia, 12, 13
Dactylopterus chirophthalmus, 320
   " macractnus, 320
Dalrymplea javanica, 453
   " pomifera, 453
Danais, 45, 46, 47
   " chryippus, 42, 43, 44, 45
   " genutia, 43, 44, 45, 46
   " limniace, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47
Decapoda, 90
Delias euclisias, 47
Dendrocopus sindianus, 567
Dentrophus, 531, 532
Dermatorus, 323
   " lampepius, 305, 323
   " melanocephalus, 305, 323
   " trichurus, 305, 323
Dibranchus, 318
   " microps, 318
   " nasutus, 318
Dicentra, 11, 12, 41
   " Macrocarpus, 11, 12
   " Roylei, 11, 12
   " scandens, 11, 12, 13
   " thalictrifolia, 13
   " torulosa, 11, 12
Dicytra scandens 13
Dicranea, 309, 322
   " intronigra, 309, 322
Dicrolen, 309, 322
   " nigricans, 322
* Didiceia, 118
   " Cunningharni, 119
Didymococcus Danura, 427
   " verticillatus, 427
Dimocarpus arnita, 436
   " Longan, 435
   " pupilla, 435
   " undulatus, 435
   " verticillatus, 427
Dinematiichthys, 322
   " piger, 322
Diplacanthopoma, 323
   " brachysoma, 323
   " rivers-andersoni, 323
Dittolaema, 420, 424
   " Raruk, 424
Dodonea, 421, 450
   " angustifolia, 451
   " arabica, 451
   " Burnniana, 451
   " dioica, 451
   " heterophylla, 451
   " microcarpa, 451
   " pentandra, 451
   " sathulata, 451
   " viscosa, 451
   " Wightiana, 451
Dorippes, 135, 274, 275, 286, 287, 289
   " astuta, 276, 280, 281
   " atropos, 277
   " doiripes, 276, 277, 279, 280
   " facchino, 276, 278, 279, 280
   " granulata, 277, 279
   " nodulosa, 277
   " polita, 277, 281, 286
   " sima, 278
   " quadridentes, 277, 278
   " quadridentata, 277
Dorippides, 102, 134, 135, 136, 273
Dorippidea, 273
Dorippiens, 273
Dorippina, 135, 136, 273, 274
Dorippinida, 134
Dracontomelum, 461, 513
   " mangiferum, 513
Drepanospermum, 460
Drimycarpus, 459, 461, 512
   " racemosus, 513
Dysomma, 336
   " bucephalus, 336
Dysommopsis, 336
   " mucicarpus, 337
Dysozylum binecetoforum, 115
   * reticulatum, 114
Ebalis, 135, 165, 166, 170, 185
   " bituberculata, 188
* " diadumena, 187, 296
   " eosa, 186, 189
   " fallax, 187, 261
Index.

Ebalia hypsilon, 189
  " minor, 188
  " pfeiferi, 187, 101
  " quadrata, 188
  " rhomboidalis, 188
*  " sagittijera, 186, 188
*  " wood-panoni, 187, 188, 296
  " (Phlyxia) eroa, 186
Eburna, 250
Eccremanthus eximius, 441
Echis, 555, 564
  " carinata, 562, 565
Elasmonotus, 100
  " cylindrophthalmus, 100
Elymnias, 43
  " candularis, 42
  " undularis, 43
Embama cordigera, 408
  " heterantha, 409
Emberiza buchanani, 567
Ephryina, 95
  " hokskyii, 95
Epipendreia, 118
Epipendreae, 118
Episoanthus, 527, 533, 535
Erinia guttulata, 538
  " persica, 559
  " velox, 559
Eria, 121
  *  " clausa, 121
  " vittata, 121
Erigolossum, 420, 424
  " edule, 425
  " rubiginosum, 425
*Eristicophis, 564
  *  " Macmahonii, 564
Erycibe, 536
  " coriacea, 536
  " festiva, 536
  " fragrans, 536
  " striosa, 536
Eryonide, 97
Eryontide, 98
Eryotidae, 98
Erithropalum scandens, 455
Ethusa, 94, 102, 135, 274, 275, 281
  " adamanica, 283, 284
*  " desciscens, 283, 286
  " gracilipes, 286
  " indica, 192, 282, 283, 284
*  " investigatoria, 283, 285, 286
  " orientalis, 285
  *  " pygmaea, 282, 284
  *  " (Ethusa) desciscens, 283, 286
  " gracilipes, 286
  " investigatoris, 283, 285, 286
Ethusina, 103, 274, 281
  *Ethusina desciscens, 283, 286
  " gracilipes, 283, 286
  *  " investigatoris, 283, 285, 286
Eubiepharus macularius, 566
Eucopia, 90
  " australis, 90
  " sculpticauda, 88, 90
Eucopide, 90
Eumelanorrhora, 483
Buonynus, 339, 343, 345
  " adenophorus, 351
  " capillaceus, 342
  " filiformis, 343
  " garcinifolius, 341
  " Javanicus, 343, 344
  " laeta, 343
  " mammillaris, 350
  " ovata, 349
  " sphaerocarpus, 344
  " sumatranus, 344
  " timorensis, 344
  *  " Wrayi, 343, 344
Eupagurus, 517, 520, 522, 534, 535
  " bernhardus, 532
  " jacobii, 590
  *  " pergrannulatus, 518, 520
  " zebrata, 517, 518, 520, 523
Euphausiide, 90
Eupharia chrysea, 437
  " Darwina, 427
  " glabra, 434
  " Litchi, 435
  " Longana, 435
  " Nephelium, 436
  " pupillum, 435
  " undulata, 435
  " verticillata, 427
Euploea, 43, 44, 45, 46
Euprepocnemis br. robusta, 540
Eurypterus lucerus, 567
Ezigibereae, 297, 299
Fuligula fuligula, 567
Fumariaceae, 10
Gadidae, 321
Galacantha, 100
  " bella, 100, 101
  " investigatoris, 100
  " rostrata, 100, 101
  *  " trachynotus, 88, 100
Galateid, 99
Galerita cristata, 567
Gallinago gallinago, 567
Gallus, 159
Gastonia Naluga, 415
Gavialiceps, 336
  " microps, 336
  " tenuirostris, 388
Geckonide, 553
Gennadas, 91
  " parus, 91
Gerberia, 61
Hedera hypoglauca, 398
Hedychiæae, 299
Helodromas ochropus, 567
Hemigyprosa longifolia, 429
Hemipennis semidentatus, 91
Hepatoidæ, 138
Hepatus, 138
Hepthostææ, 324

* simum, 324
Hermium, 130
angustifolium, 130, 131
* angustilabre, 131
* gracile, 131
* graminimum, 131
* Jaffreyanum, 130
* orbicularare, 131
* quinquendum, 130
Heterolithææ, 135, 167, 171, 261
* julia, 261
* Heteronucia, 135, 166, 170, 177
* vesiculosa, 177, 296
Himantopus himantopus, 667
Hippa doripes, 290
Hippocrateæ, 340, 356, 360
* Andamanica, 357, 359
* Arnettiana, 361
* barbata, 360
* Cumingii, 357, 358
* dispensa, 360
* enymoïdes, 360
* ferrugineæ, 357
* Grahanti, 361
* grandiflora, 358, 360
* indica, 357, 359
* lanceolata, 358, 361
* macrantha, 357, 360
* Maingayi, 357, 361
* Nicolbarica, 357, 359
* obtusifolia, 358, 360, 361
* rigida, 360
* tortuosa, 360, 361
* volubilis, 360
Hippocrates, 340
Holacanthus alternans, 312
* var. meleagris, 303
Holigarna, 459, 512
* albecens, 512
* albicans, 512
* Grahanli, 512
* Kurzii, 512
* longifolia, 512
* racemosa, 513
Holocentrum, 315
punctatissimum, 315
Hologlossa, 132, 133
Homarideæ, 96
Homolideæ, 102
Hoplophorus, 94
* gracilirostris, 94
Hoplostethus, 314
* mediterraneum, 314

Horæus Schorbruggensis, 395
Hombara macquorii, 567
Hydrozoæ, 243, 245
Hypoæamus, 543
* Camerarii, 543
* niger, 543
* pinnaflidus, 543
* reticulatus, 543
Hypecoum, 10
* caucasicum, 10
* chinense, 11
* leptocarpum, 10, 11
* parviflorum, 10
* pendulum, 10
* procumbens, 10
Hypericinæ angustata, 464
* lucida, 463
Hypocarliææ, 104
Hypsicometes, 316
Hypsophrys, 102
* superciliosa, 102
Hâa, 165, 167, 197, 201, 260
Hypocacthus, 167
Hylææ, 135, 166, 167
Hylææa, 167
Ione, 120
* intermediæ, 120
Iphicloudææ, 167
Iphiculus, 135, 165, 167, 171, 256, 257, 259
* spongiosus, 256
Iphis, 167, 262
* novemspinosa, 267
* septemspinosa, 265
Iponæa, 537
* eriocarpa, 537
* scuidicus, 537
* Stockesii, 537
Irina alnifolia, 443
* diplocarpy, 441
* glabra, 441
* integerrima, 457
Isopoda, 106
Iza, 135, 165, 167, 171, 259, 270
* canaliculata, 271
* cylindrus, 271, 273
* inermis, 271, 272
* megaspis, 272
Johnia coromandeliana, 307
Junonieæ, 43, 43, 44, 45
Kokoonææ, 339, 346
* coriacea, 346
* littoralis, 346
* Scortechinii, 346, 347
Kurrinææ, 340, 345
* calophylla, 355
* Maingayi, 355
* paniculata, 354, 355
* pulcherrima, 354
* robusta, 355
Lacertidææ, 558
Lacertilia, 558
Leeps, 328

" guentheri, 328
Lagotis, 57, 59, 62

" brachystachya, 62, 66
" brevistula, 62, 63, 65
" cashmeriana, 58, 61, 63
" Clarkei, 58, 61, 62
* crassifolia, 61, 63, 66
" decumbens, 58, 61, 62
" glauca, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, 64

" subspecies australis, 62, 63, 65
" borealis, var. Gmelini, 60, 64
" var. Pallasii, 60, 64
" var. Stelleri, 60
" var. cashmeriana, 63
" kunawaresensis, 58, 65
" sikkimensis, 57, 58, 63, 65
" Pallasii, 60, 64
" Stelleri, 64
" typica, 60, 64
" glabra, 58, 61, 62
" Korolkowi, 62, 65
" kunawaresensis, 58
" Pallasii, 64
" pharica, 61, 62, 66
" ramalana, 66
" spectabilis, 57, 58, 62, 65
" Stelleri, 58, 60, 61, 63, 64
" stolonifera, 62, 65

Lamproprogramm, 309, 324

" fragilis, 324
" niger, 324

Lanitis isobellinus, 666
" viittatus, 566

Lantana, 42

Leea, 384, 385, 409, 413

" aculeata, 414
" acuminate, 410, 415
" aequata, 410, 418
" amabilis, 416
" angulata, 410, 413, 414
" aspera, 417, 418
" biserrata, 415
" cinerea, 411
" cocinea, 417
" cordata, 109
" coriacea, 411
* diffusa, 417
" gigantea, 410, 412, 415
" grandifolia, 409, 411
" herbacea, 418
" hirsute, 419

Leea hirta, 419

" horrida, 414
" javanica, 410, 418
" lata, 416
" latifolia, 409, 410, 411
" macrophylla, 411
" Malayana, 414
" Ottis, 415
" parviflora, 417, 418

" pacificiflora, 410, 412
" polyphylla, 417
" robusta, 410, 417, 419
" rubra, 410, 416
" Sambucina, 410, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416

" var. biserrata, 415
" sanguinea, 416, 417
" simplicifolia, 410, 411, 412
" Staphyira, 412, 415
" sundiaca, 418
" tuberculosemen, 413
" viridiflora, 415

Lepidotropilus, 421, 448

" Jackianum, 449

Lepidoligula, 319

" spiloptera, 319 [319

" var. longipinnis,

Lepisanthes, 420, 427

" andamanica, 427, 428
" cuneata, 427, 428
" " Kunstleri, 427
" " longifolia, 427, 429
" " montana, 428

" Scortechini, 427, 429

Lepistemum, 537

" leiochizy, 537

Leptodermus, 335

" macrops, 335

Lettsomia ornata, 537

Leucosia, 135, 165, 167, 168, 200, 201, 209, 234, 248, 254

" affinis, 224
" cheveritii, 225

" coralliloca, 212, 224, 296
" craniolarius, 213, 231, 232, 233, 234

" var. lavivana, 231
" curvingii, 214, 226, 227
" cylindrimus, 271
" elata, 214, 228
" erinaceus, 263
" fugax, 203
" globosa, 243
" hematochista, 214, 229, 230
" haeveii, 212, 222, 224
" longifrons, 212, 217, 219, 220,

" 221, 222, 223, 224

" var. neocledonica, 218, 219, 220

" pulcherrima, 219
Index.

Leucosia maculata, 234
  " marmorata, 214, 230
  " marmorea, 212, 221, 222
  " mesechne, 223
  " neocaledonica, 212, 218, 220
  " obscura, 223
  " obtusifrons, 211, 216
  ))) var. unidentata, 215
  " ornata, 217
  " pallida, 212, 222, 224, 225
  ))) var. obscura, 223
  " parviflora, 223
  " phyllochiria, 214, 235
  " polita, 217
  " pubescens, 213, 233, 234
  " pulcherhina, 219
  " rhomboidalis, 213, 234
  " scabriuscula, 239
  ))) septemspinosus, 265
  " sima, 214, 227, 297
  " splendida, 219
  ))) trunca, 214, 234, 296
  ))) unidentata, 211, 215, 216
  " urania, 212, 217, 218, 220
  " vitails, 213, 232
  " whitei, 214, 225
  " whitmeyi, 212, 224

Leucosia, 164
Leucosidea, 103
Leucosidica, 135
Leucosiens, 164
Leucosiidea, 134, 135, 136, 164, 289
Leucosiidea, 135, 164
Leucosioidea, 135, 165, 166
Leucosinnea, 134
Leucositia, 167
  )) granulosa, 193
Leucosidia, 167
Leucosoiidea, 135
Liabum, 450
Limodore, 106, 107
Limodorum, 107
Lioscorpius, 312
  " longiceps, 312
Listera, 118, 126
  ))) alternatifolia, 126
  " brevicaudis, 126
  " japonica, 127
  " longicaudis, 126
Lithadis, 166, 261
Lithodes, 99
  " agasizii, 88, 99
Lithodidae, 99
Lophius, 317
  " indicus, 317
  " lugubris, 318
  " matilus, 317
Lophogastride, 89
Lophopetalum, 339, 340, 346, 348, 352
  ))) Curtisi, 348, 351
Lophopetalum jimbriatum, 348, 349
  ))) fucoides, 348, 352
  " jayannum, 349
  " littoralis, 346
  ))) oblongifolium, 348, 351, 352
  )) oblongum, 348, 350
  " ovatum, 349
  ))) pachyphyllum, 348
  " pallidum, 348, 350, 351
  ))) reflexum, 347, 348, 352
  ))) Scortechnini, 348, 350
  ))) subobovatum, 348, 351
Lophos, 139
Lycedus, 94, 102, 135, 289, 290, 294
  " chauverti, 294
  ))) gracilis, 102, 294
Lytorhyhchos, 550
  ))) maynardi, 563
  " rigidasci, 562, 566
Macrocapnos, 12, 13
Macrura, 90
Macruride, 309, 324
Macrurus, 324
  " breviostris, 325
  " cavernosus, 309
  " flavellispinis, 324
  " heterolepis, 309, 325
  " heezii, 326
  " hispidus, 326
  " hoekyni, 326
  " levis, 326
  " lophotes, 325
  " macrolophus, 325
  " parallels, 324
  " petersonii, 325
  " polylophis, 325
  " pumiliceps, 325
  " quadricribatus, 325
  " semiquincuncialis, 325
  " wood-masoni, 326
  ))) (Chalinurus) hispidus, 326
  ))) (Gelorhynchus) flavellispinis, 324
  ))) investigatoris, 325
  ))) parallelos, 324
  ))) quadricribatus, 325
  ))) (Macrurus) breviostris, 325
  ))) heezii, 326
  *)) hoekyni, 326
  " levis, 326
  " lophotes, 325
  " macrolophus, 325
  " petersonii, 325
  " polylophis, 325
  " pumiliceps, 325
  " semiquincuncialis, 325

Macrurus (Macrurus) wood-masoni, 326
  ))) (Malacoccephalus) levis, 326
  ))) (Mystacorus) cavernosus, 309
Macurus (Myctacocerus) heterolepis, 309, 326

Maidi, 105
Malacocephalus levis, 326
Malacosoma, 334
indicus, 334
Malacostraca, 89
Malathopsis, 319
luteus, 319
Mangifera, 460, 466, 479
* andamanica, 466, 470
* caesia, 466, 477, 478
* domestica, 473
* foetida, 467, 474
* fragrans, 467, 475
* gracilipes, 467, 474
* Griffithii, 466, 468, 479
* Horsfeldi, 475
* indica, 467, 470, 472
* kemanga, 468, 477
* lagenifera, 468, 476
* longipes, 467, 471, 473, 479
* longipetiolata, 467, 470
* macrocarpa, 476
* Maingayi, 466, 469, 470
* microphylla, 466, 468
* oblomifolia, 467, 473, 474
* odorata, 467, 474
* oppositifolia, 465
* Parii, 474
* pentandra, 467, 472
* potentaria, 477
* quadjifida, 467, 470, 471
* sclerophylla, 466, 469
* superba, 468, 478

Mangiferae, 460
Mantisia, 297
Mantisirae, 299
Mareca penelope, 567
Matapa aria, 47
Matuta, 135, 138, 139, 163, 289
* appendiculata, 162
* banksii, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 163
* circulifera, 162
* distinguenda, 154, 159
* granulosa, 154, 156, 159
* inermis, 157
* laeviodactyla, 162
* leucowurii, 155, 160
* lineifera, 162
* lunaris, 155, 156, 158, 161, 163
* maoculata, 156, 160
* miersii, 155, 157, 163
* obtusifrons, 154, 159
* peronii, 155, 160, 163
* picta, 154, 155, 156, 158
* planipes, 154, 156, 158, 161, 162
* rubro-lineata, 156, 162
* victor, 154, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162
* var. prima, 190

Matuta victor, var. quarta, 159, 162
* " " " quinta, 158, 169
* " " " sexta, 169
* " " " sexa, 158, 159
* " " " teria, 162
* " victix, 156, 160
* var. crebrepunctata, 160

Matutidae, 137, 139
Matutinea, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139
Matutoidea, 138
Matutoidea, 137
Melamphae, 314
* mimosoidea, 314
Melanochyla, 461, 502
* angustifolia, 502, 506, 507, 508
* auriculata, 502, 505, 506
* braeacea, 502, 506
* densiflora, 502, 503
* Kunstleri, 502, 504
* Maingayi, 502, 504
* nitida, 503, 507
* nigrina, 502, 505
* tamentosa, 502, 508

Melanorrhoea, 459, 460, 483, 457
* aperta, 483, 484, 487, 488
* Curtisii, 483, 486
* Dathieana, 486
* inappreciabilis, 483, 484, 488
* Maingayi, 483, 484, 485
* torquata, 483, 484, 486
* Wallisii, 483, 484
* Woodiana, 482, 485

Melanotoma, 311
Meliaceae, 114
Meliosma, 454, 455, 459
* * Colletiana, 116
* elliptica, 455, 456
* ferruginea, 116
* lanceolata, 456, 458, 459
* var. pubescens, 458
* lancifolia, 455, 456
* levis, 455, 457
* nitida, 455, 457
* pungens, 117
* Ridleyi, 456, 458
* simplicifolia, 456
* sumatrana, 457
* Wightii, 117

Microcryptus, 165, 166
Microopus, 313,
unipinnia, 313
Microstemon, 461, 497
* Curtisii, 498
* officinale, 500
* relativa, 498
* Microstylis suprophylla, 118
Microtriphis, 339, 340
bideavis, 340, 341, 343
* coriaceae, 369
Indeak

Microtropis discolor, 340, 341

* " elliptica, 340

filiformis, 340, 342

longifolia, 369

Mildea, 450

Millingtona sumatrana, 457

Millvngtona sumatrana, 457

Milorus migrans, 567

Minous, 313

coccineus, 314

incarnis, 314

trachycephalus, 313

Mischocarpus, 421, 447

fuscescens, 447, 448

sumatrana, 447, 448

sundiacus, 447

Mildaea, 448

Monomitopus, 308, 321

conjugator, 304, 309

nigripinnis, 305, 309, 322

Motacilla alba, 567

citreold, 567

feldeggii, 567

personata, 567

Moulinsia cupanioides, 425

rubiginosa, 425

Munida, 99

microps, 99

subrugosa, 99

Munidopsis, 99, 100

margarita, 100

stylostris, 99, 100

trijida, 99

" verdens, 88, 99

Munnesoa, 338

Munida, 336

Murex, 520, 535

Mursia, 103, 135, 138, 139, 148, 151, 152

bieristiana, 103, 150

hawaiensis, 149

Myctophum pterotus, 333

Myrodes, 135, 165, 167, 168, 200, 254

" affinis, 202, 205, 206

" australis, 205, 206

* " brevinana, 202, 206, 208

" carinata, 203

" coaila, 203

" tarnleyensis, 202, 207

" dubia, 203

" elegans, 202, 208

" eudactyla, 255

" fugax, 199, 201, 202, 204, 205, 206

" var. coaila, 203

* " mamillaris, 205, 206

" penecacantha, 202, 204

" punctata, 205

" subebrnula, 205

Myrodes, 135, 165, 167, 171, 254, 257, 250

" eudactylus, 255

" nigra, 255

Myroidea, 167

Myroidea, 167

Myropsis, 167, 200

Mystacocerus exornatus, 309

heteropis, 309, 326

Nacreta, 335

erinolos, 335

Nasseus vamlingii, 315

Natice, 581

Nematocarctnide, 95

Nematocarcinus, 95

gracilis, 95

Nemichthys, 336

" acanthonotus, 336

Nebythites, 308, 309, 321

* " conjugator, 304, 322

" macrops, 321

" nigripinnis, 305, 322

" pterotus, 309, 321

" squamipinnis, 321

" steventicus, 321

* " (Monomitopus) conjugator, 304

Nephelium, 420, 432

" Bengalense, 435

" chryseum, 433, 437

" costatum, 433, 436

" echinatum, 436

" exipetalum, 433, 438

" eximium, 441

" glabrum, 433, 440

" hamiatum, 433, 437

" hyplonomus, 435

" lappaeum, 433, 434, 436

" var. glabrum, 434

" Longana, 433, 434

" var. hypoleuca, 434, 435

Maingayi, 434

" Malaisense, 433, 439

Mora, 435

" muriatnum, 432

" ophiodes, 433, 438

" pupillum, 435

" rubescens, 433, 435

" sujferugineum, 433, 439

" verticillatum, 427

Nephropsis, 94, 96

" atlantica, 96, 97

" carpenteri, 97

" Stewarti, 96, 97

" Sultnti, 88, 96

Nettastoma, 338

" teniola, 338

Nettia crecca, 587

Nothocaris binoculils, 92

Nothocaris epeycrea, 389
Index.

Notocerosis sumatrana, 355
Notopodes, 289
Notopus, 135, 289, 290, 291
Nucta, 135, 167, 169, 187, 190, 198
Nucia, 191, 190, 191
Nucioia, 167
Nursia, 135, 165, 166, 170, 178, 184, 260
Nursilia, 135, 165, 167, 171, 239, 261
Odina, 461, 501
Odontochilus, 125
Ophidia, 561
Ophidiode, 304, 308, 321
Ophiomorus tridactylus, 561
Ophiurus, 134
Orchidaceae, 106, 107
Oreophorida, 166
Oreophorus, 135, 165, 166, 170, 172, 173, 175
Oryctia, 138
Orythyidia, 138
Ornitrophe Aporetica, 423
Oxypleuronon, 106
Oxythoriana, 165
Oystoma, 134, 135, 274, 289
Oystomatia, 102, 135
Paederota, 59
Paguridae, 516
Paguristes, 517, 526
Paelonellia, 95
Palaemonidae, 95
PalaemonidÃ©, 95
Panax micranthum, 113
Pancovius rubiginosa, 425
Pandalidae, 92
Paracelastrus, 342
Paracentroscyllium, 308, 310
Orlepis, 307
Paranephelium, 421, 449
Parapagurus, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Parapenaeus, 90
Parapenaeina, 90
Parapenaeus, 90
Parapenaeinae, 90
Paraphyde, 130
Paracyclois, 138
Paradirochea, 309, 322
Paracyclops, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Paracaelastrus, 342
Paracentroscyllium, 308, 310
Paracyclops, 307
Paranepliunum, 421, 449
Parapagurus, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Parapenaeus, 90
Paraphyde, 130
Paracyclops, 309, 322
Paracyclops, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Parapagurus, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Parapagurus, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Parapagurus, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Parapagurus, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Paraphyde, 130
Paracyclops, 309, 322
Paracyclops, 516, 517, 529, 532, 533
Paraphyde, 130
Paracyclops, 309, 322
Index.

Photostomias guernei, 310
*Phrynocephalus exsulpus, 556
   intersecularis, 556
   luteo-pexulbos, 557, 561
   maculatus, 555
   olivieri, 555
   ornatus, 555

Phys, 95
   alcocki, 95
Physchæus, 106
   ctenurus, 106

Physicus, 321
   argyropastus, 321
   roseus, 321

Physostomii, 331

Physurus, 124
   Blumei, 124
   herpymoides, 124

Pica rustica, 506

Platymera, 137, 138, 151
   gaulicheaudi, 151

Platytyroceris, 335
   apus, 335

Plectognathi, 338

Plesionika, 93
   bifurca, 93

Pleuronectidae, 305

Pleurodon, 331
   spinosus, 331

Pleyninia, 315
   nobilis, 315

Pomaderris capularis, 377

Pometa, 420, 440
   alnifolia, 440, 442
   Curtisi, 443
   ezeia, 441
   grallis, 440, 441
   macrocarpa, 440
   pinnata, 440, 441, 443
   Ridgley, 443
   ternata, 423
   tomentosa, 441

Ponera, 317
   vastator, 317

Pratincola mauro, 566

Priacanthus, 311
   falco, 311
   macracanthus, 311

Primula lepida, 566

Promyrlantor, 337

Parapenius fissurus, 90
P. pellucidus, 311
Parilia, 135, 165, 167, 169, 191, 197, 198
   alcocki, 198
*Paripiculus, 135, 167, 171, 257
   coronatus, 258, 259
   rostratus, 258, 259, 296

Parisia, 461, 492
   insignis, 492
   var. pubescens, 492
   tomentosa, 493
   pubescens, 492, 493

Paromolopsis, 102
   bousi, 102

Paroneirodes, 318
   glomerosus, 318

Parthenocissus ctispidifera, 113
   semicordata, 113, 397

Pediculati, 317

Pedieulus marinus, 290

PEGASIDÆ, 320

Pegasus natans, 320

Pexime, 90

Penaeida, 90

Penaeus fissurus, 90

Pentacheles, 98
   gibba, 98
   phosphorus, 98

Pentaspadon, 461, 499
   officinalis, 499
   velutinus, 498

Percis, 316
   tetracanthus, 316

Periphaneta americana, 42

Peristethus murrayi, 320
   rivers-andersoni, 320

Persephonia, 167

Philyra, 135, 165, 167, 169, 201, 234, 237, 248, 254
   adami, 238, 253
   corallicola, 238, 247, 256
   globosa, 199, 238, 242, 243, 245, 246
   globulosa, 238, 245, 247, 253
   heterograna, 245
   longimana, 242
   platychira, 237, 238, 241, 242
   polita, 243, 245
   porcellana, 213
   punctata, 242
   scabrisulcata, 238, 239, 240, 241
   semiruncu, 238, 241, 296
   verrucosa, 238, 240, 247, 248

Phlyrea, 166
   eros, 186, 189

Phoberus, 96
   cecus, var. sublevis, 95

Photostomias, 309

Index.

Promyllantor purpureus, 337
Prosopodages leucogaster, 313

" trachinoides, 313

Psectylia, 328

" aculata, 328

" pellucida, 328

Pseudophilyra, 135, 165, 167, 168, 234, 248

" blanfordi, 249, 252, 296

" hodlidi, 233, 234

" melita, 249, 253

" pusilla, 249, 251

" tridentata, 249, 250, 252

" wood-masoni, 249, 250,

251, 296

Pseudoscopelus, 317

Ptelea viscosa, 451

Pterisanthes, 384, 407, 408

" cissoides, 407, 408

" coriacea, 407

" var. araneosa, 408

" heterantha, 407, 408, 409

" involucrata, 408

" pedata, 407, 409

" polita, 407

Pterocles arenarius, 567

" coronatus, 567

Pteroclistus senegallus, 567

Pterodichus, 309

Pterois, 313

" macrura, 303, 313

Ptyonoprogne obsolata, 567

Psychroaspidum, 321

" squamipinne, 321

Pylopagurus, 517, 522

" magnimanus, 517, 518, 522

Pyroperum calophyllum, 355

Raja, 310

" mammillidens, 310

Rajide, 310

Randallia, 103, 135, 165, 167, 169, 191, 198

" coronata, 258

" eburnea, 193, 197

" glans, 193, 195

" granulata, 190, 194

" granulosus, 194

" lanamidens, 190, 192, 195

" lanata, 192, 193

" pustulatibus, 192, 193, 195, 197

" pustulosa, 103, 190, 192, 196

Ranella, 520

Ranilina, 289

Ranina, 135, 289

" doriesis, 290

Ranintide, 102, 154, 185, 186, 288

Raninidea, 135, 288

Raniniens, 155, 288

Raninoides, 288

Raninoides, 165, 289, 290, 292

Raninoides personatus, 293

" verruosiros, 293

Raninops, 259

Raphis scandens, 394

Rhamney, 370

Rhannus acuminatus, 377

" ampla, 372

" euphila, 373

Rhena Moja, 355

" paniculata, 355

Rhodospiza obsolata, 567

Rhoidae, 460

Rhomboidichthys, 328

" angustifrons, 328

" azurrus, 328

" polylepis, 328

" valde-rostratus, 328

Rhys, 461, 500

" Cobbe, 422

" Perakensis, 500

Rhynchanthus, 297, 298, 299

" longiflorus, 297

Rheo, 537

" ornata, var. Griffithii, 537

Rostellaria, 522, 524, 527, 533

Ruticilla erythronota, 566

" rupestris, 566

Sabia, 454, 455

" floribunda, 455

" limonacea, 454

" sunatranca, 454

" viridisiosa, 455

Sabiaceae, 116, 453

Sacchegaster, 323

" maculata, 323

Saccocladium, 122

" acuminatum, 122

" lancifolium, 122

Sacculina, 164

Sclanthus quadragonous, 398

Salacia, 340, 361, 362

" alternifolia, 362

" campanuloidea, 361, 363

" flavescens, 362, 366, 368, 369

" var. dumosa, 369

" grandiflora, 362, 363, 365

" var. longifolia, 361, 366

" Griffithii, 361, 364

" Kunstleri, 362, 368

" laevigata, 360

" latifolia, 362, 366

" Lawsonii, 362, 369

" Lobii, 362, 370

" longifolia, 365, 366

" macrantha, 366

" macrophilla, 367

" Maingays, 361, 363

" ovalis, 369

" Perakensis, 361, 364

" piatophylia, 366

" podopetala, 367
Index.

Salacia polyantha, 362, 367

" prionoides, 362, 366

" var. macrophylla, 367

" rubra, 362, 370

* Scortechnit, 361, 364

" terminalis, 361

" virgine, 361, 362

" Wrightiana, 367

* Wragi, 362, 367

Samaris, 327

" cristatus, 327

Sapindaceae, 446

Sapindus, 327

" adenophyllus, 446

" bengalensis, 435

" fraxinifolius, 427

" longifolius, 425

" monogyna, 435

" montanus, 426

" pinnatus, 424

" Earafi, 424

" rubricincta, 425

" saponaria, 424

" squamosus, 444

Sarcanthus, 123

" bambusarum, 123

Sarcogrammus, 567

Sauromureensox, 338

Saurus, 567

" aporosceles, 559, 563

" scripta, 559

Schembra Vatti, 112

Schizopoda, 89

Schnidelia adenophylla, 423

" Aporetica, 423

" Cobbe, 423

" dentata, 423

" distachya, 423

" glabra, 423

" Kobbe, 423

" orientalis, 423

" ornithophioides, 423

" racemosa, 423

" Rheedi, 423

" ternata, 423

" timorense, 423

" vestita, 423

" villosa, 423

" (Allophyllus) ornithophioides, 423

Sciena ophipes, 315

Scianectes, 329

" lophoptera, 329

" macrophthalmus, 329

Scilenidae, 315

Scinidae, 561

Scitamineae, 297, 298

Sclerodermi, 333

Scopelarchina, 306

*Scopelarchus, 306, 332

* Guentheri, 307, 332

Scopelengys, 333

" tristis, 333

Scopelidae, 306, 333

Scopelua, 307, 333

" engraulis, 333

" macrolepidotus, 333

" pterotus, 333

" pygabolus, 333

" (Myctophum) pterotus, 333

Scopelia, 543

" lurida, 543

Scorpena, 313

* " biceps, 302, 313

* " erosiris, 302, 313

Scopophenidae, 302, 312

Scrophularineae, 61

Scyllaridae, 98

Scyllaridae, 98

Scyllidae, 310

Scyllum, 310

" canescens, 310

" hispidum, 310

Scyphopetalum, 449

Scyramathia, 105

" rivier-andersoni, 105

Scytlia bengalensis, 435

" Danura, 427

" Longan, 435

" Ramoutan, 436

" verticillata, 427

Sebastes, 312

" bougainvillii, 302

" keranema, 312

" muciparus, 312

" serrulatus, 312

Selasineae, 57

Semecarpae, 461

Semecarpus, 117, 461, 491, 508, 512

" albescens, 512

" Anacardium, 509

* " Curtissi, 508, 509

" glarea, 512

" Grahamii, 512

" grandifolia, 496, 497

" heterophyllus, 510, 511

* " Kursii, 508, 510

" lucens, 508, 510

" lurida, 491

* " Prainii, 508, 511

" subracemosa, 117

* " subspathulatus, 117

* " velutina, 508

Sergeastes, 92

" robustus, 92

" rubreguttatus, 92
Sergestidae, 92
Serranidae, 311
Sirembo nigripinnis, 322
Smythea, 371, 390
** calpicarpa, 381, 382
** macrorcarpa, 381
* reticulata, 351
Solanaceae, 541
Solanum, 541
** albicaule, 543
** Balbisii, 542
** barbisetum, 541
** var. Griffithii, 541
** ferox, 542
** gracilipes, 543
** indicum, 542
** var. 543
** inflatum, 542
** khasianum, 542
** Kurzii, 541
** pubescens, 541
** var. lobata, 541
** scindicum, 542
** siyembrifolium, 542
** subrubra, 541
** tribolatum, 543
** verbascifolium, 541
Solea, 329
** cyanea, 329
** occlus, 329
** umbratilis, 329
Solenocera, 91
** hezii, 88, 91
Solenocerina, 91
Spatula clypeata, 567
Spelchophorus, 166
Spinagidae, 308, 310
Spiropagurus, 524, 526
** spiriger, 517, 518, 524
Spondylus, 461
Squampinnes, 303, 312
Stagmaria verniciflua, 481
Staphylea indica, 415
Stellio neptus, 555
Stenodactylus orientalis, 554
Sternoptychidae, 331
Sternopytx, 331
** diaphana, 331
Stignaria verniciflua, 485
Stomias, 333
** elongatus, 333
** nebulosus, 333
Stomiatidae, 309, 333
Streptosteopus, 538
** bengalensis, 538
** Streptostigma viridiflorum, 452
Swintonia, 400, 488, 492
** floribunda, 490, 492
** Swintonia lurida, 489, 491
** Penangiana, 489, 490
** Schwenkii, 488, 489, 492
** scripfera, 489, 490
** var. Scortechni, 491
Sympagurus, 517, 532, 534
** acutus, 534
** monstruosus, 517, 533, 534
** undus, 532
** pilimanus, 534
Synagrops, 311
** philippinense, 311
Synaperta, 329
** altipinnis, 329
** quaega, 329
Syndemis elegans, 481
Tachybaptus minor, 507
Teniolabrus, 320
** cyclograptus, 320
Taphrometopus lineolatus, 563
Taphrometopus lineolatum, 563
Taurodophium, 323
** hezii, 323
Teleostei, 311
Teratoscincus keyserlingii, 553
** scincus, 553
Terebinthacea, 463
Tetragonopterus triangulum, 312
Tetragymna, 386
** lanceolarium, 395
** pedunculare, 393
Thaumastomias, 309, 334
** atrox, 310, 334
Thealia, 149
Thyrsites, 315
** bengalensis, 315
** prometheoides, 315
Timuunculus alandarius, 567
Tiptularia, 118, 119
Tios, 135, 165, 166, 170, 175, 184
** patella, 176, 296
** petreus, 176, 177
Tonsella dispensa, 360
** grinoidei, 367
Toxicodendron Cobbe, 423
Trachichthys darwini, 314
** intermedius, 314
** japonicus, 314
Trachinidae, 316
Triacanthodes, 338
** ethiops, 338
Trichiuridae, 315
Trichonotidae, 320
Trichopeltarion, 103, 104
** noble, 104
** oculi, 88, 103
Trigla hemistictha, 319
Trigonacrus, 421, 445
** acuta, 445
Trigonocarpus littoralis, 346
Trochisandra indica, 355
Tynome, 135, 136, 273, 274, 289
Tymolus, 274

Uhlia, 166

Upupa epops, 567

Uranocephus, 316
cognatus, 316
erasiceps, 316

Uroconger, 338

Uromastix asussii, 557

Uropycthus, 94, 101

Usulis triphyllo, 422

Vandee, 122

Varanidae, 558

Varanus griseus, 558

Venilago, 371, 378, 381
bracteata, 379
calyculata, 378, 379
denticulata, 379
leioarpa, 378, 380
lucens, 380
macrantha, 379
macrocarpa, 382
var. pubescens, 382
Madraspatana, 378, 380
Mainyri, 378, 379
silhetiana, 379
Smithiana, 379
sulphurea, 379

Veronica, 52, 60

Vipera, 564

Viperidae, 564

Vitis, 108, 384, 395, 400, 408
adnata, 109, 110, 387, 398, 405
andamanica, 386, 393, 396, 406
angulata, 110
aquosa, 110
assamica, 109
assimilis, 113
barbata, 110, 385, 387, 405
var. trilobata, 388
bracteolata, 114
campylcarpa, 113
cantoniensis, 386, 397, 407
carnosa, 403
cerasiformis, 108, 109, 387, 406, 402, 405
var. Wallichii, 400, 401
cerifera, 108
cinnamomea, 385, 389, 391, 405

Vitis cinnamonea, var. compositifolia,

compositifolia, 386, 391, 392, 407
cordifolia, 111
coriacea, 404
costata, 110, 112, 399
crenata, 403
difusa, 108, 401
discolor, 112, 387, 399, 405
diversifolia, 399
dubia, 113
elegans, 386, 392, 407
erioclada, 112
carica, 387, 399, 405
var. pubescens, 399
gigantea, 110
glaberrima, 108, 109, 387, 400, 401, 405
glaucia, 109, 110, 400
gracilis, 385, 389, 405
hastata, 108, 401
heyneana, 109, 111, 114
Himalayana, 112, 113, 397
var. semicordata, 112, 113, 397
inequalis, 399
indica, 112
japonica, 387, 403, 406
Kleinitana, 109
Kunstleri, 386, 396, 406
laeta, 110
lanata, 111, 112, 388
laceolaria, 113, 386, 395, 406
latifolia, 109, 112
Lawsoni, 386, 394, 406
Linnacea, 110
macrostachya, 385, 388, 405
mallis, 403
mollisima, 387, 402, 406
montana, 112
Mottleyi, 391
muricata, 395
neilgherrensis, 112
nitida, 391
novemfolia, 387, 394, 403, 406
ozypsylla, 113
pollida, 109
parvifolia, 111, 112
pedata, 403
pedicellata, 114
penduncularis, 386, 393, 394, 406
pentagona, 109
polita, 407, 408
polystachya, 386, 399, 406
polythyrse, 386, 390, 407
Pteris aesthes, 408
pubiflora, 393
pygcantha, 113, 396
pyrrhosasys, 110
quadrangularis, 387, 398, 405
repanda, 110, 112
Index.

Vitis repens, 109, 110, 112, 387, 398, 400, 405
" riparia, 110
" rufula, 409
" rugosa, 111, 112, 388
" rumicisperma, 395
" sagittifolia, 108, 109, 401
* " Scortechini, 396, 392, 405
* " var. puherescens, 392
* " semicordata, 112, 113, 386, 396, 406
* " var. Koylei, 113, 397
* " Scortechini, 113, 397
" serrulata, 114
" specifera, 389
" tenuifolia, 403
" thyrsiflora, 386, 390, 391, 407
" trifolia, 387, 402, 406
" tuberculata, 395, 396
" vitiginea, 110
" Wightiana, 110, 112
* " Wrayi, 386, 394, 406
Xanthochymus ovalifolius, 369
Xenodermichthys, 338
" guentheri, 335
Xenomyzias, 338
" trucidans, 338
Xerosperrnum, 420, 431
" laevigatum, 431
" muricatum, 431
" Norhonianum, 432
* " Wallichii, 431, 432
Zamenis diadema, 563
" Karolinii, 565
Zamenis ladacensis, 563
" rhodorachis, 563
Zanclifer, 289
Zeuzine, 125
* " goodreyoides, 127
* " pulchra, 127
Zingiber, 297, 298
Zizyphus, 371
" affinis, 372, 375
" albens, 373
" calophylla, 372, 374, 375
" celtidifolia, 373
" elegans, 371, 374
" ferruginea, 373
" glabra, 372, 375, 376, 377
" glabratus, 376
" Horsfieldii, 372, 373, 376
" Jujuba, 371, 372
" Kunstleri, 371, 373
" mauritiana, 372
" Napeca, 373
" Oenoplia, 371, 372
" ornata, 375
" pallens, 373
" pedicellata, 373
" rufula, 373
" rugosa, 376
" scandens, 373
" Sororia, 372
" subquinquenervis, 374
" trinervia, 376
" trinervius, 372, 376
* " var. glabratus, 376
" venulosa, 376
JOURNAL
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL.
PART II.
TITLE PAGE AND INDEX
FOR
1896.
"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia: and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—Sir William Jones.

** Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiat. Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or care of Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46, Great Russell Street, London, W. C., or Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

CALCUTTA:
Printed at the Baptist Mission Press,
and published by the
Asiatic Society, 57, Park Street.
1896.
CONTENTS.

On Mercurous Nitrite.—By P. C. Ray, D. Sc. ... ... 1
Noviciæ Indicæ X. Some additional Fumariaceæ.—By D. Prain ... 9
Contributions to the Theory of Warning Colours and Mimicry, No. II.
Experiments with a Lizard (Calotes versicolor).—By Frank
Finn, B.A., F.Z.S., Deputy Superintendent of the Indian Museum. 42
A Note on the Nature of the Substance formed during fermentation,
from which Indigo Blue is eventually formed in Indigo Manufac-
ture; and on Indigo Brown.—By Surg.-Lt.-Col. G. S. A.
Ranking, B.A., M.D., M.R.A.S. ... ... ... 48
NOTE ON THE PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY.

The Proceedings of the Asiatic Society are issued ten times a year as soon as possible after the General Meetings which are held on the first Wednesday in every month in the year except September and October; they contain an account of the meeting with some of the shorter and less important papers read at it, while only titles or short resumés of the longer papers, which are subsequently published in the Journal, are given.

The Journal consists of three entirely distinct and separate volumes: Part I, containing papers relating to Philology, Antiquities, etc.; Part II containing papers relating to Physical Science, and Part III devoted to Anthropology, Ethnology, etc.

Each Part is issued in four or five numbers, and the whole forms three complete volumes corresponding to the year of publication.

The Journal of the Asiatic Society was commenced in the year 1832, previous to which the papers read before the Society were published in a quarto periodical, entitled Asiatic Researches, of which twenty volumes were issued between the years 1788 and 1839.

The Journal was published regularly, one volume corresponding to each year from 1832 to 1864; in that year the division into two parts above-mentioned was made and since that date two volumes have been issued regularly every year. From 1894 an additional volume, Part III, is issued.

The Proceedings up to the year 1864, were bound up with the Journal but since that date have been separately issued every year.

The following is a list of the Asiatic Society’s publications relating to Physical Science, still in print, which can be obtained at the Society’s House, No. 57 Park Street, Calcutta, or from the Society’s Agents in London, Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46 Great Russell Street, W. C.; and from Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

ASIATIC RESEARCHES. Vols. VII, Vols. XIII and XVII, and Vols. XIX and XX @ 10/ each Rs 80 0
Ditto Index to Vols. I-XVIII ... ... 5 0
Proceedings of the Asiatic Society from 1865 to 1869 (incl.) @ 6/ per No.; and from 1870 to date @ 8/ per No.
Journal of the Asiatic Society for 1843 (12), 1844 (12), 1845 (12), 1846 (5), 1847 (12), 1848 (12), 1850 (7), 1851 (7), 1857 (6),
1858 (5), 1861 (4), 1862 (5), 1864 (5), 1866 (7), 1867 (6), 1868 (6), 1869 (8), 1870 (8), 1871 (7), 1872 (8), 1873 (8), 1874 (8), 1875 (7), 1876 (7), 1877 (8), 1878 (8), 1879 (7), 1880 (8), 1881 (7), 1882 (6), 1883 (5), 1884 (6), 1885 (6), 1886 (8), 1887 (7), 1888 (7 and Suppl.), 1889 (8 and 3 Suppl.), 1890 (9 and 2 Suppl.), 1891 (7), 1892 (7 and Suppl.), 1893 (11), 1894 (8), 1895 (7) @ 1/8 per No. to Members and @ 2/ per No. to Non-Members.

N. B.—The figures enclosed in brackets give the number of Nos. in each Volume.

Centenary Review of the Researches of the Society from 1784-1883

Theobald’s Catalogue of Reptiles in the Museum of the Asiatic Society (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1868)

Catalogue of Mammals and Birds of Burmah, by E. Blyth (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1875)

Catalogue of Fossil Vertebrata

Catalogue of the Library of the Asiatic Society, Bengal

Moore and Hewitson’s Descriptions of New Indian Lepidoptera, Parts I-III, with 8 coloured Plates, 4to. @ 6/- each
"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia: and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—Sir William Jones.

** Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiat. Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or care of Messrs. Luzac & Co., 48, Great Russell Street, London, W. C., or Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

CALCUTTA:

PRINTED AT THE BAPTIST MISSION PRESS,
AND PUBLISHED BY THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY, 57, PARK STREET.

1896.

Price (exclusive of postage) to Members, Re. 1-8.—To Non-Members, Re. 2.
Price in England, 3 Shillings.

Issued 21st July, 1896.
CONTENTS.

Novicæ Indicæ XI. Two additional species of Lagotis.—By D. Prain. (Plates I and II) ... ... ... 57

On the Transformation of Hypochlorites to Chlorates: being the Elliott Prize Essay for 1895.—By Jyotibhusan Bhaduri, M.A., Offy. Demonstrator of Chemistry in the Presidency College, Calcutta. (Plates III–V) ... ... ... 66

On the Decomposition of Mercurous Chloride and Estimation of Free Chlorine.—By Jyotibhusan Bhaduri, M.A. ... ... 84


Novicæ Indicæ XII. Description of a new genus of Orchidaceæ.—By D. Prain ... ... ... ... ... 106

Notes on the Indian species of Vitis, Linn.—By George King, M.B., LL.D., F.R.S., C.I.E., Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta ... ... ... ... ... 103

Description of some New Indian Trees.—By George King, M.B., LL.D., F.R.S., C.I.E., Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta ... ... ... ... ... 114

A second series of New Orchids from Sikkim.—By G. King and R. Pantling ... ... ... ... ... 118

Materials for a Carcinological Fauna of India, No. 2. The Brachyura Oxystoma.—By A. Alcock, M.B., C.M.Z.S., Superintendent of the Indian Museum. (Plates VI–VIII) ... ... ... 134

On Croftia, a new Indo-Chinese genus of Scitamineæ.—By G. King and D. Prain. (Plate IX) ... ... ... ... 297
NOTE ON THE PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY.

The Proceedings of the Asiatic Society are issued ten times a year as soon as possible after the General Meetings which are held on the first Wednesday in every month in the year except September and October; they contain an account of the meeting with some of the shorter and less important papers read at it, while only titles or short résumés of the longer papers, which are subsequently published in the Journal, are given.

The Journal consists of three entirely distinct and separate volumes: Part I, containing papers relating to Philology, Antiquities, etc.; Part II containing papers relating to Physical Science, and Part III devoted to Anthropology, Ethnology, etc.

Each Part is issued in four or five numbers, and the whole forms three complete volumes corresponding to the year of publication.

The Journal of the Asiatic Society was commenced in the year 1832, previous to which the papers read before the Society were published in a quarto periodical, entitled Asiatic Researches, of which twenty volumes were issued between the years 1788 and 1839.

The Journal was published regularly, one volume corresponding to each year from 1832 to 1864; in that year the division into two parts above-mentioned was made and since that date two volumes have been issued regularly every year. From 1894 an additional volume, Part III, is issued.

The Proceedings up to the year 1864, were bound up with the Journal but since that date have been separately issued every year.

The following is a list of the Asiatic Society's publications relating to Physical Science, still in print, which can be obtained at the Society's House, No. 57 Park Street, Calcutta, or from the Society's Agents in London, Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46 Great Russell Street, W. C.; and from Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

Asiatic Researches. Vols. VII, Vols. XIII and XVII, and Vols. XIX and XX @ 10/ each Rs. 80 0
Proceedings of the Asiatic Society from 1865 to 1869 (incl.) @ 6/ per No.; and from 1870 to date @ 8/ per No.
Journal of the Asiatic Society for 1843 (12), 1844 (12), 1845 (12), 1846 (5), 1847 (12), 1848 (12), 1850 (7), 1851 (7), 1857 (6),
1858 (5), 1861 (4), 1862 (5), 1864 (5), 1866 (7), 1867 (6), 1868 (6), 1869 (8), 1870 (8), 1871 (7), 1872 (8), 1873 (8), 1874 (8), 1875 (7), 1876 (7), 1877 (8), 1878 (8), 1879 (7), 1880 (8), 1881 (7), 1882 (6), 1883 (5), 1884 (6), 1885 (6), 1886 (8), 1887 (7), 1888 (7), 1889 (10), 1890 (9 and 2 Suppl.), 1891 (7), 1892 (7 and Suppl.), 1893 (11), 1894 (8), 1895 (7) @ 1/8 per No. to Members and @ 2/ per No. to Non-Members.

N. B.—The figures enclosed in brackets give the number of Nos. in each Volume.

Centenary Review of the Researches of the Society from 1784-1883

Theobald’s Catalogue of Reptiles in the Museum of the Asiatic Society (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1868) ...

Catalogue of Mammals and Birds of Burmah, by E. Blyth (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1875) ...

Catalogue of Fossil Vertebrata ...

Catalogue of the Library of the Asiatic Society, Bengal ...

Moore and Hewitson’s Descriptions of New Indian Lepidoptera, Parts I-III, with 8 coloured Plates, 4to. @ 6/ each
JOURNAL
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL,
Vol. LXV. Part II, No. 3.—1896.
EDITED BY
THE NATURAL HISTORY SECRETARY.

"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia: and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—SIR WILLIAM JONES.

** Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiatic Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or care of Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46, Great Russell Street, London, W. C., or Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

CALCUTTA:
PRINTED AT THE BAPTIST MISSION PRESS,
AND PUBLISHED BY THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY, 57, PARK STREET.
1896.

Price (exclusive of postage) to Members, Re. 1-8.—To Non-Members, Rs. 2.
Price in England, 3 Shillings.
Issued 1st October, 1896.
CONTENTS.

Natural History Notes from H. M. Indian Marine Survey Steamer ‘Investigator,’ Commander C. F. Oldham, R. N., commanding. Series II, No. 23. A Supplementary List of the Marine Fishes of India, with Descriptions of 2 New Genera and 8 New Species.—By A. Alcock, M.B., C.M.Z.S., Superintendent of the Indian Museum ... ... ... ... 301

Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula.—By G. King, M.B., LL.D., F.R.S., C.I.E., Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta ... ... ... ... 339

Natural History Notes from H. M. Indian Marine Survey Steamer ‘Investigator,’ Commander C. F. Oldham, R. N., commanding. Series II, No. 24. Report on the Paguridæ collected during the Season 1893-94.—By J. R. Henderson, M.B., F.L.S., Fellow of the University of Madras, Professor of Biology in the Madras Christian College ... ... ... ... 516

Novices Indicee XIII. Further Notes on Indian Convolvulaceæ, with Descriptions of Three Additional Species.—By D. Prain ... 536

Description of a New Species of Branchipus from Calcutta.—By A. Alcock, M.B., C.M.Z.S., Superintendent of the Indian Museum (Plate X). ... ... ... ... 538

An Instance of the Natural Repellent Effect of “Warning Colours.”—By A. Alcock, M.B., C.M.Z.S., Superintendent of the Indian Museum ... ... ... ... 539

Novices Indice XIV. Some Additional Solanaceæ.—By D. Prain 541
NOTE ON THE PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY.

The Proceedings of the Asiatic Society are issued ten times a year as soon as possible after the General Meetings which are held on the first Wednesday in every month in the year except September and October; they contain an account of the meeting with some of the shorter and less important papers read at it, while only titles or short resumés of the longer papers, which are subsequently published in the Journal, are given.

The Journal consists of three entirely distinct and separate volumes: Part I, containing papers relating to Philology, Antiquities, etc.; Part II containing papers relating to Physical Science, and Part III devoted to Anthropology, Ethnology, etc.

Each Part is issued in four or five numbers, and the whole forms three complete volumes corresponding to the year of publication.

The Journal of the Asiatic Society was commenced in the year 1832, previous to which the papers read before the Society were published in a quarto periodical, entitled Asiatic Researches, of which twenty volumes were issued between the years 1788 and 1839.

The Journal was published regularly, one volume corresponding to each year from 1832 to 1864; in that year the division into two parts above-mentioned was made and since that date two volumes have been issued regularly every year. From 1894 an additional volume, Part III, is issued.

The Proceedings up to the year 1864, were bound up with the Journal but since that date have been separately issued every year.

The following is a list of the Asiatic Society’s publications relating to Physical Science, still in print, which can be obtained at the Society’s House, No. 57 Park Street, Calcutta, or from the Society’s Agents in London, Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46 Great Russell Street, W. C.; and from Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

ASIATIC RESEARCHES. Vols. VII, Vols. XIII and XVII, and Vols. XIX and XX @ 10/- each Rs. 80 0
Proceedings of the Asiatic Society from 1865 to 1869 (incl.) @ 6/- per No.; and from 1870 to date @ 8/- per No.
Journal of the Asiatic Society for 1843 (12), 1844 (12), 1845 (12), 1846 (5), 1847 (12), 1848 (12), 1850 (7), 1851 (7), 1857 (6),
1858 (5), 1861 (4), 1862 (5), 1864 (5), 1866 (7), 1867 (6),
1868 (6), 1869 (8), 1870 (8), 1871 (7), 1872 (8), 1873 (8),
1874 (8), 1875 (7), 1876 (7), 1877 (8), 1878 (8), 1879 (7),
1880 (8), 1881 (7), 1882 (6), 1883 (5), 1884 (6), 1885 (6),
1886 (8), 1887 (7), 1888 (7), 1889 (10), 1890 (9 and 2
Suppl.), 1891 (7), 1892 (7 and Suppl.), 1893 (11), 1894
(8), 1895 (7) @ 1/8 per No. to Members and @ 2' per
No. to Non-Members.

N. B.—The figures enclosed in brackets give the number of
Nos. in each Volume.

Centenary Review of the Researches of the Society from 1784-
1883 .......................................................... Rs. 3

Theobald’s Catalogue of Reptiles in the Museum of the Asiatic
Society (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1868) ......................... 2

Catalogue of Mammals and Birds of Burmah, by E. Blyth
(Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1875) .................................. 4

Catalogue of Fossil Vertebrata .................................. 3

Catalogue of the Library of the Asiatic Society, Bengal .... 3

Moore and Hewitson's Descriptions of New Indian Lepidoptera,
Parts I-III, with 8 coloured Plates, 4to. @ 6/ each .......... 18
"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia: and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—Sir William Jones.

** Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiat. Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or care of Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46, Great Russell Street, London, W. C., or Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

CALCUTTA:
PRINTED AT THE BAPTIST MISSION PRESS,
AND PUBLISHED BY THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY, 57, PARK STREET.
1897.
Notes on the action of Nitric Oxide on Alkalies.—By A. Pedler, F.R.S., and Jyotibhusan Bhaduri, M.A. ... 545

Notes from the Chemical Laboratory of the Presidency College, Calcutta. Notes on New Salts of Cobalt and Nickel.—By Nagendra Chandra Nao, M.A. Communicated by Alex. Pedler, F.R.S. ... ... 548


List of the Birds collected by the Afghan-Baluch Boundary Commission of 1896.—By F. Finn, B.A., F.Z.S., Deputy Superintendent of the Indian Museum ... 556
NOTE ON THE PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY.

The Proceedings of the Asiatic Society are issued ten times a year as soon as possible after the General Meetings which are held on the first Wednesday in every month in the year except September and October; they contain an account of the meeting with some of the shorter and less important papers read at it, while only titles or short resumés of the longer papers, which are subsequently published in the Journal, are given.

The Journal consists of three entirely distinct and separate volumes: Part I, containing papers relating to Philology, Antiquities, etc.; Part II, containing papers relating to Physical Science, and Part III devoted to Anthropology, Ethnology, etc.

Each Part is issued in four or five numbers, and the whole forms three complete volumes corresponding to the year of publication.

The Journal of the Asiatic Society was commenced in the year 1832, previous to which the papers read before the Society were published in a quarto, periodical, entitled Asiatic Researches, of which twenty volumes were issued between the years 1788 and 1839.

The Journal was published regularly, one volume corresponding to each year from 1832 to 1864; in that year the division into two parts above-mentioned was made and since that date two volumes have been issued regularly every year. From 1894 an additional volume, Part III, is issued.

The Proceedings up to the year 1864, were bound up with the Journal but since that date have been separately issued every year.

The following is a list of the Asiatic Society's publications relating to Physical Science, still in print, which can be obtained at the Society's House, No. 57 Park Street, Calcutta; or from the Society's Agents in London, Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46 Great Russell Street, W. C.; and from Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

**Asiatic Researches.** Vols. VII, Vols. XIII and XVII, and Vols. XIX and XX @ 10/ each Rs. 80

**Proceedings** of the Asiatic Society from 1865 to 1869 (incl.) @ 6/ per No.; and from 1870 to date @ 8/ per No.

**Journal** of the Asiatic Society for 1843 (12), 1844 (12), 1845 (12), 1846 (5), 1847 (12), 1848 (12), 1850 (7), 1851 (7), 1857 (6)
1858 (5), 1861 (4), 1862 (5), 1864 (5), 1866 (7), 1867 (5),
1868 (6), 1869 (8), 1870 (8), 1871 (7), 1872 (8), 1873 (8),
1874 (8), 1875 (7), 1876 (7), 1877 (8), 1878 (8), 1879 (7),
1880 (8), 1881 (7), 1882 (6), 1883 (5), 1884 (6), 1885 (6),
1886 (8), 1887 (7), 1888 (7), 1889 (10), 1890 (9 and 2
Suppl.), 1891 (7), 1892 (7 and Suppl.), 1893 (11). 1894
(8), 1895 (7) @ 1/8 per No. to Members and @ 2/ per
No. to Non-Members.

N. B.—The figures enclosed in brackets give the number of
Nos. in each Volume.

Centenary Review of the Researches of the Society from 1784-
1883 ... ... ... ... Rs. 3 0
Theobald's Catalogue of Reptiles in the Museum of the Asiatic
Society (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1868) ... ... ... ... 2 0
Catalogue of Mammals and Birds of Burmah, by E. Blyth
(Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1875) ... ... ... ... 4 0
Catalogue of Fossil Vertebrata ... ... ... ... 3 0
Catalogue of the Library of the Asiatic Society, Bengal ... 3 5
Moore and Hewitson's Descriptions of New Indian Lepidoptera,
Parts I–III, with 8 coloured Plates, 4to. @ 6/ each ... 18 0